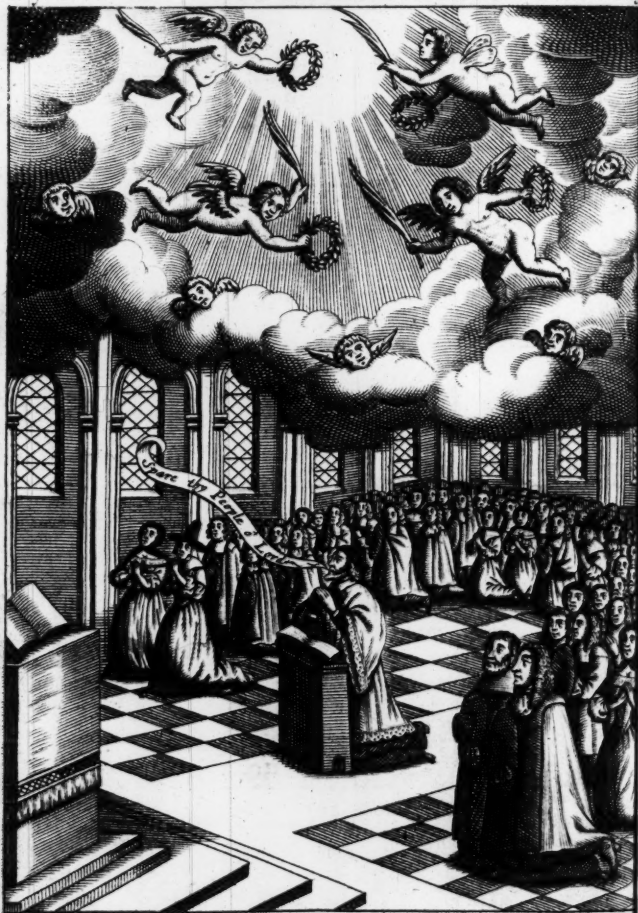


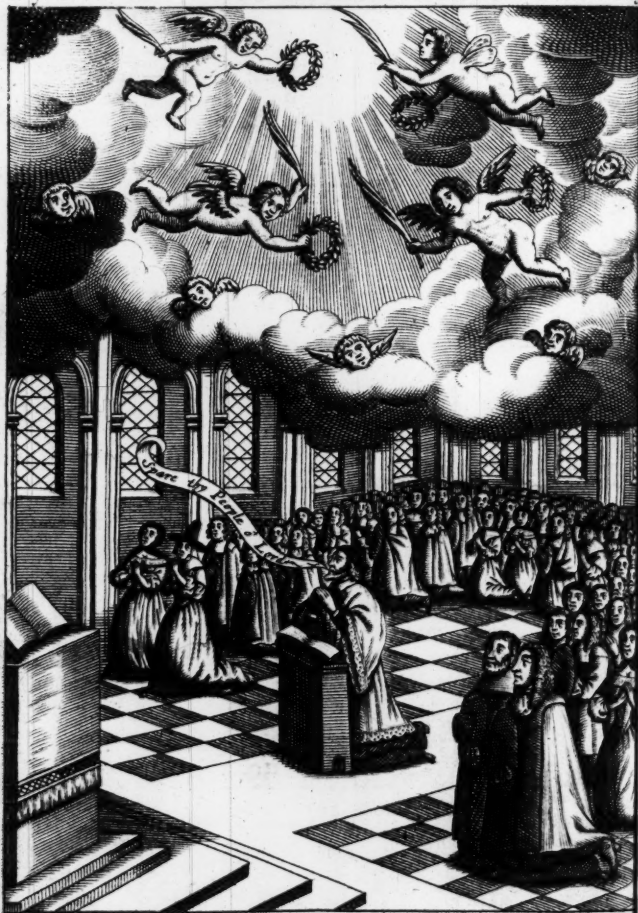
My House shall be called THE HOUSE OF PRAYER. Mark ii.



*Let the Priests, the Ministers of the Lord, Weep between ſ Port
and the Altar, and let them say, Spare thy People O LORD
Joel 2. 17.*

London Printed for Henry Brome, 1676.

My House shall be called THE HOUSE OF PRAYER. Mark ii.



*Let the Priests, the Ministers of the Lord, Weep between ſ Port
and the Altar, and let them say, Spare thy People O LORD
Joel 2. 17.*

London Printed for Henry Brome, 1676.

ark. 11.
A
COMPANION
TO THE
TEMPLE:

Or, a HELP to
DEVOTION

In the daily USE of the
COMMON PRAYER:
In two Parts.

PART II,
CONTAINING THE
LITANY,
WITH THE
OCCASIONAL PRAYERS
AND
THANKSGIVINGS.

By THOMAS COMBER M.A.

I exhort therefore, that first of all Supplications, Prayers,
Intercessions, and giving of thanks be made for all
Men. 1 Tim. ii. 1.

LONDON,
Printed for Henry Brome, at the Gun, at the West-
end of St. Paul's Church. MDCLXXVI.

IMPRIMATUR,

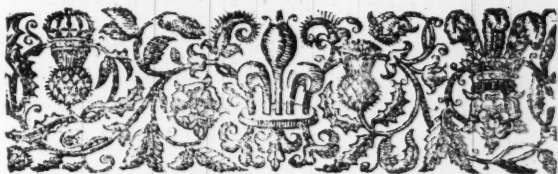
C. Smith *R.P.D. Episc. Lond.*

à sacris domesticis.

July 19.
1675.

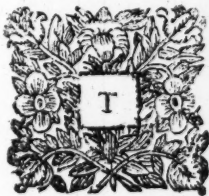


M.
w.a.
Ch



TO THE
Right Honourable and truly Noble
THOMAS
EARL of DANBY, &c.
Lord High TREASURER
OF
ENGLAND.

May it please your Lordship,



O present a Book of Devotions to a Personage of so grand Employments, may perhaps be censured by such as pretend, that Prayers are the duty and concern of none but Ecclesiasticks; but your Lordship was so early acquainted with these Devotions of the Church, in the Family of a most Pious and Loyal
A 2 *Father,*

The Epistle Dedicatory.

Father, and doth so constantly use them in your own, that I may be confident your Lordship believes the daily observance of them to be necessary and advantageous for all degrees of Men, especially for those whose great affairs require more than Ordinary Aides from Heaven; and consequently I am secured your Lordship will not esteem this an improper Address. Indeed this Litany being one of the best Offices of the best of Churches, and frequently offered with great Devotion to the Majesty of Heaven, might seem too excellent to be dedicated to the noblest upon Earth; but since all its Excellencies cannot secure it from the contempt and opposition of Atheism and Innovation, it both deserves and needs the greatest Patron. We live in such an Age, as makes it necessary for our very Prayers to become Petitioners, and causes our Litany it self to make Supplication to your Lordship, and to all of Eminence and Authority, to use their Power and Interest for the Protection of these sacred Remains of our Fore-fathers Piety. If the Liturgy had no Enemies but such as were ingenuous, and if those that oppose it had no ends to serve but those of Conscience and Vertue, we might hope to win them by shewing that the Words of these Prayers are extracted out of Scripture and Primitive Forms, the Matter pious and comprehensive, the Method curious and exact, the Composers such as Reformed Religion, and some of them sealed that and these Holy Offices with their blood. They that

The Epistle Dedicatory.

that only desire to worship God with acceptance would not wish for better Forms; but when Principles of Pride and Love of novelty cause men to disgrace or complain of such Prayers as these, we may justly call in the Aides of Authority, and hope it will be thought neither possible nor necessary, prudent nor safe, for the Government to satisfy such Persons by any Change; I am sure 'tis a sign of an Evil Generation, that our admirable Liturgy, which is the Glory of our own, and the Wonder or Envy of all other Churches, should be so unworthily neglected by some, despised and opposed by others amongst our selves; but it is no sign, that those Prayers are faulty, which have not the multitude for their admirers (a), since the greatest is usually the worst Part of a Nation: it is sufficient honour to the common Prayers, that the most Learned and Loyal Persons, the best and most solid Christians do reverence and esteem them: And would to God the Judgment and Example of such Men, and the Arguments of this Discourse, might perswade the negligent to attend more frequently upon them, the profane to speak more reverently of them, and the dissenting to enquire more impartially into them, that we might all with one heart pray by these Forms, and live agreeably to the same; for then we should be acceptable to God,

(a) Non enim tam bene cum rebus humanis agitur ut meliora pluribus placeant. Sen. de vit. beat. c. 2.

Πολὺς μὲν ὁ χρο-
νός ἐστιν ὃ ἀνθρώποις
Laert. vit. Diog.

The Epistle Dedicatory:

*God, easie to our Governours, and as universally happy as Piety and Peace can make us. Wherefore the Protection of these Prayers will, I hope, be thought worthy the Care of all that are concerned for the publick good, and particularly of your Lordship, who have endeared your self to the best of Masters, and obliged all good Men by your prudent and faithful endeavours for the welfare of this Church and State. So that I have great reason to publish this Illustration of our Litany under your Lordship's honourable and obliging Name, hoping that so great an Interest and Example being added to my endeavours, may win the affections and respect of all sober and moderate men, and reconcile them to these Offices. And though such as are the Enemies of all goodness, and such as are impatient of the wisest Commands of their Superiors should yet retain their obstinacy; I shall be satisfied abundantly, if what is here said may confirm your Lordship, and all the honourable and eminent Sons of this Church, That these Holy Prayers do deserve to be used with the greatest Devotion, and defended by the best securities, that Law and pious Magistrates can give them: I shall only add, that your Lordship may justly be supposed to challenge a peculiar Interest in the Litany, and to have a particular kindness for it, since your Lordship is constantly commemorated therein, and prayed for, under the several Titles of one of the Lords of the Council, one of the Nobility, and of the Principal Magistrates of
this*

The Epistle Dedicatory.

this Land, that God may endue your Lordship with Grace, Wisdom and Understanding, that he may bleſs and keep you in the Execution of Juſtice, and maintaining of the Truth, which Petitions are heartily made for your Lordſhip by thoſe many, whom your Lordſhip's goodneſs hath every where obliged; but by none with more ſincerity, and more particular reſpect to your Lordſhip, than by him, who preſents this Litany to your Patronage, and preſents it to God for you in acknowledgment of all thoſe Noble Favours, which command the higheſt gratitude from

My Lord,

Your Honour's moſt humble

and faithful Servant,

Tho. Comber.

20 MA 59



THE INTRODUCTION.

Of the Litany in General.

SECTION I.



HERE is no part of the Publique Service, wherein the People have so great an Interest, or so large a share of Duty, as in the Litany, and therefore no Office doth more require their serious Consideration : The Litany is the joynt request of the whole Congregation, so that it ought to be explained to all, that every one may use it with Understanding : And because the knowledg of the Name is the first entrance into the Understanding of things (a), we will first begin with the Word Litany, which is of greater Antiquity then is commonly observed, for the most antient Greek Writers as well Poets (b), as Histo-

(a) Ἀρχὴ παιδείας ἢ τῶν ὀνομάτων ἑπιστάσις. *Arrian. in Ep. l. i. c. 17.*

(b) Πολλὰ ἔχουσιν ἑνὸς χεῦσιν δὲ παῖς Λιτανείων.

Homer. Iliad. ὦ.

Μῆπν συμφράσσασθαι

Φίλος Λιτανεία πενήτε

Hesiod. Theog.

B

rians

The Introduction.

(c) Λιτανείας ποι-
εῖσθαι πρὸς τὴν Θε-
ὸν καὶ βαρύνει. Dio-
nys. Halic.

(d) *Litaniae Græco
nomine appellantur quæ
Latine dicuntur Rog-
ationes — quæ indicun-
tur propter rogandum
Deum, et impetran-
dum in aliquo Miseri-
cordiam ejus.* Concil.
Mogunt. an. 813. Can.
32. ita Isidor. lib. 6.
in fine.

(e) Λιτανεία ᾗ ἐ-
στὶ παρακλήσις πρὸς
Θεὸν καὶ ἰκασία κοινὴ
— δὲ ἐργῶ ἐπηρε-
σομένη. Opusc. de
heret.

rians (c) use it for *An earnest Supplication to the Gods*, especially in adverse fortune; in which sense it is found in *Livy*, and by *Suidas* it is expounded by words signifying to beseech Earnestly: Nor did it alter its primitive signification, when it was adopted by the Christian Church, being still used for *Solemn Requests*, appointed for the entreating the favour, and obtaining the Mercyes of God in some great exigence (d), as an Old Council defines it; and *Simeon* Bishop of *Thessalonica* agreeth thereunto, *A Litany* (saith he) is a *Supplication and common Intercession unto God*, when his wrath lies upon us (e): Finally, a Modern, but judicious Critique of our

own, saith it is *A publick kind of Supplication, whereby the Mercy of God is more ardently and solemnly implored.* Spelman Glossar.

§. II. **N**OW although the Name be not expressly to be found in Scripture, yet if we consider the thing, we have very many Presidents of such kind of earnest Supplications there; the *LI. Psalm* was *David's Litany*, beginning with the peculiar phrase of this Office, *Miserere*, and *Daniel's Supplication* is set down *chap. ix.* from both of which some passages are transcribed into ours; but if these be affirmed to have been used in Private, we have an illustrious Instance of a publick and solemn Litany instituted and appointed by God himself, in a time of general Calamity, the sum where-
of

The Introduction.

3

of was **Spare thy People, O Lord**, *Joel ii. 17.* so that the Jewish Church had them by divine Institution: And when our Lord Jesus gave us a perfect Pattern for all our Prayers, he laid the foundation of Litanies among the Christians in those latter Petitions, **Forgive us our Trespases — And lead us not into Temptation, but deliver us from Evil.** And that his own Practice might confirm the Sanction, his most earnest Supplication in his Agony, *Luke xxiii. 44.* had all the properties of Litany, which could agree to him, who was to suffer alone; the Posture, Kneeling, *Luke xxiii. 41.* the Companions, strong Cryings and Tears, *Heb. v. 7.* the Form, repeating the same Words, *Mat. xxvi. 44.* Afterwards *St. Paul* doth manifestly enjoin several kinds of publick Prayers, the first of which is *Supplications*, *1 Tim. ii. 1.* which Text was esteemed, by the primitive Church, to be the Rule and Law (f) by which they were to compose all their Litanies, and therefore no antient Form doth want these Supplications, which they believed to be prescribed by the great Apostle; so that we want not Evidence of Scripture for this excellent Office, and some things, upon slighter Testimony, have by some persons been called Divine Institutions.

(f) *Quam Legem Supplicationis, ita omnium sacerdotum & omnium fidelium devotio concorditer tenet, ut nulla pari mundi sit in qua hujusmodi Orationes non celebrentur.*
Ambros. de vocat. Gent. l. i. c. 4.

§.III. **H**OWever these Indications in Holy Writ did as early, as universally, put the primitive Christians upon the use of such an Office: For St. *Chrysostom* affirms, That while the Church was endued with the Miraculous Gift of Prayer, the Minister stood up, and by inspiration indited Requests for the rest of the Congregation, and went before them laying down the Words, in which they were to petition God, who knew not what to ask as they ought: *The Memorial whereof* (saith he) *is still preserved in the*

(g) Οὐ καὶ οὖν σύμβολόν ἐστι, ὁ Διάκονος ἱστάμενος καὶ τὰς Ἐκτενῆς Δεήσεις ποιέμενος ἵνα τῷ λαῷ. *Theophylact. & Chrys. in Rom. viii. 26.*

(b) Ἐκτενῶς δεόμενος. *Liturg. S. Chrys. ἐκτενῇ δεήσιν vocat Methodius. Μεγάλη ἐκτενὴ Euchol. v. Goar. p. 33.*

(i) Ἐφ' ἑαυτοῦ τῶν ὄντων ὁ Διάκονος προσφωνεῖ, λέγεται ὁ λαὸς, Κύριε ἐλέησον. *Clem. Constit. l. 8. cap. 5.*

Deacons standing up, and making those earnest Supplications for the People (g), and thus he explains that place, *Rom. viii. 26. The Spirit helpeth our Infirmities, &c.* now, that by these earnest Supplications, he means Litanies, is evident, because the Form begins with *Let us earnestly beseech, &c.* and by this very Name, they are commonly known in the Eastern Churches (b): But because these gifts were not to last alwayes, the several Churches were careful to record certain Forms of Litany: One of which is set down by the Author of the Constitutions, in many things agreeing with ours, especially in that it Orders the People to answer to every Petition, as ours doth (i): As do also those

Supplications in the undoubted parts of the antient Liturgies of the Greek Church, which, though not called by the Name of Litanies, yet they are of the same Nature, I mean those Prayers to which the People are summoned

summoned by the Deacon, in this Form , *Let us pray to the Lord in Peace*, To the Petitions whereof they answer sometimes , *Lord have Mercy*: Elsewhere, *Grant it to us O Lord*: And these are frequently enjoined in the Liturgies of *St. James*, *St. Chrysostom*, *St. Basil*, &c. only under other Titles, for from their Performer, they are called the Diaconick

Prayers (*l*), from their Matter, the Pacificks (*m*), from their Form, the Collects (*n*), and Supplications (*o*) being still no other than what the Western Church knew by the name

of Litanies, so that whereas it is alledged out of *St. Basil*, that he saith Litanies were not known in the dayes of *Gregory Thaumaturgus*, his sence must be, they were not known by that Name, or else that Processions (called Litanies sometimes) were not then in use.

(*l*) Τὰ Διακόνια.

(*m*) Ἐιρηνικά.

(*n*) Συναΐται.

(*o*) Δεήσεις.

§.IV. IN the Latin Church we have very early Proofs of these kind of Supplications; in the Dayes of *Tertullian* the Christians had their Assemblies on Wednesday and Friday, which they

called Stations (*p*); Upon which

“(saith *Albaspineus* (*q*)), they

met early in the Morning, conti-

nuing till three in the afternoon

in Prayer, Fasting, Humiliation

and Tears—for the defence of the Church, and to obtain

the Mercy and the Favour of God: And then they prayed

for the Removal of Judgments

(as We now do) as may ap-

pear from *Tertullian* assuring

us, that by this means Drought

was removed (*r*), yea *St. Cyprian*

(*p*) *Tertul. ad uxor. l.*

2. Item de Coron. mili-
tis, & advers. Ffych.

(*q*) *Albaspine. l. 1. c.*
Obfer. 16.

(*r*) *Quando genicula-
tionibus & jejunatio-
nibus nostris, depulsa
non sunt siccitates.*
Tert. ad Scapul.

hath reckoned up many of the Particulars of those primitive Litanies, viz. for deliverance from Enemies, for the obtaining Rain, &c. (s) St. Ambrose hath left us a compleat Form, of his own Composing (as is believed) which we shall have occasion to cite frequently, because of its Harmony with this of ours:

We might give more Proofs of the Antiquity of Litanies, but this may suffice to convince us, that we must not fix their Original so late as the time of Mamertus Bishop of Vienne, anno Christi 460, for he was not the first Inventor of them, much less Gregory the great, who flourished 140 years after: But the occasion of the Opinion concerning Mamertus was this; as both

(t) *Urbs sedet ad Rhodanum, Galli dixerunt Viennam,*

Quæ tulit adversos casus pastore Mamertio;

*Et paulo post
Casibus his percussis omnes, Divina coarctati*

*Quærere subsidia, &
Diras excire precando,*

*Hinc traxit Litaneia
ortum*

Mantuan. Faust. 4.

(v) *Gregor. Turonens. hist. lib. 2. cap. 34.*

(w) *Sidonius Epist. 1. 7 Epist. 1.*

Mantuan (t), and Gregorius Turon relate it. Many Prodigies appearing and much evil being felt, and feared in his Country, He a little before the Feast of our Lords Ascension, enjoined a Fast to the People, and appointed an Order of Prayer, ——— whereby the terrors ceasing, the fame of being dispersed through all Provinces, admonished all other Priests to follow his Example (u): And truly it was not twenty years after, when we find Sidonius Bishop of Averna in imitation of him, enjoining such a Litany in time of Famine (w), and within another twenty years a Council appointed, that they should be yearly observed

served (x): But the truth is, there were such Supplications before; only this Mamertus was the first, who used them in Procession abroad, here in the Western Church, and yet so also Litanies had been used in the Eastern Church fifty years before the time of Mamertus, for Nicephorus informs us, *That in a time of scarcity and on occasion of a terrible Earthquake at Constantinople, a Litany was instituted, and they went about the City supplicating — the whole City being made one Church, Theodosius the Emperour himself going foremost in private habit, nor were their Expectations deceived, for the Tempest ceased, and instead of scarcity, there followed great plenty and abundance* (y), and others agree with him. Now when this way of publick saying Litanies in Procession had been so available to avert Judgments, both in the East and West, no wonder if Gregory the Great, anno 600. living in a time of universal Calamity, by sickness, inundation and the sword, did review all the antient Forms, and compose that so famous sevenfold Litany out of them all (z): Which all the Western Churches have principally imitated ever since, as being the most full and regular Office of this kind, that had been compiled; and it is affirmed, that our Litany comes nearer to this, than that of the present Roman Church, to which Pope Honorius hath added the Invocation of all the Saints, which was not in that of St. Gregories, and is expunged by our Reformers: Yet still it appears, that it was not the Prayers,

(x) *Quod Rogationes i.e. Litanie ante Ascensionem Domini celebrantur.* Concil. Aurel. Can. 12.

(y) Nicephorus hist. l. 14. cap. 2. *Idem Theodosius & Proclus Patriarcha, Litanias & Supplicationes feliciter indixerunt ob terræ motum.* Cédrenus hist.

(z) *Paulus Diacon. lib. 18. Eusebius in vit. Gregor. &c.*

but the Name, the certain time, *viz.* In Rogation week, the manner (of going about the fields in reciting them, &c.) which were instituted by the

(a) *Concil. Aurelian. Can. 12. an. 507. Concil. Tolet. 3. Can. 1. an. 634. Ut Litanie his diebus à Clero omnique Populo cum magnâ reverentiâ agantur. Synod. Cloveshov. in Angliâ c. 16. an. 747. Concil. Mogunt. Can. 33. an. 813.*

latter Councils (a), but the earnest Supplications were truly primitive, having been used in the Church, before the Processions and Preambulations were joyned to them, and remaining when those were taken away; for there being much scandal at length in those processional Litanies, it was decreed, *That the Litany should for the future only*

be used within the Walls of the Church. Concil. Colonienf. Concil. Tom. 2. pag. 513. And so it is used among us to this day.

S. V. HAVING thus asserted the Antiquity of Litanies in general; it remains that we say somewhat of this particular *Litany* of the Church of *England*, concerning which it may be noted, that it hath a resemblance of most of the Antient Forms, but is not the same with any One, having so extracted the Marrow of them all, that we may justly esteem it to be the best in this kind that ever was: It is larger than those of the Greek Church, and shorter than that of the Latin, having cut off those impious and impertinent Addresses to the Saints, whose Names are one half of the Roman Litany, and yet adding some useful Petitions instead of those, and putting every thing into a most admirable Method: The time when it is appointed to be used is upon Wednesdays and Fridays, the Antient Fasting days of the Primitive Church

Church (*b*), who thought not fit to shew less Devotion than the Pharisees, who fasted twice in the Week (*c*), viz. on Mondays and Thursdays (*d*), for which cause some think the Christians chose the Fourth and Sixth, or rather, as *Petrus Alexandrinus* saith (*e*), because the Death of Christ was designed on the Fourth, and accomplished on the Sixth day: The Litany is also to be said on Sunday, not so much because *Agapetus* did so order it, *an.* 534. as because there is then the greatest Assembly to joyn in this vigorous Supplication, and that no

(*b*). *Nuscia tñs te-
rād & x̄ naggōdi-
ñs. Clem. Alex.
Strom. 7. A quo vero
non est assensum in om-
nibus orbis regionibus,
quod quarta & pro-
sabbatho jejuniū est
in Ecclesiā decretum:
Epiphani. advers. Aet:
Cur Stationibus quar-
tam & sextam feriam
dicamus? Tertul.*

(*c*). *Luke xviii. 12.*

(*d*). *Buxi. Synag. c.
23.*

(*e*). *Apud Albaspina.
lib. 1. obs. 16.*

day might seem to have a solemnner Service then the Lords day, whose first design was by God, and its Confirmation by Apostolick Practice; three times a week therefore the Litany is read ordinarily, and if we consider, that affliction is the Portion of the Church Militant, and that there is no time, when some part of it or other, is not distressed by Persecution or the Sword, by Famine or Pestilence, Schism or Heresy, we shall easily believe it can never be said unseasonably, with respect to the Common Calamities of all Mankind; but when any of these Judgments lye upon us, it is left to the Discretion of our spiritual Fathers to injoyn it more frequently, if they see occasion: Finally, as to the Composure it self, the Method is clear and comprehensive, the Form primitive and proper for afflicted Supplyants, the phrase is earnest and affectionate, so that he must be extreme obdurate, who is not moved by it to an extraordinary fervency of Devotion: The first Christians used to make
those

The Introduction.

those Supplications with Fasting and many Tears, and all that could signifie an humble importunity : And so must we do also, if we hope, either to procure comfort in, or deliverance from, our afflictions, by the use of this Litany, for a slight entreaty doth but incense the Almighty, when he is Correcting, and we smart under his hands, or are like to do so shortly ; wherefore that this excellent Form may work the more vigorously upon our affections, we will make a fuller discovery of its glories, a glance of which we shall first present in the following Table of the Method.

PARTITION

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

The general Analysis of the whole Litany.

The whole Litany consisteth of four parts.

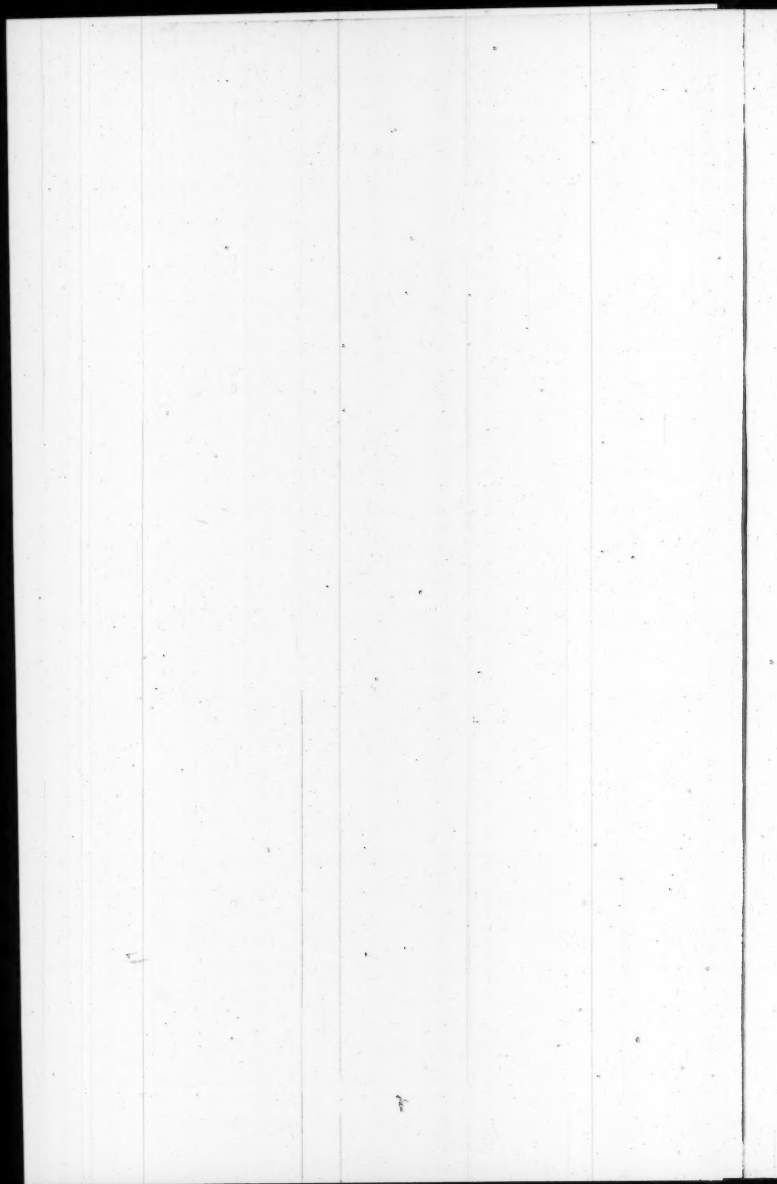
- | | | | |
|---|---|---|--|
| 1. The Invocation of the Holy Trinity | | 1. O God the Father of Heaven, &c.
2. O God the Son, Redeemer, &c.
3. O God the Holy Ghost, proceeding, &c.
4. O Holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, &c.
5. Remember not Lord our Offences, &c.
6. From all Evil and Mischief, from Sin, &c.
7. From all blindness of Heart, &c.
8. From fornication and all other, &c.
9. From Lightning and Tempest, &c.
10. From all Sedition, Priby Conspiracy, &c.
11. By the Mystery of the Holy Incarnation, &c.
12. By thine Agony and bloody sweat, &c.
13. In all time of our tribulation, &c. | |
| 2. The Deprecations | 1. For Forbearance.

2. For Deliverance, intimating
1. The Evils from which.
2. The means by which.
3. The timewhen. | 1. The whole Church.
1. The Supreme Governour and his Family.
2. The subordinate.
3. The People.
1. For their Peace.
2. For their spiritual welfare.
3. For their temporal comfort.
4. Especially for our Enemies. | 14. — To rule and govern thy Holy Church, &c.
15. — To keep and strengthen in the, &c.
16. — To rule his heart in thy Faith, &c.
17. — To be his Defender and Keeper, &c.
18. — To bless and preserve our Queen, &c.
19. — To illuminate all Bishops, Priests, &c.
20. — To endue the Lords of the Council, &c.
21. — To bless and keep the Magistrates, &c.
22. — To bless and keep all thy People, &c.
23. — To give to all Nations Unity, &c.
24. — To give us an Heart to love, &c.
25. — To give unto thy People Increase, &c.
26. — To bring into the way of truth, &c.
27. — To strengthen such as do stand, &c.
28. — To succour help and comfort all, &c.
29. — To preserve all that travel, &c.
30. — To defend and provide for the, &c.
31. — To have Mercy upon all men, &c.
32. — To forgive our Enemies, &c. |
| 3. The Intercessions, | 1. For others.

3. All Estates of men. | 1. Our Bodies,
2. Our Souls,
3. To press the former Petitions by an Address
To the second Person.
To the whole Trinity.
1. The Versicle.
2. The Prayer against Persec.
3. The Alternate Requests. | 33. — To give and preserve to our use, &c.
34. — To give us true Repentance, &c.
Son of God, we beseech thee, &c.
O Lamb of God that takest away, &c.
O Christ hear us, &c.
Lord have Mercy, &c.
Our father which art in Heaven, &c.
O Lord deal not with us, &c.
O God merciful Father, who, &c.
O Lord arise help us, &c.
O God we have heard with, &c.
O Lord arise, &c.
Glorify to the Father, &c.
From our Enemies defend, &c.
Spiritually behold, &c.
Favourable with Mercy, &c.
Both now and ever vouchsafe, &c.
Let thy Mercy, O Lord, &c. |
| 4. The Supplications, which are either, | 2. To prevent, or remove any Evil by

3. To sanctify all Evil, not removed, in | 1. Our Bodies,
2. Our Souls,
3. To press the former Petitions by an Address
To the second Person.
To the whole Trinity.
1. The Versicle.
2. The Prayer against Persec.
3. The Alternate Requests. | 35. — To give and preserve to our use, &c.
36. — To give us true Repentance, &c.
Son of God, we beseech thee, &c.
O Lamb of God that takest away, &c.
O Christ hear us, &c.
Lord have Mercy, &c.
Our father which art in Heaven, &c.
O Lord deal not with us, &c.
O God merciful Father, who, &c.
O Lord arise help us, &c.
O God we have heard with, &c.
O Lord arise, &c.
Glorify to the Father, &c.
From our Enemies defend, &c.
Spiritually behold, &c.
Favourable with Mercy, &c.
Both now and ever vouchsafe, &c.
Let thy Mercy, O Lord, &c. |

Place this after fol. 10.



PARTITION I. *Of the* LITANY.

SECTION I.

Of the Invocation.

§.I. **T**Hough we must call upon God at all times, yet we must do it more especially in the time of Trouble, for then we are most fit to pray, and he is most apt to hear us, who hath said, *In any afflicted, let him pray,* James v. 13. when we are in *Misery*, what should we seek but Mercy, that is the sum of all our Litanies, or the prayers we make in Trouble, for which Cause *David* begins his great *Penitential* with *Have mercy on me,* &c. *Psal.* li. 1. and all the Litanies in the World do begin with this solemn Word, *Lord have Mercy* (a); and so doth ours also, only we repeat that Great Request with a particular address to each person of the blessed Trinity, the object of a Christians Worship, and this we call the Invocation, being both a Confession of our Faith, and a preparation to all the following petitions: And for that reason, the people are appointed to say every one of these Addresses wholly after the Minister, because it gives every one an Interest in all the rest of the Office, being the *Preface* to it, and the *Compendium* thereof: Every One must crave audience in his own Words, which, when they have obtained, they may leave it to the *Priest* to set forth all their needs to Almighty God, provided they do shew their agreement to every Petition by Answering in the end thereof: After the rest of the Litany a hearty Response will suffice, but as we all desire the benefit of this excellent Form, we must say the Invocation our selves, and that we may be more affected with it, we will now consider it more strictly.

(a) Κύριε ἐλεῆσον. Liturg. S. Chrysost. S. Basil. &c. & inter Genes hæc verba reperuntur. Arrian. in Ep. l. 2. cap 7. *Kurie Eleison*, Missal. Sarisb. &c.

The Analysis of the Invocation.

§. II. The Invocation is an Address

- | | | | | |
|---|---|--------------|---|---------------------|
| 1. To the Father by | { | 1. The Com- | { | O God the Father |
| | | pellation | | of Heaven |
| | | 2. The Peti- | | Have mercy up- |
| | | tion | | on us |
| 3. The Con- | { | 3. The Con- | { | Miserable Sin- |
| | | fession | | ners. |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| 1. To Every Person of the Trinity particularly. | { | 1. The Com- | { | O God the Son, |
| | | pellation | | Redeemer of the |
| | | 2. The Peti- | | Have Mercy up- |
| | | tion | | on us |
| 2. To the Son also by | { | 3. The Con- | { | Miserable Sin- |
| | | fession | | ners. |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| 3. To the Holy Ghost also by | { | 1. The Com- | { | O God the Holy |
| | | pellation | | Ghost, proceeding |
| | | 2. The Peti- | | Have Mercy up- |
| | | tion | | on us |
| 3. The Con- | { | 3. The Con- | { | Miserable Sin- |
| | | fession | | ners. |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |
| 2. To the whole Trinity together also by | { | 1. The Com- | { | O Holy, blessed and |
| | | pellation | | glorious Trini- |
| | | 2. The Peti- | | Have Mercy up- |
| | | tion | | on us |
| 3. The Con- | { | 3. The Con- | { | Miserable Sin- |
| | | fession | | ners. |
| | | | | |
| | | | | |

A Practical Discourse upon the Invocation.

S.III. **O** God the Father of Heaven, have mercy upon us miserable Sinners] There is an Equality of Power, and yet a difference of Order among the Persons of the glorious Trinity, for the Father is ever reckoned in the first place, to him therefore we make our first Address. He first gave us our being, and is our Father by Creation, yea he is the Father that is the Maker of Heaven and Earth, but because he properly dwells in Heaven, and never visibly appeared on Earth, as the Son and the Holy Ghost have done, he is peculiarly stiled *Our Father of Heaven*, or *Our Heavenly Father*, and so he is called here, as well as in the beginning of the Lords Prayer, to raise up our hearts to Heaven and the things above, and to mind us how great a Majesty we are before, even the Father of all the Heavenly Powers, who do all adore him with the lowest Venerations: He can do whatsoever he will, because he is so great a God, and we hope he will do what we desire, because he is so gracious a Father: Now the Petition we make to him is for Mercy, and the Motive to enforce it is, because we are *miserable sinners*. As we are Miserable, we are the proper Objects of Mercy, which cannot be exercised, but upon those in Misery (*b*), as we are distressed, we need his relieving Mercy, and as we are Sinners, we need his forgiving Mercy; His Mercy can both pity our Miseries and pardon our Transgressions, and that we may the more fervently put up so necessary a Request, we must observe, there are some of Our Miseries which are most proper for the Father to redress, and some Sins which being principally against God the Father,

(b) *Cessat misericordia, ubi nulla est miseria.* Aug. de X. Chord.

ther, it is most fit to beg the Pardon of them from him; Now this being an Invocation of the Father, to whom the Works of Creation and Providence do belong; let us while we beg Mercy of him, first reflect upon our Miseries, which he is most concerned to help us in. Are we sick or weak in body, low and impoverished in Estate, abused in our good Name, or unhappy in our Relations? Is the Air tempestuous, the Year unseasonable, the State imbroiled with War, or the Church disturbed with Faction? Are we deprived of our Peace, or our Traffique, our Liberty or our Rights? We may then justly go to our Heavenly Father, the great Disposer of all things, and in a sence of our Misery and his Mercy, call upon him for relief; and when we call upon him for Mercy, let us reflect upon the Miseries of this kind, which we labour under, so shall the more earnestly beg his Pity.

Yet lest our Complaints should look like accusations of his Justice, or reproaches to his Providence, in the next place let us remember, we are *Sinners* also, and call to mind those Offences, which have been particularly committed against our heavenly Father, and caused him to send these Evils upon us: As our forgetfulness of his Mercies, our presumption in Prosperity, our murmurings in Adversity, our greediness of worldly and contempt of heavenly things, our distrust of his Providence, abuse of his Creatures, defiling our Bodies, unhallowing our Souls, and our wasting our precious time: These are Sins directly against God the Father, our Maker and Preserver, and therefore are to be humbly confessed, and heartily bewailed, before we proceed to ask any Favours from him: Let us meditate therefore what need we have of the Mercy of God the Father, to remove our Miseries and forgive our Sins, and then we shall see, how necessary it is for us to cry with a mighty Passion,

Passion, **O** God the Father, &c. while the Minister is repeating, we have time to consider of our Calamities and our Iniquities, and then when our part of the duty comes, I doubt not but we shall perform it with a vigorous Devotion.

S. IV. O God the Son, Redeemer of the World, have mercy upon us miserable Sinners.] The Orthodox Christians did always give the same Worship to the Son of God, which they did to the Father, because he is Equal to the Father, and the Father himself hath commanded, *That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father, for he that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father which sent him.* John v. 23. so that the *Arrian* Heresy, which robbed the Son of his Worship as well as his Divinity, was not only injurious to our Lord Jesus, but displeasing to God the Father: Which was ingeniously signified by *Amphilocius*, who, perceiving the Emperour *Theodosius* somewhat too favourable to the *Arrian* Opinions, came once into the presence, where the same *Theodosius* and his Son *Arcadius* (then Partner with his Father in the Empire) were standing, and making a low obeysance to the Father, he took no notice of the Son at all, no not when he was admonished of his Neglect; but seeing the Emperour angry thereat, he said, *Are you displeased with me for not giving equal Honour to your Son as to your self, and will not God be displeased at those who do not worship his Eternal and only begotten Son, equally to himself, as he hath commanded,* *Histor. Tripart. l. ix. cap. 25.* Wherefore when we have first adored the Father, we do next invoke the Son, declaring thereby, that we believe him to be very God, of equal power and dignity with his Father, calling him not the Son of God, but God the Son; and making the very same Request to him that we had

had made to the Father before, that he would *have Mercy upon us*; and to encourage us to believe and hope, that he will grant it, we invoke him also by his proper Title, *Redeemer of the World*, for he *tasted of Death for every Man*, Hebr.ii.9. and by him God *reconciles the World unto himself*, 2 Cor.5.19. Coloss. 1. 20. The *Donatists* of old affirmed, Christ dyed only to redeem them, but St. *Augustine* sharply reproves their vanity, saying, they must either have a very mean esteem for

(c) *Valde ingrati sunt pretio suo, aut multum superbi sunt qui dicunt, aut illud tam parvum esse, ut solos Afros emerit, aut se tam magnos, pro quibus solis illud datum sit. Aug. in Psalm. 95.*

Christ's blood, or a very high Conceit of themselves, who confined his Redemption to their own Party (c): We know that the price he hath paid was not only for single persons, but to reconcile the whole nature of Man to God; so that he is justly styled the Redeemer of the World, and bearing that Character,

how can we doubt but he will have Mercy upon us; he had Mercy on all, or else he had not dyed for all, he made no exceptions, and why should we by despairing doubts except our selves; 'tis sure we are of the number of those, which he hath redeemed, and therefore finding our selves to be *Miserable Sinners*, let us call and cry earnestly to him, declaring our *Misery*; and confessing our Sins, that he may also help and pardon us: And to make this address more pertinent, let us (by the former Method) first, consider of those *Miseries* of which we may fitly complain to God the Son, our Saviour and Redeemer, viz. the Corruption of our Nature, and the Guilt of our Sins, whereby we are in a very miserable Estate, being by Sin become Enemies to God, Slaves of Sathan and Heirs of Damnation, the fears of Hell terrify us, the Remembrance of Judgment doth amaze us, and the thoughts of Death are dismal to us, and

and the apprehensions of Gods wrath make our Devotions heartless, our Conscience unquiet, and our Lives uncomfortable; in which Distress let us passionately beg of him to pity us, who hath satisfied the Justice of God, and purchased his Mercy for us. One drop of his precious blood will allay all these fears; and remove our guilt from us; now that he may be more inclinable to redress our Misery, let us secondly confess our sins, *viz.* Those which have been committed most directly against our Lord Jesus: Our Impenitence and Unbelief, our Presuming upon his Salvation, or Despairing of his Grace, that we have been so unmindful of his favours, unthankful for his benefits, unaffected with his Agonies, and disobedient to his Commands, we have doubted of his Promises, despised his Offers, harboured his Murthe- rers, denied him the pleasure of saving us, crucifying to our selves again the Lord of Life, and seeming to strive to make his Death in vain unto us: Thus we have requited our dear Redeemer, and are we not grievous sinners? It is hard to say, whether we be more miserable or more sinful we are both in so high a measure, let us therefore speedily cry to him for Pity and Pardon, if we look upon him he can help us, he is God and therefore able, he is the Redeemer of the world, and therefore willing to relieve and forgive us, if we look upon our selves, we need both relief and remission; for we are very Miserable and grievous sinners, and every one of these Considerations will help us to say this Petition for Mercy to God the Son also with Fervency and Devotion. His Power may quicken our Faith, his Mercy raise our hope, and our own Misery may make us earnest, our Sinfulness may make us humble if duly thought upon, and when the heart is thus affected, no doubt the Tongue will unfeignedly say, **O God the Son, &c. Have Mercy, &c.**

S.V. **G**od the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, Have mercy upon us miserable Sinners:] As the Divinity of the Son, so of the Holy Ghost also was denyed by many of the old Hereticks;

(d) *Theodoret, lib. 5. c.*

10.

(e) *Vincent, Lirinens. adv. her. Epiphani, lib. 2. Tom. 2. par. 65.*

(f) *Idem Vincentius Liv.*

(g) *Sozomen l. 4. c. 27.*

as *Arrius (d)*, *Samosatenus (e)*, *Photinus (f)*, and especially *Macedonius (g)*; but the Catholick Church did ever confute and condemn them, asserting that the Holy Ghost was very God, equal with the Father and the Son: As a Testimony whereof the *Nicene Creed* affirm-

eth, that the Holy Ghost is worshipped and glorified with the Father and the Son, so of Old, and so in our Church, we glorifie him with them in the *Gloria Patri*, &c. we worship him with them here in this Invocation, thereby declaring we believe the Holy Ghost to be truly God, since we must worship only the Lord our God, and him alone must we serve, *Mat. iv. 10.* We were baptized in his Name, and therefore we must call on his Name, for which we have a President in *St. Paul*, who calls the Spirit the Lord, and prays directly that *He will establish their hearts in Holiness before God the Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, 1*

Thess. iii. 12, 13. as *St. Ambrose* well observes (b): And to give still further evidence of our right belief, we give to the Holy Ghost his peculiar Character, viz. that *He proceedeth* (not from the Father by the Son, as the Grecks hold,

(h) *Patrem dixit, filium dixit, ver. 13. quem ergo cum Patre & Filio propter Spiritum junxit.* Ambros. de Spir. sancto l. 3. cap. 15.

but) from the Father and the Son, as the Scripture doth inform us, *John xiv. 26.* and *xv. 26.* and *xvi. 7.* Yet to shew he is not lessened by this Procession, but of the same gracious nature as well as the same glorious digni-

ty

ty with the Father and the Son from whom he doth proceed : We make the same Petition to this that we did to the other, even that ~~He~~ **he** will **have mercy on us**; We make the same Complaint before him that we are **miserable**, the same Confession to him that we are **Sinners**, and we have good reason so to do; for we have some Miseries proper to be removed by the Office, and we have sins committed against the Person of the Holy Ghost, so that while the Holy Man is going before us in repeating this Invocation, our Thoughts ought to be fixed upon these two Subjects, 1. As the Holy Ghost is our Sanctifier, we may properly represent our selves as miserable before him by reason of the Ignorance of our minds, the perverseness of our Wills, the hardness of our hearts, the disorder of our affections, the fury of our Passions and the violence of our Lusts, we may sadly complain of the want of many Graces, and the weakness of those which we have, of our averfeness to begin, our slackness to carry on, and our weariness e're we can accomplish any Good; all which miserable and evil dispositions the blessed Spirit can redress, and make us ready and able to every holy Duty; pray we therefore to him to pity these our spiritual miseries; And let us not wonder, why the good Spirit beholding us lye under these evil habits hath not hitherto removed them, for our Admiration will cease and turn into self-accusation, if 2. We call to mind our Sins against the Spirit of God, for though we are not guilty of that spiteful Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost, which is said to be unpardonable, *Mat. xii. 32.* yet we have not demeaned our selves toward him, as his Office and Design deserved (*i.*): We have often grieved him

(i) *Deus precepit Spiritum Sanctum utpote pro naturæ suæ bono teneri & delicatum, tranquillitate & lenitate, quiete & pace tractare, non furore, non bile, non ira, non odio, inquietare.*
Tert. de sp.

Ephes. iv. 30. by stifling his good motions, neglecting his directions, and disregarding his reproofs; we have not profited by the word which he endited, the Ordinances in which he is present, nor by any of the means of Grace; we have quenched holy, and cherished impure thoughts, hating to be reformed, impatient of being hindred from evil purposes, refractory and incorrigible even under Chastisements, till we have almost tired out the Patience of the gentle and holy Spirit of God, so that unless **We have mercy upon us**, and do pardon our former stubbornness, we might fear he would give us over, and never attempt our Conversion more, which is the saddest of all Judgments; We have as yet time to prevent such a desertion, and to obtain the pardon of all our former provocations, the removal of all our spiritual evil-dispositions, if with a penitent heart and devout affection, with a sense of our Miseries, and sorrow for our Sins, we can call upon the Holy Ghost and say — **Have mercy, &c.**

S. VI. O Holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three Persons and one God, Have mercy upon us, miserable Sinners:] The former Addresses to the Father, Son and Holy Ghost in particular have sufficiently shewed the Distinction of the Persons: And now that we may set forth the Unity of the Godhead, we invoke them all in One repeating the same Request to the whole Trinity together, which we had made to each

Person apart before, and we have Examples of such kind of Addresses and Prayers to the Holy and blessed Trinity, as well in the Writings of the Orthodox Fathers (*k*), as in the publick Offices of the ancient Church (*l*). I shall shall only produce that memorable Prayer

(*k*) *August. Meditat. cap. 12. & cap. 31. &c.*

(*l*) *Eucholog. Παράκλησις τριῶν. Offic. London & notie, p. 56. Misal. Sarish. Liton. & Dominica sancta Trinitatis, &c.*

of

of the Eastern Church, which begins some of their Offices, and is thus exprest, *O most holy Trinity, have mercy upon us, Lord be merciful to our sins, Saviour pardon our transgressions, Holy one behold and heal our infirmities for thy Names sake*: To the same sence with these of our Church. We cryed for mercy, and declared our miseries and our Sins to every Person before, and now we do the same to all, to mind us that our Sins against any one Person of the Holy and undivided Trinity, is also against every Person, and to admonish us that our Miseries are not to be relieved by any one Person, so as to exclude the other, for they do all joyn to succour and relieve us, being as unanimous in their actions as united in their nature, so that if we propitiate one we reconcile all, if we offend one we displease all, and therefore it is very fit we should unite them in our Devotion, who do all make up One God: And withal we may here fitly adore the Mystery of the incomprehensible Trinity, declaring we believe it, though we cannot fathom the depth of it, and admire it where we cannot fully understand it. We know that there is a Trinity in Unity and Unity in Trinity, and we know that this Trinity is Holy and unmixed, Blessed by the Angels, Glorious in the eyes of all faithful People, once more therefore let us cry, **Have mercy**; it is not a vain Repetition, for Mercy is so necessary for us (m), and this Holy importunity is so pleasing to God (n), that we ought to repeat this Request often, and to beg with a fervency, not to be denied: And we may also have Two Advantages by this Repetition; First, that if there be any Misery or Sin which lyes upon us, and which we could not properly refer to any of the Persons in par-

(m) *Abfit enim ut multiloquium deputeretur quando necessaria dicuntur.* Aug. Retract.

(n) *Luc xviii. 5. Importunus vincit malum, quanto magis bonitatem mundi.* Talm. Tract. Sanhedr.

ticular, we may now produce that here before the whole blessed Trinity. Secondly, if through Negligence or wandering thoughts we let slip any of the former Address, we may make some amends for our carelessness, and retrieve what we lost by a devout oblation of this general Request, which I wish you to present with a hearty Devotion, for a good beginning is not only an *Omen*,

(o) *Cujusque rei potissima pars principium est.* ff. l. i. tit. 2. *præf.*

but a cause of our good proceeding (o) in the next Part, to which we now go on, reserving the Paraphrase till the End, that the whole Litany may appear para-

phrased altogether.

SECTION

SECTION II.

Of the Deprecations.

§. I. **W**Hen we have craved audience, and opened our way to the throne of grace by the foregoing humble and importunate Invocation, we proceed to make our more Particular Requests, and because the Evils which are inflicted on us, or impendent over us do most affect us, we must first desire to be delivered from them, before we can with a serene mind petition for good things. The first step towards felicity being freedom from Evil, the first part of Litany is for deliverance, which is properly called Deprecation, that is, A Supplication for the Removal of some grievous things (a), which some make the first of those kinds of Prayer prescribed by St. Paul in that Direction, 1 Tim. ii. 1. And doubtless is one of the most natural and necessary Parts of Litany, which is made principally for Deliverance from Sin and Misery (as was shewed before): So that we may be sure none of the Antient forms want this Part, the Greek Offices have one part of their Supplications, beginning with these words, *For our Deliverance from, &c.* (b). But the Latin Church (c), till the Corruption of their Litany by the putting in the Names of the Saints, proceeded in the same manner as we do; although the petitions are not the same, yet the form of asking is,

(a) 1 Tim. ii. 1. Δι' ἡ-
σους — ἱκετηρίαν
ὑποσχεσθὲς ἡμῖν ὑπὸ
ἐπαγγελίης πᾶν
ἀσπληγῶν. Theoph.

(b) Ὑπὲρ τῆ ψυ-
χῆς αὐτῆς —
Liturg. S. Chrysost. &
S. B. fil.

(c) Ab omni malo Li-
bera nos Domine. Miss.
sec. us. Sarum.

begin-

beginning with *From*, &c. and the Answer being *Deliver us O Lord*; concerning which last Words they are the proper Words of this Part of the Litany, and were first taken either from *David's Psalms*, *Psal. lix. 1, 2.* and *lxxix. 9. &c.* or else more probably from Our Saviour's great Pattern of Devotion, for this is no more but a larger Paraphrase of *Deliver us from Evil*, reckoning up all the Evils which are included under that general Petition: And if we consider the Estate of the Church or own Condition in this world, we shall find no Part of our Devotion more agreeing to our circumstances, for we are alwayes either in Danger or in Misery, there is Variety but no total Cessation (d):

(d) *Ὁ βίβη ἀλλή- Nor is any one so happy at any time,
 τως ἰ βίβη ἀλλή- as to have no need of this, Good
 ζυμωρῆ. Enrip. Lord deliver us: For these words
 are here used with reference either*

to the Evil of Sin, and then they crave Remission of the Guilt, and rescue from the Dominion thereof, that we may be delivered by pardon of it, and by freedom from it: Or else they are applyed to the Evil of Punishment, which if it be but Coming, *Deliver us*, signifies our desire it may be prevented, if it be upon us already, it is a Request, for the taking the Evil away; So that all of us, have need always to use it with great Devotion, and for the particular Evils, Our Church hath here put them into a better Method than any Litany in the world ever had; so that their curious Order is enough to recommend them, if they wanted other Excellencies, as the Reader will see in this Table.

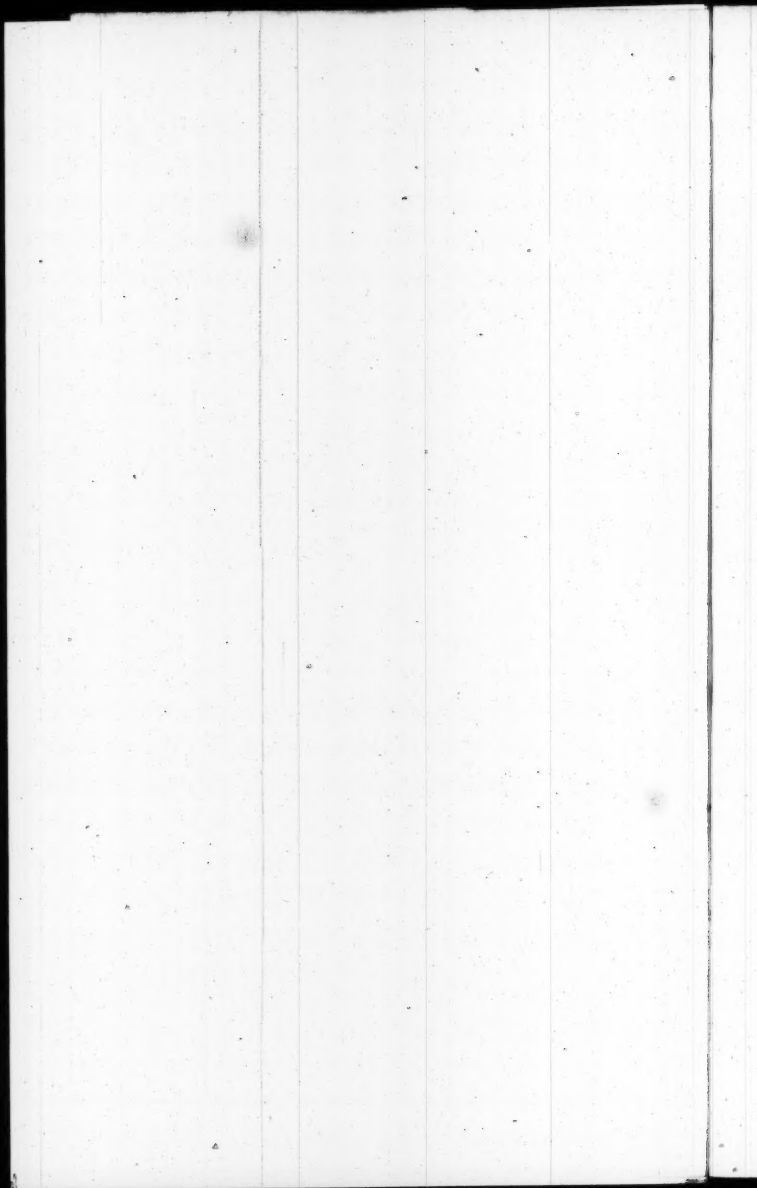
22

The Analysis of the Deprecations.

§.2. The Deprecations do consist of two kinds of Requests.

1. For Forbearance, that our Correction may either be;	<div> <div>Not at all.</div> <div>Or not yet.</div> <div>Or not long.</div> </div>	<div>Remember not, Lord, our offences, nor the offences of our fore-fathers, neither take thou Vengeance of our Sins, Spare us, good Lord, spare thy People, Whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever,</div>
	<div> <div>1. In general.</div> <div>Nothing also,</div> </div>	<div> <div>Spare us good Lord.</div> <div>From all evil, and mischief from Sin,</div> <div>From the crafts and assaults of the Devil,</div> <div>From thy wrath and from everlasting Damnation,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> </div>
<div> <div>1. The Particulars from which we would be delivered,</div> <div>2. For Deliverance, expressing,</div> </div>	<div> <div>1. From Sin.</div> <div>2. In special from Sins,</div> </div>	<div> <div>From all blindness of Heart, from Pride, Main-gloze, and Hypocrisy, from envy, hatred and malice, and all uncharitableness,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> <div>From fornication and all other deadly Sin, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the Devil,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> </div>
	<div> <div>1. Temporal on the outward Man.</div> <div>2. From Judgments,</div> <div>2. Spiritual on the Inward.</div> </div>	<div> <div>1 More immediate from God.</div> <div>From Lightning and Tempest, from Plague, Pestilence and Famine, from Battel and Murder, and from sudden Death,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> <div>2. From Man.</div> <div>From all sedition, prybe Conspiracy and Rebellion, from all false Doctrine, Heresy and Schism,</div> <div>From hardness of heart, and contempt of the word and Commandment,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> </div>
<div> <div>2. The means by which, being a Memorial of what Jesus had done for us,</div> </div>	<div> <div>1. At his Birth.</div> <div>2. In his Life.</div> <div>3. At his Death.</div> <div>4. After his death.</div> </div>	<div> <div>By the mystery of the Holy Incarnation, by the Holy Nativity and Circumcision,</div> <div>By the baptism, fasting and temptation,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> <div>By thine Agony and bloody sweat, by the Cross and Passion, by the precious death and burial,</div> <div>By the glorious Resurrection and Ascension, and by the coming of the Holy Ghost,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> </div>
<div> <div>3. The special times in which we would be delivered, viz.</div> </div>	<div> <div>1. In Life.</div> <div>2. At our Death.</div> <div>3. After death.</div> </div>	<div> <div>1. Adversity.</div> <div>In all time of our tribulation,</div> <div>2. Prosperity.</div> <div>In all time of our Wealth,</div> <div>In the hour of death,</div> <div>In the day of Judgment,</div> <div>Good Lord deliver us.</div> </div>

Place this after fol. 24.



A Practical Discourse upon the Deprecations.

§. III. Remember not O Lord our offences, nor the offences of our Fore-fathers, neither take thou Vengeance of our Sins. Spare us Good Lord, Spare thy People whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious Blood, and be not angry with us for ever.]

Ans. *Spare us good Lord.*]

This Petition is placed in the front, as well because it is most general, as because it is almost the very words of Scripture, being collected out of *Psal. lxxix. 8. Joel ii. 17. Isa. lxiv. 9. and Psal. lxxix. 5.* and altogether makes up a most excellent form by which we may beg the Divine forbearance, for our requests must ascend by degrees, and before we advance so high as to ask a perfect deliverance, we should first desire to be spared; and how can we do that better then in that of *David, Psal. lxxix. 8. Remember not against us former Iniquities:* Or as the Margent reads (and the best Interpreters expound) *The Iniquities of them that*

were before us (e), viz. The Iniquities of our Fore-fathers: Thus the Jewish Church prayed of old, because God had threatned to visit the Sins of the Fathers upon the Children, *Exod. xx. 5.* and they believe he frequently did so, for in the Babylonish Captivity, they thought they did suffer for their Fathers Sins (f), and they affirm from that threatning, *Exod. xxxii.*

34. That there is no Judgment upon *Israel*, wherein there

(e) *Antiquarum— id est, à parentibus venientium.* Aug. in *Psal. 79.*

Iniquitates priorum temporum vel hominum. R. D. K. ita Hammond Paraphr. (f) *Ezek. xviii. 2. Chal. Paraph. Patres peccant, filii vapulant. vid. Dan. ix. 16. Thren. v. 7.*

there is not something inflicted for their Fathers making the Golden Calf; And verily our Fathers also have sinned as well as theirs, and set us a bad Example, and while we follow their steps, we revive the Memory of their Sins, and provoke God very justly to punish us, not only for our offences, but for the offences of our

(g) *Illorum pœnas luunt quorum opera secuti sunt.* Greg. mor. 15.21.

(h) *Mat.xxiii.35,36. Nec puniuntur quia parentes fuerunt peccatores, sed quia ipsi peccatorum æmulatores.* Hieron.in Ezek. xviii.

Forefathers (g): The Lord doth often put off temporal judgments from the Fathers, and defer to see if the next generation will amend (h): but if they go on in the same way, then He severely takes vengeance for both together, and so he may punish us for offences done many years ago, because we renew them and act them over again, so that is both prudent and necessary

to pray **Remember not** — **the Offences of our Forefathers**: And those who charge this Petition to be praying for the dead, both accuse the Holy Scripture, and betray their malice as well as their Ignorance, it being evident we do herein pray not for our deceased Ancestors, but for our selves, that God would not punish us neither for their Offences nor yet for our own. When the Lord punisheth for any Sin, he is said to remember it, and when he forbeareth, he is said not to remember it, viz. not to call it to mind with a purpose to take vengeance for it, which Phrase intimates, that God is so great a Hater of Sin, that if he remember it, he cannot but avenge it: And truly is a very suitable Preamble to the following Request of **Spare us good Lord**, for it implies, that God is apt enough to spare us of his own gracious nature, but that our Sins are daily Monitors to his Justice, and are so like the Offences of our Fore-fathers, that they almost compel

pel (i) him to take Vengeance for both together; but the best way that he may not remember them against us, is for us to call them to mind with shame and sorrow, for if the remembrance of them bring us to Repentance, he will forget and forgive them, *Psal.* li. 3. 9. Let us therefore consider,

what a vast score of Transgressions there is contracted, for which no vengeance hath yet been taken. Many were done in our Fathers days, more in ours, who have not only imitated, but far outstript them, for this Age exceeds all that ever went before it for all sorts of wickedness, so that it deserves to be punished for the Offences of many Generations, and that the Cloud which hath been so long in gathering, should now fall upon our guilty heads, and then how deplorable would our Case be? Let us with those *Psal.* cvi. 6. confess, that *We have sinned with our Fathers*: Let us acknowledg their Sins as well as our own, and if we follow not their evil ways, we shall not be heirs of the Vengeance due to their Iniquities (k): if we bewail both theirs and our own, we shall be punished for neither, and therefore after this Penitent reflection upon our Sin and Danger, we may proceed to the next request.

2. *Spare us good Lord, &c.* which are the very words of that Divine Litany, indited by God, enjoined to the Jews, *Joel* ii. 17. and is punctually used by this Church, which keeps the same words, and says them in the same place (especially in Cathedrals, viz.) between the Porch and the Altar: A Petition so necessary that all the world seems to conspire in the use thereof: *Ob spare me a little, so David, Psal.* xxxix. 15. *Spare Lord, spare thy People,*

(i) *Cogimus ad ulciscendas criminum nostrorum immanitates, nolentem Deum; prece est ut eum non permittamus, ut parcat.*
Salv. de Gub. l. 5.

(k) *Desinit esse filius iniquorum qui non imitatur mores eorum.*
Aug. in *Psal.* 109.

- (l) *Miss. secun. us. Sa. rum.* *ple (l), and Be gracious to us and spare us O Lord (m),* so the Western Church, *Cease, O Lord, spare O Lord, be merciful O Lord (n),* so the Eastern Christians pray, and what can any of us ask with more comfort,

since he that ought to punish us taught us to pray to be spared, declaring by that gracious Act, that he intended to give what he had taught us to ask, and that he delighted in sparing, since he only waits till we humbly beg it of him; Oh then ~~spare us good Lord~~, he that cries not earnestly for this, is neither sensible of his own Misery, nor yet of the Divine Mercy, and most justly deserves to suffer. But what Argument have we to fortifie this Petition? shall we say spare us, because we are innocent, by no means, such a bold and false assertion would accelerate his Vengeance, we are guilty, and we have confessed it before, praying him not to **Remember our Offences**, &c. it is not our Innocence we stand upon. We have two better Motives, the first that which the Lord taught the Jews, **Spare thy People, viz.** That as they of Old, so we now are His peculiar People, whom we hope he will spare, *as a man spareth his own Son, that serveth him*, Malach. iii. 17. The second is peculiar to the Gospel [**whom thou hast Redeemed with thy most precious blood**]; We are his, and that by the dearest purchase that ever was, never was any thing bought so dear, and shall he that redeemed us destroy us? *He spared not his own Son, but gave him up to Death for us, and shall he not spare us now for his sake?* Rom. viii. 32. Justice indeed must be satisfied, and where there is sin there must be punishment, so that it had been in vain for sinners to pray for sparing, if there were no Saviour: But now we are not left to expiate our Offences by our own sufferings, nor would they all have sufficed to avert

vert his wrath, but behold Jesus hath suffered that we may be spared, and he hath bought off our sufferings with the expence of his dearest blood; so that we may now for his sake pray that our Sins may not be remembered, and that we may be *spared*, and there is great probability we shall prevail, and either he will not be angry with us at all, or his Anger will not last long however, which is the third Petition [**and be not angry with us for ever**] *Psal.* lxxix. 5. *Isa.* lxiv. 9. And is a modest reserve well becoming such Offenders, that if we may not be totally spared, yet we may not be long upon the Rack. God may, and must be, angry with his redeemed ones, if they do wickedly; but if they repent, *His anger is but for a moment, heavyness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning, Psalm xxx. 5.* However God will not be angry for ever, that is not punish us in eternal vengeance; for in very truth this, this is that we ought principally to fear, and to

pray against (o), even the endless punishments of Hell fire. We may be chastised on Earth a while, and be supported under it and bettered by it; but to be cast into everla-

(o) Μὴ παροξύνῃς ἡ-
μᾶς εἰς τέλῃ διὰ
τὰς ἀνομίας ἡμῶν.
Eucholog.

sting flames is most intollerable, however therefore, O Lord, whether we be spared here or no; be not thus angry with us, to condemn us to all Eternity. I know the words of this Petition may be otherwise applyed, viz. Upon supposition that the Calamity is upon us at present, and hath continued long, and may do longer, then we seem humbly to expostulate as they *Psal.* lxxxv. 5. *Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever?* *Psal.* lxxxix. 45. 46. *Lord how long wilt thou hide thy self? for ever. Oh remember how short my time is:* It is but a few days in all, which we have to spend upon Earth, make not so great a part of our poor Ever to be miserable by thy heavy hand.

And

And now if we reflect upon all that is comprehended in this most excellent Petition, no doubt we shall most heartily joyn in the general Response, **Spare us good Lord;** that as the Mercy is very great and very necessary, it may be begged with an united force. It is *Calvins* note upon the place of *Joel*, that though God appointed the Priests to pray, **Spare**, &c. yet no doubt he would not have the

(p) *Sacerdotes vota
nomine populi concipi-
ebant — noluit ta-
men populum inter
partes suas negligere.*
Calv. in loc.

people omit to bear a part in the duty (p), and they do not deserve to share in the benefit, that will not joyn in the Petition. Whoever sits mute when both the Priest and his Brethren cry, **Spare us**, is either so proud as to think he hath no sin, or so careless as not to regard his own

danger: but let every One, as they desire God to spare them, seal the Petition put up by the Minister, by openly and humbly saying, **Spare us good Lord.**

S. IV. From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the Devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting Damnation.
Good Lord Deliver us.]

We are now come to those Petitions, which are most properly to be called *Deprecations*, being no other but a larger Paraphrase upon the last Clause of the Lords Prayer, and for a perpetual memorial, that all these are but a Comment upon our Saviours Text. The first words, with the Response (which in the old Litanies are a petition by themselves) are no other, but the Inversion of **Deliver us from evil**, for here we have it from **all evil** deliver us; now because all these Deprecations, which follow, are made for deliverance from the two general kinds of Evil, the Evil of Sin, and of Punishment.

nishment (q); therefore our Litany hath added one Word to the old forms, to signify the Evil of Punishment — and **mischief**:

For it is evident, that by **evil** and **mischief** is meant Sin and Misery (r): And so these two first words are the general Heads of all that follows: And that we may ask so comprehensive a request, with a suitable Devotion, let us consider that we are compounded of Soul and Body, the one lyable to *Evil*, the

other to *mischief*, so that we are in perpetual danger of the one or both of these, if God in Mercy do not deliver us; but we must beseech him earnestly to preserve us, and the hearty asking of this general request will facilitate the way to the more particular enumeration, which here follows. **From Sin, Good Lord, &c.** so David prays *Psal. xxxix. 9. Deliver me from all mine Offences*; *Sin* is the first and the greatest Evil in the world, yea in strict speaking, there is no Evil but Sin, for nothing else can hurt us (s), and therefore this is to be first and chiefly prayed against: I confess most men (as *Elihu* speaks, *Job xxxv. 21.*) choose iniquity rather than affliction, and if they were left to their own inclinations, would sooner, and more heartily pray against Suffering than Sin: but the Church doth correct their Mistake, by putting Sin in the first place: All other Evils, Poverty and Sicknes, slander and oppression, and the like,

(q) *Et hoc est totum quod dicitur malum peccatum, & pœna peccati.* Aug. de vera relig. cap. 12.

(r) Ἀπὸ πάντος πονηρίας καὶ συμφορᾶς. *Petlei versio.*

Ἀπὸ παντὸς κακῆ καὶ συμφορᾶς. *Versio D. Dupont, Litanie Anglicana.*

(s) *Unum malum illi est turpitude*; Sen. de constant. sap. c. 5.

Ἡ κακία ἐστὶ τὸ κακὸν καὶ τὰς κατ' αὐτῷ πράξεις, καὶ ἀλλὰ ἐστὶν, ὥς πρὸς ἀρετὴν λόγον. *Orig. in Cels. l. 4.* Ἐν μόνον ἐστὶ κακὸν τὸ ἁμαρτάνειν. *Chrys. in Ephes.*

though

though they be troublesome are often beneficial, sin always makes us worse men, afflictions many times make us better; that makes us odious to God, these more acceptable; that endangers our Salvation, these prepare us for it, and may be a means to bring us to it: Sin hardens the heart, embaseth the affections, and robs us of our innocence, our hope and our peace, and were it not for sin, there would have been no Evil in the World, why do mortal men complain, when they are punished for their sins? *Lament. iii. 39.* or, why do we so earnestly pray against *Lightning and Tempest, Pestilence and Famine, &c.*? If there were no sin, these would not have fallen on us, and till sin be removed, these Judgments will not cease. We begin at the wrong end, if we fancy to be eased of our Calamities first, for the right Method is to begin with the Petition, **from Sin—**
Good Lord deliver us: Now there is a twofold deliverance from Sin; *first*, from the Commission of it; *secondly*, from the guilt of it, and the Vengeance due to it, and to make this Petition compleat both are here mentioned.

That we may not commit any more sin, we pray **from the crafts and assaults of the Devil, Good Lord deliver us:** For it is the Employment of that evil Spirit to make men Partners with him in Sin, that they may be Companions with him in punishment, and therefore the old Latin Litanies say in the next place,

(1) *Ab insidiis Diaboli libera nos. Brev. Sarisb. & Ebor.*

from the Snares of the Devil, &c. (t). But because there is a twofold Method used by Sathan to draw men into Sin, by Fraud, or by

force, therefore our Church hath put in, both the **Crafts** and the **Assaults** of the Devil; for sometimes he exerciseth the *subtilty* of the *Serpent*, sometimes the *violence* of a *roaring Lyon*, sometimes he would intice us by

cunning.

cunning, sometimes terrify us by fear, his Policy is too deep, and his force too great for us; therefore let us heartily call upon our heavenly Father, who can baffle his Craft by his infinite wisdom, and invalidate his Assaults by his Almighty Power, and keep us safe from both: But if we be left to our selves, it is sure we shall fall, for first as to *His Craft*, how cunningly will he dress up the Image of Wickedness to deceive us (*u*), representing it, as

(u) *Mentitur ut fallat, blanditur ut noceat, bona promittit ut malum tribuat, vitamp. licetur ut perimat.* Cypr: ad Pleb. ep. 40.

gainful or sweet, honourable or necessary, and above all things desirable, he tells us it shall never be discovered by Men, nor punished by God, that it is scarce to be called a Sin, but an infirmity, a youthful folly, and others have done worse, and we shall have time enough to repent, if need be: Thus the Devil invites and allures, extenuates and excuseth, till our deluded souls yield up their resolutions, and lose their purity, and run into the Embraces of an accursed Evil, which defiles and disturbs us, and makes us go mourning to our graves, if we perceive the cheat, or if not (which is worse) it betrays into unexpected Torments. Secondly, as to his *Assaults*, at other times, or to other persons, he contrives all the Circumstances of iniquity, that when time and place, privacy and opportunity do all conspire to further and facilitate the sin, then he rusheth in as the *Philistines* upon *Sampson*, and presseth men to do evil, giving them no time to pray or to consider, and in the hurry of such a temptation, he often prostrates pious and sober men, who would not have yielded if they could have deliberated: Again sometimes, He threatens us with Persecution to make us deny our Faith, or employs the Power and Interest of great men to threaten us to give up a good Conscience, and many

timorous Persons sin for fear of evil, and run upon Gods wrath, while they think to avoid mans: Finally, whatsoever Sins we commit through desire of Pleasure, these we are induced to by the **Crafts of the Devil**, whatever we commit by surprise, or for fear of suffering, these are by his **Assaults**: But if we consider, how dangerous it is to yield to him upon either account, we shall most ardently pray, that we may be delivered from both: Lord, let us never be deceived by the *Crafts*, nor overcome by the *Assaults of the Devil*; for alas they bring us under thy wrath, and will lead us to everlasting Damnation, which is the next Part.

From the Wrath, and from everlasting Damnation, Good Lord deliver us. When we look upon Sin by it self, we are apt to dote upon it, but when we consider the sad consequents thereof, it may startle the boldest Sinner; the poor Ass (in the old Apologue) had so much wit as to refuse the Barly, which was left by the Swine about to be butchered, saying, *The Meat was pleasant, but the knife terrible* (w), and

(w) *Tuum libenter
prorsus appetere
cibum, nisi quod,
qui illo
resectur
jugulandus
est.* Phædr. l. 5. 85.

if the pleasure of Sin did entice us, the black retinue of it may deter us. The old Litanies had but one of these neither, **from everlasting Damnation, &c.** but we have prefixed the wrath of God, because Sin betrays us unto the wrath of God at present, and to endless Condemnation hereafter: Now who can think of the Divine wrath without trembling? Or, *who can dwell with everlasting Burning*? We would all readily enough pray against these; but because God hath linked Sin and Damnation in inseparable bonds, so that he who will have the one, shall have the other; therefore the Church hath united them in this Request, and placed them in so admirable an order, that we must first pray to be delivered

livered from Iniquity, and then from Damnation, and that we may be delivered from the Devil, first as a *Tempter*, then as a *Tormentor*: Oh! how dreadful is his wrath, whose Favour is sweeter than life? how intolerable is his displeasure, whose love is compleat felicity? if his wrath be kindled but a little, none can resist it, the smallest spark of it will consume us, let us therefore try to avert it by crying, *Good Lord deliver us!* And for Damnation alas how amazing is the apprehension of our falling into a state of pain insupportable, and anguish inexpressible, a state in which there is no ease, of which there is no end, and for which there is then no remedy! Where Death never dyeth (x), and the worm ever gnaweth, where the Region is flames, the Company Devils and perishing Souls, the Musick groans and horrid Blasphemy, where there is all evil, and no good, nor never shall be again; were this Misery as short as the delight of the Sin, it were great enough to make it a wretched bargain, but the pleasure is but for a moment, the pain is everlasting, no possibility of alteration, nor hope of mitigation for ever and ever: Who can hear this, and not cry out *Libera nos?* Who will not answer here, *Good Lord deliver us* from this dismal Estate, and from all that will bring us into the same: The particular Sins are set in the next place, and immediately after this mention of ~~Wrath~~ and ~~Damnation~~, that this sad event and certain Consequence of all sorts of Sins, may make us more fervent in all the following Petitions, to which we will now speak.

(x) *Nulla quippe major & peior mors est, quam ubi mors non moritur.* Aug de Civ. Dei l.6.

S.V. **F** From all blindness of heart, from Pride, Vainglory and Hypocrisy, from Envy, Hatred, and Malice, and all Uncharitableness, *Good Lord deliver us.*]

After we have prayed against all Sin, and remembred the wrath due unto it, we shall find it necessary to mention even the lesser branches of this accursed root, some of which have their seat in the Mind, and others in the Body; and whereas Man doth consist of these two, Soul and Body, neither part is free (a).

(a) *Delictorum quædam sunt corporalia, quædam spiritalia, nam cum ex hac duplicis substantiæ congregatione confectus homo sit, non aliunde delinquit quam unde constat. Tert. de pœnit. cap. 3.*

(b) *Dum existimatur leve & modicum, non timetur, dum non timetur, contemnitur, dum contemnitur, non facile vitatur. Cyp. de zel. & livor.*

(c) *Ab appetitu inani gloriæ lib. nos; ab irâ, odio & omni mala voluntate lib. &c. à cæci-tate cordis. Brev. Sarisb. A peste superbæ. MSS. Brev.*

*Ἰπὲρ τῆς βουλῆς αἱ
ἡμῶν ἀπὸ πείνης ὀφ-
γῆς, &c. Κύριε ἐλέ-
ησον. Lit. S. Chrys.*

We first pray against the Sins of the heart, which are usually first put into us, and by which Sathan gets his first entrance into our Souls, and by these makes way for grosser Sins to follow: 'Tis true we make no great matter of these secret sins, but doubtless, if they be less heinous, they are more numerous, and yet are really great Sins, because they are accounted little, being more often and easily committed, seldom feared, and rarely repented of (b), so that they are as dangerous, and may prove as mortal, as the more notorious; being (as *Plato* observes) like the stings of little venomous insects, that we are hurt by them, we know, but where the wound is we cannot discern. *Plat. in Phæd.* As for the several sins here enumerated, many of them have been antiently mentioned in the Litanies of the Western and Eastern Churches (c); but in none so fully,

ly, and so methodically as in Ours : The first four being sins concerning our selves, the latter four being sins against our Neighbours : That which is the last in the old *Roman* Litanies, viz. **from all blindness of Heart**, is deservedly set here in the front, that it is the Cause of all the rest here named : **Pride and Main-gloze** spring from a Mind ignorant of it's own defects, **Hypocrisy** from want of the Knowledge of Gods omniscience ; and St. *John* tells us, *He that hateth his brother is in Darkness, and the Darkness hath blinded his eyes*, 1 John ii. 11. *Blindness of heart* (saith *Philo*) is the worst kind of *Blindness*, and the Cause of all Sin (d) : To want the sight of our bodily eyes is very sad, but how much more deplorable is it not to discern good from evil, then not to distinguish white from black (e) ? And this is that, which properly is called *Blindness of Heart*, when men call evil good, and good evil, *Isai.* v. 20. When they see no beauty in Holyness, no ugliness in Sin, when they swallow all baits without perceiving their Danger, when they neither apprehend the Mercy of Prosperity, nor the cause of Adversity, when they mistake Sathan for their friend, and God for their Enemy, neither discerning so much fidelity in Gods Promises as to rely upon them, nor so much terrour in his threatnings as to fly from the Sins at which they are directed, finally, when men go on desperately in impenitence and unbelief, insensible of their guilt or of their Danger, this is that wretched Estate which we pray to be delivered from, in the first place : for what other wickedness might not a man thus

(d) Ἀγνοία ὅ
χαλεπωτέρα τῆς ἐν
τῷ σώματι πύρωσιν
ἐπιφέρει τῇ ψυχῇ,
πάντων ἀμαρτημάτων
αἰτία γίνεται
Philo de Prov.

(e) Μεγίστη δὲ
βλάβη τῶν μεγίστων
Epict. ap. Arr. l. i.
cap. 18.
Item M. Anton. ad se-
ipsum. l. 2. Sect. 13.

blinded, run into? This was the Original of all the Sins of the Jewish Nation, *Rom. xi. 25.* 2 *Cor. iii. 14.* and of the Gentiles also, *Ephes. iv. 18.* 2 *Cor. iv. 4.* The first thing *Antiochus* did in the Temple, was to put out the Lights, and the first attempt of the Devil is to blind the heart, supposing all other Sin will follow, wherefore let the danger and misery of this Condition make us all pray very earnestly to be delivered from it.

The three following *species*, **Pride**, **Uain-glozz**, and **Hypocrisy**, are united in this Deprecation, and seldom or never parted, he that is infected with one of these vices, being inclinable to them all: The foremost of this rank is **Pride**, which is not content to come behind, and is the Parent both of **Uain-glozz** and **Hypocrisy**; for the proud man is ambitious of human Applause, and having no real worth to deserve it, puts on the disguise of *Hypocrisy* to obtain it: *Pride is the beginning of sin*, *Ecclus. x. 13.* it was the Cause of the Fall of An-

(f) *Aug de Civ. Dei*
1. 12. cap. 6.

(g) *Gen. iii. 5.*

gels (f), and of men also (g), as in so foolish and unreasonable, that if **Blindness of Heart** did not make way for it, none would entertain it, *Prov. xiv. 3.* Let us survey our selves and see; alas what have we to be proud of? Our beauty and strength will certainly decay by age, but sickness or sorrow may impair them sooner: Our Nobility and great birth, was nothing to which we did contribute: Our Estates and fortunes, perhaps are not to be reckoned among things for our good, and may prove an occasion of our ruine, they are lyable to be lost and spoyled, by fire and water, by robbery or invasion, by deceit or oppression, even while we live, and when we dye, we must leave them all behind us, so that he who boasts of these things, is like the *Athenian Merchant*, who vaunting of his great riches at sea (as *Plutarch* relates) was gravely checkt by

a wise *Spartan*, telling he ought not to be puffed up with a fortune, that hung by so slender Ropes: Our Parts and our learning are no just ground for Pride, being the gifts of heaven, and such wherein many exceed us, and those who know most, know nothing very perfectly, and are ignorant of more than they know, and if they practice not according to their knowledge, had better been Idots or wholly illiterate: Shall we then be proud of our Honesty, our Devotion, or our Charity?

as truly the better sort of men are most in danger of this Vice (h):

But 'tis sure we do not act these by our own strength, but by the Grace of God, and the good which we do is very little, and allayed by imperfection, and mixtures of evil, and far exceeded by the number of our Sins: *What then* (saith St. Au-

(h) *Alia quæcumque iniquitas in malis operibus exercetur ut fiant, superbia vero in bonis operibus insidatur ut pereant.* Aug. Epist. 109.

(i) *August. Solit. c. 15.*

gustine (i)) shall any flesh be proud of? Of Evil (which only is our own) this is not our glory, but our Shame: Shall we then be proud of Good? That is not ours, but thine O Lord, and he that arrogates it to himself is a Thief and a Robber. So that it appears we have no real ground of Pride, and therefore we should pray against it, because it is unreasonable; and to make that Petition more hearty, let us consider that it is as mischievous as it is groundless, for *Pride* will make us murmur against Providence, render us odious to God, and ridiculous to discerning Men; it will cause us to contend with our Neighbours, to affront our Superiors, despise our Equals, trample upon our inferiors, and flatter our selves; it will make us scorn to be taught, hate to be reprov'd, and incapable of Repentance, unfit for Heaven, and Company for *Lucifer* and his Angels: Let us then labour to prevent it, by annexing heartily, *Good Lord, &c.*

The next Evil is **Vain-glory**, the constant attendant of Pride, for the proud man having a high Conceit of himself, desires to have others to esteem him better than he deserves, and courts the Applause and the praises of all people; but this design very often overthrows it self, for He that is observed to hunt for Commendations, shall certainly loose them, and get instead thereof the blot of an ambitious fool: Yet if we could obtain glory of men, nothing is more uncertain and empty; for many of those who extol us, do it meerly because it pleaseth

(k) *In his falli facile est, tales enim nos putamus, ut jure laudemur.* Cic. de Off. l. 1.

Etiā malus mavult mendaciter prædicari, quam jure reprehendi. Salv. de gub. lib. 8.

us (k), and in hopes to make their ends upon us thereby; and all the croud of our Flatterers may (for ought we know) change their note ere the next morning. Did not those very throats which were hoarse with Crying *Hosannah*, shout as loud with *Crucifie him* within two days. But suppose the praise of the World were invariable, certainly in so evil a generation, it is no good sign to be cryed up by the most, which are always the worst, nor are the Vulgar so competent Judges of real worth,

(l) Πολὺς μὲν ὄχλος, ὀλίγοι δὲ ἀνδρες. Diog. Laert.

Gloria est consentiens laus bonorum, incorrupta vox bene judicantium de excellenti viris. Cic. Tuscul. 3.

there being about us, as *Diogenes* said of the Spectators at the Olympicks, much People, few men (l), so that it is not what the most, but what the wisest and best men say of us, that give us the truest Reputation, this is real Honour, the other *Vain-glory*. Yet such is the unhappiness of those, who are once bewitched with this desire, that they only hearken to the words, but consider not the Persons, the Quality, the affections, nor the sincerity

ty of their Admirers, it being noted that the great Orator *Demosthenes* was proud of the praises of a silly woman, no better in Condition then a *Tankard*-bearer : But in very deed it is not the Commendation of great or small, that will do us any real good, it may deprive us of the reward of our piety, if we be ambitious of it, *Mat. vi. 1, 2.* but it cannot make us any better : It is God that must be our Judge : if he approve us, no matter who condemn us, if he condemn us, no matter who commend us (*m*). 'Tis the Sentence of the Judge, not the Vote of his fellow-Prisoners, that absolves the accused man : and doubtless at the last day it will appear a **vain gloꝝy** indeed to hunt for a little breath of men, and not regard the running into the displeasure of Almighty God, who must hate those who aim at nothing, but their own praise, because such never care to be really Good, but only to be thought so, and thus **Vain gloꝝy** begets the next Evil, which is

Hypocrisie, which is a vice as contrary to truth, as the two former were to Humility, being the grand Engine by which the proud man seeks to advance his Reputation, and is a wickedness as great as those to which it ministers ; it is the acting under a disguise, the putting on a form of Holiness or Devotion, Justice or Charity, without being really so (*n*), when men design not so much to please God, as to deceive Man, and accordingly doing some outward acts in publick, that have a semblance of Piety, but privately practising the direct contrary : Yet such there are too many, whose hearts and words do not at all agree, nor are

(m) *Qui autem ab hominibus laudatur, vituperante te, non defendetur ab hominibus, judicante te. Aug. Solil. cap. 15.*

(n) *Hypocrita est, qui in theatro alienam personam assumit. S. Basil. conc. de jejun. Ὁ ὑποκριτὴς ὅς ἐστιν ἄλλο μὴ ὄντες, ἄλλο δὲ καταθέσθαι. Theoph. in Matth. 23.*
they

they the same in the Church and in the Closet, in outward aspect and deportment Saints, in privacy almost

(o) *Ut vestitum sic sententiam habent, a-
liam domesticam, a-
liam ferensem. Cic.
Qui Curios simulant
& Bacchanalia vi-
vunt.*

(p) *Totius injusti-
tie, nulla capitalior est
quam eorum, qui tum
cum maxime fallunt,
id agant ut viri boni
esse videantur. Cicer.
de finib.*

Devils (o). Few Sins more common than this, yet none more abominable (p) to God alwaies, who cannot be blinded, yea and to men as soon as the Vail is drawn by, and the cheat discovered; as it always is at last: No man is loaded with more reproach and scorn than the detected Hypocrite; the weaker sort of men are apt indeed to accuse the Religion, to which the Counterfeit did pretend, and so God is often blasphemed and his

holy truth condemned for the sake of this accursed sin: However it is a great affront to God's omniscience, to dare to act deceitfully while he looks over us; it is a mighty difficulty to dress the Pageant, and requires abundance of policy and pains to manage the artifice of seeming good, and shews such as do it, will take more pains for their Credit with men, than for the sake of Vertue, or the Love of God, and it must one day be punished with great severity, because it abuses Religion by making it a cloke to the vilest purposes, so that the Jews say, that in the world to come all may be forgiven but the *Serpent* and the *Gibeonites*, that is, *Hypocrites* and *Deceivers*, and *Mahomet*, who makes seven Caverns in Hell, assigns the lowest and the hottest for the place of Hypocrites, all which duly weighed may shew us what reason we have here also to say, *Good Lord, &c.*

The next Order of Sins, are such as belong to the Heart also, but are sins against our Neighbour, the first of which is *Envy*, which occasioned the first Hatred, and the first Murder in the world, *Gen. iv. 8.* and it is the
being

being grieved at the Vertue or the Prosperity of another, although we be not at all injured thereby (q). A vice diametrically opposite to the nature of God, who wisheth the welfare of all, and delights in the prosperity of his Servants, and the exact imitation of the temper of infernal Spirits, to whom it is torment to behold any less miserable than themselves: A Sin that is it's own

(q) *Ægritudo animi suscepta propter alterius res secundas, que nihil noceant invidenti. Cic. Tusc. l.*

4.

Est odisse in aliis vel merita propria vel beneficia divina. Cypr. de zel. & livor.

Executioner, torturing the mind possessed with it, with a perpetual discontent; for those who are acted with this fury, are unthankful to God for what they have, and angry that others have more; not enjoying their own, for vexation that their Neighbours fortune is better, consuming their bodies, breaking their sleep, and disturbing their minds (r), because others are blessed by God, or commended by men, so that they must be miserable so long as there is a good or a happy Man within their Acquaintance. To this may be added, that Envy is infinitely mis-

(r) *Tantos invidus habet justæ pænæ tortores, quantos invidiosus habet laudatores. Prosp. de virt. & vitiis.*

chievous, perpetually plotting to make all as miserable as themselves, and when it hath power nothing more implacable; other Sinners (as St. Basil notes) being to be appeased by gifts, or mollified by kindnesses, but the envious man is still more enraged, to see his Enemy in a capacity to give: *Who can stand before Envy?* saith Solomon, Prov. xxvii. 4. for Envy is the sower of Discord, the Fomentor of strife, the Propagator of Quarrels, the raiser of slanders, the cause of Murder, and all imaginable Villany, the envious man being the fittest instrument to contrive or execute the most direful Tragedies;

so

so that *Anacharhis* truly said, such were to be banished from Cities, and cast out of all Societies, as the Chaff from the purer Corn; and therefore since Envy is so mischievous to the world, and makes them so miserable, who are infected with it, let us here also heartily say, *Good Lord, &c.*

The next Evil is **Hatred**, which though it may arise from other causes, yet it is the constant effect of **Envy**, which produceth the most cruel and implacable kind of **Hatred**, such as *Saul* bare unto *David*, *1 Sam. xviii. 8.* but whatsoever Root it springs from, it is a Sin, from which we all ought to pray to be delivered: Even *Anger* is great Evil, but that is a short and sudden displeasure, that ceaseth as soon as the heat is over, whereas **Hatred** is a perpetual anger, a total alienation of the mind from the *Hated* object, the bearing Evil will even in cold blood; and this is a Crime that cannot as Anger be excused upon the stock of rashness and inconsideration. It is a Sin that one would think should scarce ever happen among men, who are made by the same hand, of the same matter, and in the same mould: much less among Christians, who have the same Father, and the same hope, one way, and one end at which they all aim, and where they all desire to meet. Yet sad experience doth instruct us, that neither the bonds of *Nature* nor *Religion* can restrain this barbarous vice, and we may daily see what Divisions it makes in Church and State, in Cities and Families, exasperating the nearest Neighbours and dearest Relations one against another, till it hath filled all places with Contention and Unquietness,

(s) 'Ο θυμὸς
φ' ἔραυ αἰνός. *Philo*
Jude.

Railing and Evil speaking, yea with War and Blood-shed, of which **Hatred** too often is the Original (s): And yet nothing is more clearly forbidden, nor more sadly threatened
then

then this Sin in Holy Writ : *He that hateth his Brother* is said to be *a stranger and an Enemy to God*, 1 John iv. 20. A person so odious, that he will not hear his prayers, *Mat. v. 23.* 1 *Tim. ii. 8.* and so unlike to the gracious nature of the *Divine Majesty*, that he must be for ever shut out from his presence, who is infected with it, and therefore let us here also from our heart say *Good Lord,* &c.

To this is subioyned *Malice*, a branch of the same Root, being Hatred of a long Continuance, joyned with desires and purposes of Revenge, having it's name in the Greek and Latin Tongue plain Wickedness.

(t), to intimate it is the highest kind of Wickedness in the World: It is of the same nature with Hatred, but it is far more dangerous(u), because it is more secret and subtle, pale and thoughtful, smooth and fair, but full of desperate Resolutions and Designs, being mixt of the craft of the Fox,

and the cruelty of the Tyger: It is a Sin that so poysons the Soul in which it dwels, that no serenity nor pleasantness ever stays there, and the Person hath no delight, but in cruelty and mischief, and *Solomon* tells us, *they sleep not unless they do Evil*, *Prov. iv. 16.* Such malicious wretches are abandoned by the Holy Spirit, nor can any grace or good thing ever thrive in them: They are hated by God, and because they will not forgive their fellow-Servants, he resolves also never to forgive them: while they meditate revenge against their Brethren, the Hand of God is stretched out to take a just Vengeance on them, and when it falls upon them it will throw them into the Regions of Horror, where these Spirits dwell
whose

(t) *Gr. Κακία.*
Lat. Malitia. Colof.
iii. 8. κατ' ἐξοχὴν
quasi maxima malitia.

(u) — *Iraque*
tegitur nocet. Profess
sa odia perdunt vin-
dictæ locum. Senec.
Medæa.

whose sole delight it is to contrive and execute all manner of mischief ; all which duly considered will shew us the misery and evil Consequences of this Sin also, and help us with greater fervency to annex *Good Lord deliver us.*

Finally lest any Sins of this kind should be omitted, here is added from all **Uncharitableness**, which is the breaking of all those Commandements, which concern our Neighbour, as Charity is the fulfilling of them all : and the aforesaid Evils of **Envy, Hatred and Malice** do all spring from the want of Charity, *1 Cor. xiii. 4, 5.* They are all branches of Uncharitableness, and there is this only difference, that **Envy, Hatred and Malice** are all bent to do evil ; **Uncharitableness** only resolves to do no good, and the Case may so happen, that he

doth Evil, who will not do good (w), and he that suffers his Neighbour to perish for want of relief is adjudged a Murderer (x): And if we consider that we were created by God for the mutual help of one another (y), and joyned in Societies for that end, that each man might support his Neighbour, and all unite to uphold the whole ; we shall see that to be Uncharitable is to forget the Law of our Creation, to renounce the bonds of the Society in which we live : Who can express the baseness

(w) Τὸ εὐχθὲν
μὴ ποιῆσαι κακίας
μὴ ©. Chrysost. ad
Eph. 4.

(x) Zonaras in Apo-
stol. Can. 59.

(y) Homo in adju-
torium mutuum gene-
ratus est. Senec. de
ir. 1. 5.

Τὰ λογικὰ ζῶα ἀλ-
λήλων ἐνεχεν γεγό-
ναμεν. Marc. An-
tonin. l. 4. §. 3.

of that narrow Spirit, who regards none but himself, and who hath no bowels toward his Neighbour and fellow Christian ? if they be full they care not who is hungry ; if they be clothed, they care not who are naked ; if they be healthy and chearful, rich and prosper-
ous,

rous, they regard not who is sickly or sad, poor or afflicted: This is that vile Quality that makes Relations to be unnatural, neighbours unkind, and friends barbarous, that turns a City into a wilderness, whose Inhabitants do make a prey of one another, this leaves the poor desolate, and the miserable are permitted to link under their burden, to the great dishonour of God and scandal of Religion, which is blamed for that want of pity, which is amongst us; but indeed the Uncharitable man is any thing rather than a Christian, for Christianity is the Perfection of Charity: So that to this also we have great reason to add, *Good Lord, &c.*

And now let all the People review the particular Sins: And

First, Let them consider, if they have not been guilty of committing them, if so, they had need desire Pardon in this *Good Lord deliver us.*

Secondly, If they fear they shall be tempted to commit them hereafter, they may pray against the Power of these Sins by the same, *Good Lord, &c.*

Thirdly, If they apprehend some Judgment hanging over their heads, for that these Sins have been so rife amongst us, they may beg the removal of the same by this, *Good Lord deliver us.*

Lastly, If they consider what Mischiefs themselves and all the World suffers by **Pride** and **Malice**, &c. and by those infected with them, they may pray for the Conversion of all such sinners, or the prevention of their wicked designs however in saying, *Good Lord deliver us.*

S.VI. From Fornication, and all other deadly Sin, and from all the decets of the world, the flesh, and the Devil, Good Lord deliver us.]

Although all wickedness begin in the heart, yet it doth not end there, nor must we think we have finished our Litany, when we have prayed against secret Sins, but as they spread further into the Actions of our Lives, our Supplications must pursue them, and there also beg deliverance from them; especially in an Age, wherein all Iniquity is grown so bold, as to appear in publick without shame or fear, and none more confident, than that which stands foremost, even **Fornication**, which we must not here confine to the defiling of single persons (as the word is sometimes strictly taken) but for all manner of filthy lust (as the signification is enlarged (a)):

(a) See Hammond
Annst. on Acts xv. 29.
and 1 Cor. v. 1.

(b) *A spiritu for-
nicationis libera nos.*
Brev. Sarisb.

And this was an old Petition in the Western Litanies (b), and is by us set before all other deadly Sin, because St. Paul puts these in the first Rank, where he reckons up the works of the *Flesh, Gal. v. 19. Adultery, Fornication, Uncleanness, Lasciviousness, &c.* affirming, *That they who do such things shall not inherit the Kingdom of God:* And that the frequency of this Sin in our times, may not make us pray less fervently against it, or tempt us to run more easily into it, let us consider;

I. The heavy guilt of this Sin, which is condemned by the Light of reason, attended with the natural restraint of shame, punished by the Laws of all wise and sober Nations: Which is prohibited by God in one express Commandement, *Exod. xx. 14.* and in many other places of his Holy Word, *1 Cor. v. 18.* and *x. 8.* and *1 Theff. iv. 1. &c.* A Sin exceeding hateful to the purity of the

the Divine Majesty: A Sin that leaves a grievous stain upon the soul, and profanes the Body, 1 Cor.6.18. yea deiles the Temple of God, and makes the Members of Christ, to be the members of a Harlot, when it is committed by a Christian: A crime that can have no Excuse, because God hath taught us to cure it by Mortification, or allowed us the remedy of an holy Marriage, 1 Cor. vii.9. The thief steals for necessity (as Solomon observes Prov. vi. 32.) and many sin for fear of some terrible Evil, and these have some Apology: but this Adultery is a voluntary Sin, acted meerly out of the desire of beastly pleasure. Upon which ground Tertullian learnedly argues, that to deny Christ for the satisfaction of Lust, is a more heinous Crime, than to deny him for fear of Torture (c), and proves they ought as hardly to be received into the Church, as those who had sacrificed to Idols; and verily the Primitive Discipline allowed not Adulterers the Communion of the Church, till their last hour. So that the guilt of this sin both in the eyes of God and Man ought to make all the Committers of it, cry **Good Lord, &c.**

(c) *Nemo volens negare compellitur, nemo nolens fornicatur: nulla ad libidinem vis est, nisi ipsa — quis magis negavit, qui Christum vexatus, an qui delictatus amiserit. Tertul. de Pudicitia in fine.*

Secondly, The grievous Punishments of this Sin also ought to be regarded, for as it is terribly threatned, so it hath been severely revenged by God in all Ages; how dear did these unlawful pleasures cost *Shechem*, *Zimri*, and *Amon*? By this *Reuben* lost his blessing, and *Ely's* Sons cut off the Priesthood from their Fathers family: For this Crime 23000 of *Israel* was cut off in one day, 1 Cor.x.8, and the Tribe of *Benjamin* was almost wholly destroyed, yea *David* himself was plagued with the violation of his Wives, the murder of his Children, the

Rebellion of his Subjects, and many other Calamities for this Sin: This banished the Kings from *Rome*, brought the *Moors* into *Spain*, and hath pulled down many of the most flourishing Kingdoms of the world, and yet Damnation will be added after all these temporal Judgments, all which should make us say with trembling, **Good Lord, &c.**

Thirdly, The mighty Power it hath over those who once yield to it, may also make us afraid of it. No Vice more suddenly and insensibly insinuates it self, but when it hath once got possession it is troublesome and insatiable, disdaining to be restrained by reason or Conscience, by the Laws of God or Man; it furiously drives men into shame and poverty, yea into diseases and death; so that the Philosopher used to pray he might rather be distracted and loose his wits than to become a slave to so

(d) *Anacharsis ap. Theodoret. Serm. 2.*

(e) *Καὶ τῇ ἐν-
σπρεΐᾳ ὑποχέει τῇ
διὰ τῆ σῶμα τῆ
μνήμης συνστολῆς
αἰσῶς πρὸς τὸ πᾶν.
Clem. Alex. Strom.*

3.

brutish a Passion (d); which when the outward Acts are ceased by age or weakness, defiles the mind with desires and remembrances as vile as the grosser Prosecutions: How few are the instances of those that have returned from it? How many are the Examples of such as have in pursuance of these desires forfeited their Honour and Estates, their Health, their Life, yea

their immortal Souls also, so that if we have any care of our selves, we shall say most passionately, **Good Lord, &c.**

Fourthly, The mischievous effects which it produceth in the World should render it odious to us; it defiles and debaucheth Persons, who might have been virtuous, it makes Families miserable, unties the Holy bands of Matrimony, shakes the foundation of Societies,

eties, it fills the World with rage and revenge, Duels and Blood: Yet extirpating all true Valour, it makes an Age effeminate and vain, incapable of Action, and empty of Honour, but what is purchased in an infamous Quarrel. It embaseth the Spirit, besots the Wits, and destroys the Parts of the bravest men, and throws such a blot upon the beauty of the fairest Women, that nothing is more deformed in the eyes of all sober Persons: And we may consider, how we would take it, to have our nearest Kinred, or Relatives, our Families, or our Friends to be thus abused, and then I suppose we shall have motives sufficient to teach us heartily to pray from fornication, Good Lord, &c.

It is evident by what hath been said, that Fornication is a deadly Sin, but not the only one, wherefore we add a Petition to be delivered from all other deadly sin: An expression undeservedly censured by some, as if it favoured that Distinction of the Roman Church, which makes some Sins venial in their own Nature, others mortal: But the Doctrine of this Church is, that all Sin is in it's own nature deadly, as St. Paul affirms Rom. vi. 23. yet because St. John plainly saith, *there is a Sin unto death, and a Sin not unto death*, 1 Epist. v. 16, 17. we may safely retain the Distinction in St. Johns sense, and as St. Augustine expounds it (f); taking Deadly Sins for such as are Deadly and mortal in their event, through the final impenitence of those, who practise them; which David calls *presumptuous Sins*, Psal. xix. 12. and as we here, so he there, first prays to be delivered from *secret Sins*, and then from Sins of Presumption or Deadly Sins: For the meaning of **Deadly Sins** here is, those open and grievous Sins, which none but presumptuous Sinners do act, and from which few ever escape; sins that rarely are washed away by

(f) *August. retract. 11. cap. 19. De Correp. & gratia, cap. 12.*

Repentance, and usually end in Damnation: Such is **Fornication** of which Solomon observes, *None that go unto her return again, nor take hold of the Paths of life, Prov. ii. 19.* and such are the rest that are reckoned up by St. Paul *1 Cor. vi. 9, 10.* whither we are directed to look, what is meant by **all other Deadly Sins**, for after **Fornication** follows *Idolatry, abominable lust, Robbery, Covetousness, Drunkenness, Railing and Extortion*, the actors of which (the Apostle saith) *shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.* These therefore are the particulars, rather than those which the Roman Church calls the *seven Deadly Sins*, viz. *Anger, Pride, Gluttony, Luxury, Covetousness, Envy, Sloth*: Some of which belong to the former Petition rather than this, nor is **Fornication** named among them; nay, I fear, the corrupt practi-

(g) *Pro simplici fornicatione quis depoeni non debet, qui pauci sine illo vitio inveniantur.* Gloss. ad Grat. distin. 8, c. 6.

ces of the *Romanists* hath made their Doctors to blot this out of the number of mortal Sins (g), which our Church names in the first Place: The sum is that under the Title of **Deadly Sins** are to be reckoned all sorts of publick, actual, heinous Crimes, which being too many to be named particularly are comprehended under this general appellation, to humble the bold Committers of them, by minding them, that they will (if not speedily repented of) end in their Damnation: But let none take encouragement from hence to be unconcerned for lesser Sins, for the least is deadly in it self, and without Repentance will be so to him, that doth commit it; nor must we exempt those Sins, which the custom of an Evil age, or the multitude of Offenders makes to be generally accounted small; nor yet may any Man except his own darling Sin, out of this Catalogue of **Deadly Sins**, for though every one makes excuses for the vice

vice to which he is inclined , and great iniquities are counted nothing by their impure Actors (b), yet no Sins are so mortal in their Event, as those which are beloved and indulged, often acted and seldom repented of, and a little wound neglected may easily prove Deadly ; so that under this Head of **Deadly Sins**, we should think of all the

(h) Omnes rei re-
niabiles putant semper
rectus suos , nam &
furta furibus lves
culpe sunt . & in-
nocua ebrietas videtur
ebrietas , & apud im-
pudicos fornicatio sce-
lus non est. Salvian.
ad Ecclesi. Cathol. l.
4.

grosser Acts of Wickedness, and of all those Sins which may be deadly to us, though of themselves they seem inconsiderable ; and pray to be delivered from them all.

Lastly, That we may comprehend all sorts of Sins, both great and small , we pray that God would deliver us **from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the Devil** : For there is no kind of Wickedness, but it comes under one of these Heads: As to the nature of Sin, it is a **Deceit**, *Prov. xi. 18.* it promiseth more good than ever it performeth , and bringeth evils upon the Sinner that were wholly unexpected : As to the Agents and Instruments of this Deceit, they are **the World, the Flesh and the Devil**, our three great Enemies, which we renounced in our Baptism , yet still they seek to deceive us : The World propounds Objects from without, the Flesh meets them with desires from within, the Devil maketh an advantage of both, and we are easy, credulous, and apt to be abused into the most dangerous embraces , and therefore had need to pray, *Good Lord, &c.* Or if we would be more particular , the Deceits of the World, are all the pomp and gayety, which attend Riches, fair Palaces, numerous retinues, feasting and jollity, state and magnificence ; or at least, the ease and satisfactions that dwell with a full Purse : with these are

Men deceived and enticed to seek Wealth by evil means, to rely upon it as compleat felicity, whereas those who enjoy it, find all is *Vanity and Vexation of Spirit*. The Deceits of the flesh, are the Pleasures, that arise from variety and plenty of Meats and Drinks, from merry Company, and novel divertisements, from sloth and idleness, and especially from wantonness and Lust, but these are mingled with sorrows, and end in sickness, and shame, in poverty and a lasting repentance, they please the outward, but destroy the inward man: Now both of these kinds may be called the **Deceits of the Devil**, because he is the World's Sollicitor, and the Pander to the Flesh, designing and promoting our delusion, by both these means, whence he is called the **Decelber**, *Rev. xx. 10.* and it is his whole business, under several disguises,

(i) *Dolus est machinatio quædam alterius decipiendi causa, cum aliud simulatur, aliud agitur.* Ulpian. l. c.

to cheat and deceive (i); yet there are some Temptations, which are suggestions of his own devising, such as the thoughts that Religion is foolish and impossible, that Charity is expensive and burdensome, that Devotion is needless and a waste of time; the deferring Repentance till it is too late, the expectations of Mercy in a sinful course, and the fears of an evil portion after all pious endeavours, those are properly his **Deceits**: And when we consider our own ignorance, negligence and aptness to be deluded, and reflect upon the number, the management, and policy of all these plots, we cannot but conclude with a most passionate, *Good Lord deliver us.*

S.VII. From Lightning and Tempest, from Plague, Pestilence and Famine, from battel and murder, and from sudden death. *Good Lord deliver us.*]

When the Cause is removed, there are hopes the effects may be prevented, and therefore after we have petitioned against all Sin, we may regularly pray against all those Judgments, with which God is wont to scourge Sinners; and verily there is no Creature so small, but he can make it his weapon to destroy his Enemies, *Wisd.* xvi.24. The very Lice and Flies, though little Animals, were a very great Plague to *Pharaoh*; and *Herod* relates, that a whole Army of *Sanacharib's* was defeated by having their Harnes and Bow-strings eaten by Mice, whereupon he made a Statue of himself, holding a Mouse (and offered it in *Vulcan's* Temple) having this Inscription, *Let all that behold me fear*

God (k). How much more should it strike the bold Sinner with terror, when he hears this dreadful

(k) *In me quis intuens pius esto.* *Herod.* lib. 2. num. 141.

Catalogue of the greatest instruments of the Divine Vengeance! If God be his Enemy; he is surrounded with weapons of Death: The Air above him may burn him with Lightning, tear him with Thunder, overwhelm him with Tempest, or infect him with Pestilence, the Earth under him may starve him with Famine, the Nations about him may destroy him and his by Invasion and the Sword, and a thousand unexpected accidents may cut him off by sudden Death: So that he hath no safety but in Submission, no fence against them all, but by a penitent and humble Deprecation. And because the best of men have guilt enough to make them lyable to fall in these common Calamities, the Church requires all to joyn in an humble and earnest request for

Deliverance from them ; following herein the laudable Example of pious Antiquity, for the Greek Offices say,

(1) Ὁ κύριε
τῶ πόλιν ταύτην,
καὶ πᾶσαν πόλιν, καὶ
χώραν, ἀπὸ λιμῆ,
λοιμῶν, σεισμῶν, κατα-
ποντισμῶν, πυρρῶν,
μαχαίρας, ἐπιδρο-
μῶν, ἀλλοφύλων, καὶ
ἐμφυλίου πολέμου. Lit.
S. Basil. & in Orat.
Lucern. Euchol. p.

42.

(m) *Preces in pub.
Calamit. Euchol. j.
811.*

(n) *A fulgure &
tempestate : Libera
nos. A subitana &
improvisa morte: Lib.
nos. Brevari. Sarisb.*

(o) James v.
16. Δέσεις ἐνεργη-
μαθῶν. Litanía pro-
priè dicitur Δέσεις,
& olim ex inspira-
tione dictari solet.

Thus Elijah put an end to a Drought (o): Thus Moses and Samuel made Thunder and Lightning, Storms and Tempests to cease Exod. ix. 28, 29. 1 Sam. xii. 18, 19, 23. Aaron, Phineas and David stayed the raging Pestilence, Numb. xvi. 48. Psal. cvi. 30. 2 Sam. xxiv. 16, 17, the fore-mentioned Prophet removed Famine, 2 Kings xviii. 42. Jacob and Jehoshaphat prevented Battel and Murder,

Gen.

Gen. xxxii. 2. 2 Chron. xx. 6, 7. Hezekiah procured a reprieve from a sudden and untimely Death by Prayer : And by the Prayers of men of like Passions with our selves were all these Evils averted, and the same course we take now; only if we desire the like success, we must pray with the same Devotion, and to excite it, let us briefly view the particulars apart.

I. From Lightning and Tempest; All the Judgments here mentioned are such as come immediately from the Hand of God, unless the three last, wherein men are instrumental for the most Part: Now of the immediate Judgments these are in the Air above us, which is sometimes kindled into dreadful flames, as in **Lightning**, or filled with terrible noises, as in **Thunder**, which the *Heathens* called *the Voice of God* (*John xii. 29.*) and which was wont so to affright that Atheistical monster *Caligula*, that it made him run to hide his guilty head; and who can hear these Celestial Cannons flash and roar without horror and amazement? Especially if it be remembred, that God aims his never-missing Thunderbolts against the wicked, and shoots from the Clouds as from a well-drawn Bow, *Wisd. v. 21.* and many times we see trees and corn, houses and men burnt and blasted by Lightning, or dashed and torn in pieces by Thunder, nor is there any fence against these, but Holy Prayers, which will save us, when they begin, or else prevent them totally: for which cause we should daily say, *Good Lord deliver us from Thunder and Lightning*; as also from that which often doth accompany it, **Storms and Tempests**, which are the furious agitation of the lower Air by raging Winds, fierce and long continued showers of Rain, or Hail or Snow, which do often make great destruction by Sea and Land, and are dismal to behold, and pernicious in their Consequences to Men and Beasts; but let us remember that
the

the Winds and Storms did obey *Jesus*, even in his meanest Condition, *Mat. viii. 27.* and let us call upon him to *deliver us*, who is able either to preserve us in them, or from them, and either way we shall be safe.

The following Judgments of **Plague, Pestilence and Famine, Battel and Murder**, have peculiar Offices for them, where we shall handle them more fully, in the **Occasional Prayers**, PARTITION II. but because those Prayers are for their removal, when they are upon us, and these daily Petitions are rather to

(p) ——— *Venienti
occurrite morbo.*

hinder their coming (p), and prevent them while they are yet a great way off; we may say somewhat of them here also, but very briefly:

I. Plague and Pestilence are also evil affections of the

(q) *Pestis est venenosus quidam vapor in aere concretus, vitali inimicus spiritui. Ficin. Epid. Antid. 1.*

Air, in which we breath (q), and one of the Rods by which Providence doth scourge a sinful People; expressed here by two Words, the one being commonly meant of the disease strictly called the

Plague, the other of all Epidemical, pestilential and infectious Diseases, which do sweep away many thousands together, and if we have any pity for Mankind, or sense of our own and our friends danger, we shall heartily pray, that such sad Mortalities may not happen, lest desolation do ensue, and we or ours be cut off among the rest of the numberless and almost neglected Funerals. **II. Famine** follows here, as it often doth in the Dispensations of Providence, because the neglect of Culture, discouraged in general desolations, occasioneth scarcity to succeed: And this Judgment relates to the Earth, whose fruits are pined with drought, or rotted and corrupted with Inundations sometimes; but what-

ever

ever be the Cause of Famine, the Effects are very sad, Hunger and Thirst, Fainting and Death; the poor complain, the rich are in danger, and the whole Nation will be miserable; and therefore let us pray, that from **Famine** also we may be delivered at least all our Days. III. **Battel and Murder**, which inseperably attends it, are mentioned next, because the Scripture usually joyneth these, **Pestilence, Famine and the Sword** (r). When the

Litanies of the West were first put into this form, the Empire was over-run with barbarous Nations, whose battles in the Field, and Murders in the City were very bloody, and against these was this Petition (s), but we need not alter it, since (God knows) Christians are as cruel and inhumane in their Battels against, and Conquests over,

one another, as ever Pagans of old were; and therefore we pray for Peace in our days; there may be some so vile as to delight in War, but the good Christian wishes and prays there may be none: No invasions of Forreigners, nor cruel Battails: No Massacres and Murders committed under pretence of Liberty or Religion: No Assassinations or Butcheries perpetrated by Thieves and Pyrats, Robbers and *Banditi*; we would have none to Act these Villanies, nor none to suffer by them; and therefore we pray for all, when we say, *Good Lord deliver us.*

The last of this Order, is **Sudden Death**, which is a personal Evil, and comes immediately by the Hand of God most times. In the others many were fellow-sufferers, but this aims at a single Person, it may be at our selves, and because we can have no time when it comes,

we

(r) Levit. xxvi.
25, 26.
2 Sam. xxiv. 13.
1 Kings viii. 37.
Jerem. xiv. 12.
Ezech. v. 12.
Mat. xxiv. 6, 7.
Rev. vi. 8.

(s) *A persecutione
Paganorum & omnium
inimicorum nostrorum;
Libera nos.*
Miss. Brev. vet.

we have the more need to pray earnestly before, that we may prevent it, if it be possible: Yet howsoever rational this Petition may seem, it hath been censured by some: The Fatalist condemns it as an oppoling of immutable Decrees, and others (who it seems believe themselves always fit to dye) blame it as impertinent; but let such know, that they do not only reproach our Church, but all those Antient Offices of the East and

West, from whence we borrowed

(t) Τῆς τῆς θανάτου —

ἐκ τοῦ θανάτου θανάτου.
Euchol. pag. 776.

& Lit. S. Chrysost.

Χριστιανὰ τὰ πᾶσι
τῆς ζωῆς ἡμῶν. pag.

74. A subitaneâ &
improvisâ morte.

Miss. sec. us. Sarum.

(u) Job. xv. 32.

Antequam dies ejus
impleantur, Vulg.

Lat. πρὸ ὥρας lxx

Heb. die non suo.

doubtless this is an Evil, that every prudent Man would and doth heartily pray he may escape. II. **Violent Death** is another kind of sudden Death, to dye by burning or Drowning, by Falls from Houses or high-places,

(w) Nemo eorum
suâ morte defunctus
est. Sueton. de Per-
cussoribus Caesaris. E-
rui longævus, in sene-
cta felix, qui morte su-
a moriatur. Julius
Fi mic. l. 8. c. 15.

it (t), nor would they find any ground for contending with us, or them, if they duly considered what is meant by **Sudden Death**, viz. I.

Untimely Death, which is when a

Man dyes before the years be spent,

which Nature, his Constitution,

and God seemed to have allowed

him, which the Scripture calls **Dy-**

ing before ones time (u), or before

ones day (however some men so

confidently say this cannot be.) A

judgment threatned to evil men,

Job. xv. 32, 33. and feared by a

good man, *Isai.* xxxviii. 10. and

Evil, that every prudent Man would

and doth heartily pray he may escape. II. **Violent**

Death is another kind of sudden Death, to dye by burn-

ing or Drowning, by Falls from Houses or high-places,

by voluntary or involuntary hands

of men, by stifling or choaking, or

the crushing of an unexpected

breach, which the Romans called,

a Mans not dying his own Death

(w), and truly all these sorts of

Death are as sad as sudden, and who

would

would not pray against them? III. That which is peculiarly called **Sudden Death**, that is when men seemingly very well, without any apparent Cause, do immediately faint or dye among their friends, or in their beds (x), and I suppose no man

wishes to dye thus: And though the Heathen, who considered not the World to come, commended these ways of dying (y); yet we Christians ought to pray against them, with submission indeed to Gods will (who can turn them to the best, and sometimes calls good men this way out of the world (z)): for that is supposed in all the former judgments, if it may please God, we ought to desire deliverance from **Sudden Death**, as well as from **Lightning and Tempest**, &c. yea

rather from this, than them, for these Reasons; *First*, Because **Sudden Death** gives us no time to settle our Estate, but leaves all our Concerns intricate and intangled, and involves our Relations in endless Suits and Contentions. *Secondly*, because these kinds of Death are very uncomfortable to our surviving Friends, who have no time to wean them by degrees from us, and have not so comfortable grounds of our eternal welfare, as if we had had time to have expressed our selves to them. *Thirdly*, Because those who dye thus, want their *Viaticum*, which the mercy of God and the piety of the Church hath provided to fit them for this last journey, and doubtless it is a very admirable comfort, and a mighty refreshing to a dying Christian to enjoy an opportunity to confess his Sins, and unburden his Soul to Gods Minister, to hear his Prayers, receive his Absolu-
tion;

(x) *Lotus nobiscum est, hilaris cœnavit & idem,*

Inventus mane est mortuus Andragoras. Martial. l. 6.

(y) *Mitius ille perit subito qui mergitur unda*

Quam qui lassatis brachia quassat aquis.

(z) *Exemplis habemus, Tusc. quæst. l. 1. Cleobis & Bitonis, Trophonii & Agamedis.*

tion, and partake of the blessed Sacrament, that great seal of the Divine Love, with all the assurances of Pardon and Peace, that God allows his Church to give. Oh with how calm a soul, and how glorious Expectations do pious men depart after these refreshments! And therefore the want of them is very sad, if there were no more evil in **Sudden Death**. But *Fourthly*, No man is prepared, as he ought, to appear at Gods great Tribunal, but he, that hath long expected Death; which few men in health do so seriously, as to dress their Souls for the grand Solemnity of that dreadful Examination; and I am perswaded the best men in the world in their very best frame, would wish to know some hours before they were to be summoned to their last account, *O spare me a little!* saith *David*: And who will not joyn with him? We ought indeed to be always preparing for death, and ever prepared; but who is so well fitted as they ought, and desire to be? And who would not be better, if he had a little more time? If we observe how fervently a dying penitent prays, how humbly he confesseth, how heartily he bewaileth all his Sins, how he submits and kisseth the Rod, how he longs after God, and forgives all the world, and lays fast hold on *Jesus*: We shall say, we would willingly abide so many hours of sickness or pain, for so blessed an opportunity of doing good to our immortal Souls, and shall pray, that we may have such a season to search our hearts, renew our interest in *Jesus*, and compose our Souls for God, however dear we buy it: 'Tis true we must not put off our preparation till then, but even though we have prepared all our lives, it will be very sweet if not necessary to do somewhat at our last, or else it is to be feared, that **Sudden** will be unprepared **Death** to us; from both which *Good Lord deliver us*, from this however, from that also if it be Gods will.

§. VIII. From all Sediti^on, p^riv^y Conspirac^y and Rebellion, from all false Doctrin^e, Heresy and Schism, from hardness of Heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandement. *Good Lord deliver us.*]

The Judgments here recited are part of them Temporal, *viz.* the first six, part of them Spiritual, *viz.* the two last: In the former Paragraph, we had those evils which aimed at our Lives, here we have those which would deprive us of Peace and Truth, those were generally from the Hand of God, these (which are temporal) are contrived and acted by the hands of Evil men, who are the Plagues of Societies (*a*), and as infectious to the Body politick, as the Pestilence to the Body natural; raising **Sediti^on, Conspirac^yes and Rebellion** against the State, spreading false **Doctrin^e, Heresies and Schisms** in the Church, and seeking the ruine of both: The two last words of either Order, **Rebellion** in the State, and **Schism** in the Church, were both lately added since his Majesties happy Restauration, on the sad occasion of that accursed **Rebellion**, which prevailed against the best of Kings (*b*), and that furious **Schism**, which rent in pieces the most pure, and Orthodox of all modern Churches: The Consequents of both which were so sad, that we and our Childrens Children shall have reason to say from such another **Rebellion**, and such another **Schism**, *Good Lord, &c.* It is the fancy of a late picquant Author, that the Bishops have impertinently

(a) *Pestem civitatis.* Cicero pro Rabir.
Pestem patriæ. Idem pro Sestio.
Act xxiv. 5.

Ἀνδρῶν τῶτον λόγος.

(b) *Tua autem ætas incidit in id bellum cujus altera pars sceleris nimium habuit, altera parum felicitatis.* Cic. off. l. 2.

nently added [**Schism**] in this place, and that they have spoyled the *Cadence* thereby; but he may do well to call to mind, that [**Rebellion**] was added at the same time, and that we heartily wish those whose Patronage he undertakes, had never given occasion for the putting in of either, and we do not perceive any want of harmony in the *Cadence*, the words run smoothly enough in their mouths, whose Consciences are clear of these Crimes, and whose hearts unfeignedly detest them: The three first concern the State, *Sheba's Sedition*, *Zimri's Conspiracy*, and *Absholon's Rebellion*, all are expressed in the *Greek* Liturgies by one Word, *From Civil War, &c.* as was noted in the last Paragraph; but not one word of any of these could I ever find, in any of those *Roman Missals*, which yet have come to my hands, it being the peculiar glory of the Church of *England*, that her prayers and practices have always been eminently Loyal, and Enemies to *Treason* and *Rebellion*, but let us view them apart.

I. **Sedition** is the Mother of the other two, begun by Factious and unquiet Spirits (c),

(c) *Quibus quæta
movere magna merces
videtur.* Salust.

who do privately alienate the affections of the People from their Governours, by complaining of

Persecution, Oppression, Tyranny, ill-management, and the preferment of Evil men, and with these baits they easily gain much Credit among the credulous Multitude, whom they blame for their softness, and animate them with hopes of Liberty, or Tolerations, Exemptions and Priviledges. Now while these practices produce no other effects than Libels, Clamours against those in Authority, and popular Tumults, they have the name of **Sedition**, which yet is so great a Crime, that the *Roman* Laws did punish the Authors of it, with banishment or capital punishments

nishments(d) : And the Canons of the Church punish a Clergy man (if guilty of this fault) with perpetual degradation(e); judging it most abominable, that they (who ought to be Peace-makers, and uniters of all differences) should become Trumpets to Sedition, and ring-leaders of Mischief: The Word of God doth every where condemn it, reckoning Sedition as a work of the flesh, *Galat.v.20.* threatening ruine to all that are given to change, and all that meddle with them, *Prov. xxiv.21.* and charging us, as much as in us lyes, to live peaceably with all men, *Rom.xii.18.* not allowing any Subject to speak Evil of the King, or of Governours, no not in our private Chambers(f) (which was also accounted High-Treason by the Civil Laws(g)) : For both God and man have designed to crush this viper in the very birth; and here we cannot but wonder at the impudence of the Authors, and the folly of the abettors of Sedition, that those should usually pretend Religion and the Cause of God, and these believe them, that they act upon conscientious Principles, when no Sin is more plainly condemned in the Holy Scripture than **Sedition**, and if the Actors of it had any fear of God they would not dare attempt it: It is evident, that it is very sinful in it self, and it is very mischievous in it's effects, for if the King prevail (as I hope he ever will) yet even then **Sedition** ends in stricter Laws, and exemplary Executions; but if the giddy multi-

(d) *Autores seditionis & tumultus concitato populo, pro qualitate dignitatis aut in crucem tollantur, aut bestiis objiciantur, aut in insulam deportentur. Jul. Paul. sent. l. 5. tit. 22. de seditionis.*

(e) Concil. Chalcedon. can. 18.

(f) *Exod. xxii. 28. Eccl. x. 20.*

(g) *Majestatis sunt apud vos rei, qui de vestris sequuntur aliquid obmurmuraverunt Regibus, Arnob. l. 4. scilicet e Leg. unic. C. si quis Imperatori maled.*

tude do get head, Oh what fury and violence do they act with, Rapine and Plunder, Fire and Devastation, Murders and barbarous Cruelties do every where attend upon them, nothing being more terrible than such seditious Routs, of which we have sad Examples in the History of our own Nation. The King hath (blessed be God) many Eyes to discover, and many hands to suppress such Practises; but it is very necessary to call in Gods aid to prevent and frustrate these attempts; for there are never wanting some, who out of Pride, or revenge ambition, discontent or fear of suffering, their due deserts, are as secretly as cunningly hatching these mischiefs; and alas there are too many, who out of weariness of the present Government, and desire of change, out of Love of Novelty, desire of Liberty, or hopes of spoyl, may easily be drawn in: But he that forbids **Sedition**, and hates the Actors therein, we hope will discover all such combinations, to him therefore we apply our selves, saying **Good Lord, &c.**

II. **Politic Conspiracy** next follows, which is the daughter of a weaker, but more politique and more malicious *Sedition*; for when the

(h) *Conjuratio.*

Lat. συνωμοσία.

Gr. Versio Liturg.

D. Duport.

Συνωμοσία δ' ἐστὶ,
τὸ τινὰς κατὰ τι-
νων βεβηλωσθαι ἢ
ἀλλήλους ὕρκους συν-
δύσαι μὴ ὑποσυνῶσαι
τῷ ἀπέναντι βεβηλωμα-
τι. *Zonar. in Can.*

*18. Concil. Chal-
cedon.*

Seditious act by force it is styled **Rebellion**, but when they lay Plots, and combine to carry on their traitorous designs more closely, it is called **Politic Conspiracy**, for the concealment and confirmation whereof Oaths have been usually taken, as the Latin and Greek names import (h): Such was that *Conspiracy* of those Jews, who had combined to kill St. Paul, *Acts* xxiii. for there were in those days certain Men, called

called Zealots, who did often vow(*i*) to murder those, who were opposite to their Faction: Of this nature was *Catilines Conspiracy*, who with his Complices, had vowed the Subversion of the Roman Government, and bound their villainous plot with Drinking each others blood; and I with these Hellish Impieties had been proper to Jews and Heathens, but alas they have been too often practised among those, who call themselves Christians. How many of these, hatched by the discontented Romanists for the destruction of our excellent *Queen ELIZABETH*, did providence discover and prevent? And how desperate was that accursed Powder-Plot *Anno 1605*, wherein those of the same Principles intended, with one blow, to destroy the King, and his Family, and all the principal men of the Realm?

A Wickedness too apparent to be denied(*k*), and yet grown too big to be believed already, by some of more Charity than Prudence: But we delight not to make a sad Catalogue of all the bloody designs of this nature, these may suffice

to make us pray heartily, that such things may either not be contrived, or not accomplished in our Days, which aim at the blood of Princes, the Subversion of Laws, the Change of Religion, which expose us all to potent Neighbours from abroad, or to malicious Persons at home, and if they prevail would bring in an Universal destruction: Not one in a thousand of them doth prosper (blessed be God!) nor ever shall so long as we cry to our Alseeing and Almighty Father to deliver us.

III. We add and from Rebellion, of which as Se-

(i) Ἐπεὶ γὰρ οἱ
ἀποφύεσιν ἐὰν πύχῃ
τραυμάτω καὶ σφα-
γῇ. *Philo leg. sp.*

(k) *Ingeni, atrox,*
horridum facinus, qua-
le nec antiquitas vi-
dit, et aegrè posteri
credent. *Barclai Orat.*
in 5. Novemb. in fine
Euphorm.

dition is the mother, so **Pyth** Conspiracy is the Nurse; **Sedition** sows the seed, and **Conspiracy** cultivates the accursed Plant, till it be able to shew it's head, for when the Faction is strong enough to appear in Arms, and to bid open defiance to God, and his Vice-gerent, then it becomes **Rebellion**: A Sin prohibited by *Jesus, Mat. xxii. 21.* and forbid by *St. Paul* under the penalty of *Damnation, Rom. xiii. 1. 2.* A Sin so contrary to Christianity, that though the primitive Christians had all the Provocations imaginable, and force sufficient, they never offered to rebel (*l*), but chal-

(*l*) *Nec se adversus injussum vestram violentiam, quamvis nimis & copiosus sit restitit populus, ulciscitur.* Cypr. ad Demetr.

(*n*) Tertul. ad Scapul.

(*n*) Balduinus prefat. ad Minut. Foel.

(*o*) *Patria est velut alter quidem Deus, & primus maximusque parens. Hieron. Patriam vi regere & parentes, quamvis & possis & delicta corrigis, infortunum est. Saust.*

lenged the Heathens to shew one instance of a Christian, that had been Traitor (*m*); nor doth the spiteful *Cecilius* in *Minutius Felix*, charge the Christians with Treason, though he rake up all the accusations he can against them (*n*). So that whosoever do Rebel, have devested themselves of the Christian Principles, and almost of their humanity also: For since our own Country (*o*) is the stage on which this bloody Tragedy is to be acted, he hath not the affections of humanity, who doth not detest that Crime, which defaceth the beauty, and dismantleth the strength, riseth the Treasures, and murdereth the Inhabitants of his

own native soil, yea, which sheaths a Sword in the bowels of the common Mother of us all: It is one of the greatest Sins in the Actors, and one of the saddest miseries to the place, where **Rebellion** is acted: No Wars being carried on with so much rage and fury, malice

lice and cruelty, as these Civil Wars; where Father is engaged against the Son, and Brethren drench their Swords in each others blood. *Livy* tells us, that in the Civil Wars between *Marius* and *Sylla*, one of *Cinna's* Souldiers was slain by his own brother, and it is said in our late **Rebellion**, that a Son slew his own Father: Nor need we go abroad for Examples, for that unnatural War at home, in many of our own memories, is big with prodigious instances of the Mischief of all **Rebellion**: O how many fair structures were then demolished? How many choice Antiquities destroyed? How many beautiful Churches defaced? How many noble and antient Families ruined? How many great and brave Personages fell by the Axe, and by the Sword? Whoever got the Nation still was loser: Nor did the Church fare better, where the most learned and pious of the Clergy, were plundered, and banished, imprisoned and put to Death; and that admirable Doctrine and Discipline so happily established by our Ancestors, was dasht in pieces; innumerable swarms of giddy Sects were introduced, till Religion it self was become a piece of Pageantry, and an occasion of strife: And to compleat the Sin and Misery, the Holyest of Men and the best of Kings fell a bloody Sacrifice to these execrable wretches, for his love to his Subjects, and his fidelity to the Reformed Religion of this Church: This is a Story so sad, that it extorted tears from strangers, and verifies that old Reproach long since cast upon this Nation (*p*). It made thousands to weep at home, and made the very Country odious abroad, and had been the greatest Infamy, that ever came to the Protestant cause, but only that it appears they

(p) *O dura e cervicis populum! cui semper fuit moris, secundum quemque aut verum Regem crudeliter enecare. De Anglis Textor. officin.* p. 155.

were not truly so called, who were Agents herein : True it is what is past cannot be undone, but I wish whenever we see the ruines, or hear, or read of the miseries, which were occasioned by that **Rebellion**, we may all pray : that our Swords may never more be drawn against our King, nor sheathed in one anothers bowels, but that from **Sedition, Plots and Rebellion**, the *Good Lord* may deliver us.

There succeeds another parallel Triplicity of Evils proper to the Church, **False Doctrine, Heresy and Schism**, which do answer to the former three, and ought not to be set far from them, because they have so near an affinity to them, and *St. Paul* hath put Seditions and Heresies both together, *Gal. v. 20.* as both arising from the same original, emulation and strife (q); Most evident

(q) Καλῶς ὁ με-
τὰ τὰς διχοστασίας καὶ
τὰς ἐριθείας, τὰς
Ἀιρέσεις πείθει, πᾶ-
σα γὰρ αἵρεσις ἀπὸ
φιλονεικίας. *The-
oph. in Gal. 5.*

it is, that **Sedition and Heresy** do beget and nourish one another: *Jeroboam's* Treason was the occasion of his inventing the Religion of the *Golden Calves*, *1 Kings xii. 27.* and the Heresy of *Judas of Galilee* made him rebel, *Acts v. 37.* Novel

opinions are a bait to draw men into **Sedition**; and when wild Principles are embraced, men will rebel rather than be crossed in them, so

(r) Mater omnium
hereticorum superbia.
Aug. de morib. Ma-
nich.

Ἐκ φιλοδοξίας ἡ ἀν-
τιπαθεία τῶν ἁρε-
σιαρχῶν πᾶσαι αἱ
αἵρεσεις. *Resp. ad
Orthod. quest. 4.*

that the same persons are usually the troublers both of Church and State, and the same humors, *viz.* Pride and self-conceit, love of novelty and delight in contradiction (r), will make a man factious in the Church, or seditious in the State, as his *Genius* inclines him to Arts or Arms: For which reason
also

also the Greek Church hath put them together, praying that God would allay Schisms in the Church, appease tumults among the People, and destroy the budding of Heresies by his Holy Spirit (s), which Petition comes nearer to this of ours, than any that I have observed in the Roman Offices, and perhaps was the Pattern which they followed, who composed this present Litany: But as to the particulars:

I. **False Doctrine** is placed foremost, and ought to be distinguished from **Heresy**, because it may be taught out of ignorance, mistake, or inconsideration, and yet not be obstinately defended by the teachers thereof, and then it is no **Heresy**, though it be **false Doctrine** (t): Yet though it be an evil less than **Heresy**, it is great enough to be avoided, and we ought to pray against it, because it opposeth the Holy Word of God, and the Faith, which the Church hath collected from thence, it deceiveth the Souls of the Simple, and if it be in a point speculative and Notional, it makes men giddy and strangely fantastick; but if the **false Doctrine** relate to practise, it many times occasions wickedness and hinders from Repentance, and these are the most hurtful of all **false Doctrines**, which debauch as well as deceive: But all sorts of false Opinions are usually the occasion of Heresies, for though the first Inventor be timorous, and modest, dubious and only seeming to enquire, his followers are bold and positive, and turn the *Quere* into *Thefts*

(s) Παῦσον τὰ
χρίσματα τῶν ἐκκλη-
σιῶν, σβίσσον τὰ
φρυάγματα τῶν ἑθ-
νῶν, τὰς τῶν αἰρέσε-
ων ἐπανάστασις τα-
χέως κατέλυσον, τῇ
δυνάμει τῆ ἀγίας σε-
πιδματῶ. Lit. S.
Basil.

(t) Non enim om-
nis error hæresis est.
Aug. de hæres.
Qui sententiam suam
quamvis falsam in la-
perversâ animositate
defendunt —
neque quam sunt inter
hæreticos disputandi.
Idem Epist. 42.

and Determination: And besides all Men are lyable to mistake, and few are competent judges, what is true, and what is false Doctrine: The Teachers may be deceived and unwillingly deceive, the Hearers may easily be imposed upon, when they admire the Person of the Speaker, so that both Ministers and People ought to pray, that false Doctrine may not be broached, no not with the most innocent intentions, and that the Holy Spirit may lead them into all Truth, whom we have chosen for our Guides, which is the chief import of, from all false Doctrine, *Good Lord, &c.*

II. *Heresy* is the next in this Catalogue, as arising first from false Doctrine, which if it be in a matter of Faith, and be persisted in and resolutely maintained, is *Heresy*, if the fallshood be about matters of Discipline, and it be defended to a separation, then it is called *Schism*. Now *Heresy* is a great Evil both to the Persons who hold it, and the Church in which it happens. First, The Persons who espouse *Heresy*, do cut themselves off from the Communion of the Holy Catholick Church, and from the Society of all true Christians, *Titus* iii. 10. they deny some of the Truths, which God hath revealed, and give Divine Authority to their own fancies, they are puffed up with Pride, and filled with Malice, they revile those who are able to confute them, and make it their business to seduce unstable Souls, and yet these Opinions which they defend so stiffly, as if they were the means of Salvation, are but damnable Doctrines, whereby they bring upon them-

selves and their followers swift destruction (*n*), as St. Peter informs us; so that the reward of their zeal and industry, of their trouble and their sufferings in an evil cause is, that they make themselves and others

(u) 2 Pet. 2. 1.

Ἀνέσεις ἀπολείας-
ἐπ' ἑνὶς ἐκ τούτων
ταχυνὴ ἀπώλειαν.

others Children of Hell, *Mat. xxiii. 15.* and fall into everlasting Damnation, so that as to our selves we may pray, that we may never become Hereticks, and from *Heresy, Good Lord, &c.*

Secondly, Heresy is also very pernicious to the Church and Nation where it breaks forth, it teareth the unity, defaceth the beauty, and diminisheth the strength thereof, it disquiets and unsettles, distracts and confounds the ignorant and ill-grounded Christians, who know not well which way to take, and are tossed up and down with every wind of Doctrine; it is an occasion of scandal to Heathens without, and keeps them from Conversion, when they perceive us divided among our selves; it makes the Atheist sport, and gives him confidence to despise all Religion, while he sees so many Pretenders differing which is the Right; it employs the time and the Gifts of the most learned and excellent Persons, which might be more profitably spent in practical matters, but that necessity requires they should defend the Faith, as well as rectifie the manners of those under their charge: And wheresoever *Heresy* springs, there is Envy and Wrath, division and strife, clamor and evil-speaking, confusion and every evil work, and when it gets Head, and hath many abettors, the State as well as the Church feels the fury thereof, of which poor *Germany* in our Fathers days was a sad Example, when the *frantick Anabaptists* filled all places where they came, with Murders and Cruelty, destroying Churches, Cities, Magistrates and People with fire and sword; and the more ancient Records of the Church relate, that the *Arrians* in the East, and the *Donatists* in *Africk*, when they had power and opportunity persecuted the Orthodox Christians with as much fury, and as great severity, as ever the Heathens themselves had done: wherefore the Ro-

man Law-givers perceiving, that new Religions did

(w) *Qui novas & incognitas religiones inducunt, ex quibus animi hominum moventur, honestiores deportentur, humiliores capite plebentur.* Paulus Jar. Conf. V. Sent. recept.

tend to the disturbance and destruction of the State, punished the Authors of them with exile or beheading (w): And there are many Rescripts of the old Christian Emperors still extant, which do take order for the suppressing of **Heresy**, by Fines, Imprisonment, and banishment of those who did raise, or

spread them: Evident it is, that **Heresy** is one of the great Engines, whereby the Devil hath ever laboured to subvert the Church, and when the violence of Persecution from without could not batter it, he endeavoured by the Mines of **Heresy**, in it's own bowels to tear it in pieces, and though he could not overthrow the Church, yet this mischief **Heresies** did, that after they grew so rise, Christianity scarce enlarged it's borders at all, having work enough to defend what it had gotten: so that we may say the opposition of *Hereticks* hindered the universal Conversion of the Heathen world; and also what vain and extravagant fancies did many of those Sects uphold, no Tenent being so monstrous, or absurd, but it found a Patron, among those whom God had given up to believe Lyes: The Holy Scriptures were despised, and new Revelations substituted in their stead by *Montanus*: The blessed Trinity questioned, and the Divinity of *Jesus* denied by the *Arrians*, Stoical fatality maintained by the *Manichees*, Baptism reiterated, and all but their own Party damned by *Donatus*, which I the rather instance in, because all these *Heresies* have been revived in our times, by *Quakers*, *Socinians*, *Anabaptists*, and others, who have only changed the name of the old *Heresies*, and may convince us, that our days had need to put into their Litany from
Heresy.

Heresy, *Good Lord, &c.* But it may, perhaps, be an occasion of Scruple to some, concerning this Petition, that the Scripture saith, *There must be Heresies*, 1 Cor. xi. 19. but this doth not make it unlawful to pray against them, for if there be any necessity as to **Heresies**, it is not upon the Account of God's Decree, but mens evil minds, and as St. Chrysostom saith of offences, *Mat. xviii. 7. These do not come, because God foretold them, but he foretold them, because they were like to come by mens evil inclinations*: So we may say of *Heresies*, it is likely they will be, but there is no necessity there should be any, if men were well-disposed: And though the absolute Decrees of Heaven cannot be changed by our Prayers, yet the evil inclinations of men may: Or, at least, we may be delivered from the mischievous effects of them: So that thus far at least our Litany may prevail, that either there shall be no *Heresies* in our time, or in our Church, or however, that we shall neither be deceived nor disturbed by them: We do not pretend to such an Infallibility with the *Romanist*, as to exempt particular Churches, or Persons from all danger of **Heresy** (and it may be therefore they do not pray against it, because they think they cannot fall into it) but we know it is a great and mischievous evil, and that we are men lyable to be deceived, and therefore we humbly say, *Good Lord, &c.*

III. Follows **Schism**, which though it be lately added to our Form, because of the terrible effects of our unnatural War, which was begun and carried on by those, who denied not any Articles of Faith, but quarrelled at the Discipline and Ceremonies of the Church; yet it was in the *Greek Liturgy* long before, and though it seem not so ill as **Heresy**, yet it is as mischievous in it's Consequents: For it is a voluntary separation from the publick worship, and setting up another way of our own,

(x) Τὸς ὑποκί-
σαντας ὁμ. τῶν ἱδι-
ων ἐπισκόπων, καὶ ἐ-
κείνους ἀντισυνάρο-
ντας καὶ δεκῶσιν ὁρ-
δοῦν. Zonar. in
6. Can. Constant. I.
*Schismaticos non fi-
des diversa facit, sed
communions disrupta
Societas.* Aug. qu. in
Matth.

(y) Τὸ χίσμα
ὑμῶν πολλὰς διέ-
σπειρε, πολλὰς εἰς ἀ-
θυμίαν ἔβαλε, πολ-
λὰς εἰς διαγμὸν, τὰς
πάντας ἡμᾶς εἰς
λυπὴν. Clem. Epist.
ad Corinth.

own, although we differ not in
Fundamentals, but only in Rites
and lesser matters (x). I believe
that some men take this for a ver-
tue, and give the Persons guilty of
it, the Titles of innocent, and con-
scientious men, yea would have it
established by a Law, but St. Paul
blames the *Corinthians* for it, and
makes it an evidence, that they
were carnal, 1 Cor. iii. 3. and St. Cle-
mens not long after writing to the
same Church, tells them, that *Their
Schism had made some fall of, dis-
courageed others, unsettled many, and
caused grief to all* (y). The Fathers
also and the Councils do reckon it
a grievous Sin to separate from the
Church, and by the Imperial Laws,
the *Schismatick* was to be fined

Ten pounds of Gold, and the Conventicle seized to
the Emperours use, which Law St. *Augustine* both
records and commends, *lib. i. advers. Parmen. prope finem:*
And if we may judge of *Schism* by it's fruits it will
appear highly Criminal, for hereby the Church is de-
spised, it's worship neglected, it's Ministers reviled,
Christians are exasperated one against another, and there
is neither Unity nor Peace, yea, we have seen small dif-
ferences about the lesser matters of Religion prosecu-
ted with that violence, that Reformation would not sa-
tisfie the tender Consciences of our Separatists, nor any
thing less than an utter Extirpation of the whole Disci-
pline and Worship also, so that we may hereafter learn,
that the less the Subject of the Contention is, the grea-
ter is the heat of those that do contend, nor do the se-
parating

parating men express so much animosity and zeal against the most opposite Enemies, as against those who scarce deserve to be called Foes; in short, Meekness and Tenderneſs, and fear of Sin are but the false Cover to an Evil humour, that hath oft betrayed it self to be stubborn and heady, petulant and ungovernable; so that no Condescensions can Court it into gentleness and compliance, and therefore we pray from this Evil, and all it's unhappy Consequents, *Good Lord, &c.*

The last place is assigned unto Spiritual Judgments, which are wont to be the last Evils in the Divine Method of Punishing Sinners, when neither private nor publick Calamities will reform them, when they amend not upon those penalties which are inflicted upon their Estates, or their Persons, upon the State or the Church, then alas God gives them up to **Hardness of heart, and Contempt of his word and Commandment**, whose effects indeed are not so visible as those of temporal Judgments, but are more deplorable by far, and more desperate: The former Calamities may bring us to Repentance, and so become a Mercy, they may make us smart here, but be instrumental to our everlasting Salvation, whereas these Spiritual Desertions are the usual Prologue to inevitable Destruction; and oh that the terror of that Consideration may make us most devoutly say, *Good Lord, &c.* We need not handle them apart, for they always go together. When Men have long persisted in their Sins, rejecting all the Divine calls. frustrating all his purposes of Mercy, rendred all the means of Grace ineffectual, when they resolve not to be hindred in their evil courses by Promises or Threatnings; and the all-seeing Eyes of God discern there is no hope or possibility of reclaiming them, then, and not till then, he withdraws his Grace, and hardens their hearts, not by any positive act, but by suspending his assistance,

sistance, and then alas they become hard as Adamant, or the nether Millstone, deaf to Counsel, and angry at reproof, and are neither to be melted by Mercies, nor terrified by Judgments, and thus it was with *Pharoah*, thus with the Sons of *Ely*, *1 Sam.ii.25.* thus it was with the residue of the stubborn Jews, *Acts xxviii.27.* and then it is a small thing to disobey Gods word, and break his Commandement, for such as those despise and contemn them both, *Isai.v.24. Amos ii. 4. Prov.i.25.30.* asking with *Pharoah*, *who is the Lord, that they should obey him?* making a mock at Religion, and those who would gladly snatch them out of the fire: And now how deplorable is this Estate? nothing on this side Hell is so dreadful; so that now we are got to the very height of Evil, that man can suffer in this world, to a judgment never used, but when all other means fail, the Persons which fall under it seldom coming to Repentance, not because they cannot, but because they will not, for whosoever hath so much sense as to desire Repentance, and to fear the wrath of God, may be assured this is not his Case (how great a sinner soever he have been) and let us all pray heartily it never may be our Condition. Better were it for us to be scorched with Lightning, torn with Tempests, smitten with Plague, and pined with Famine, yea better were it for us to dye by cruel hands; or sad accidents, then to be given up to **Hardness of Heart**, and contempt of Gods Commandement, those can but kill our bodies, this marks body and soul to Destruction, wherefore whatever we suffer, O that we may never suffer this! And our very desire to escape it, is a sign it is not yet come upon us: Let us then to this absolutely, and to all the rest, with submission say, *Good Lord deliver us.*

S. IX. By the mystery of the Holy Incarnation, by the Holy Nativity and Circumcision, by the Baptism, Fasting and Temptation: Good Lord deliver us.

To be delivered from all these great and grievous Evils, is a Mercy so desirable, that it ought to be begged by the most importunate kind of Supplication imaginable: And there is not any more engaging manner of entreaty, then to beseech by all that is dear to us, and for the sake of all that we account sacred, which is properly called **Obsecration** (a):

And of this nature is this present Supplication now before us, which some have ignorantly censured, as I know not what kind of Conjurati-

on, when as it is a Method used by all the world, as the most effectual, for the obtaining a great Request, either from Man or God: So Mercury adviseth Priamus, when he was to beg Hector's body of Achilles, to beseech him by his Father, his fair Mother and his Son, to move him to pity (b), and there are many like instances elsewhere (c): In Holy Scripture nothing is more frequent with St. Paul then to obsecrate those he writes to, By the Mercies of God, Rom. xii. 1. By the meekness and Gentleness of Christ, 2 Cor. x. 1. By the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and

by our gathering together in him, 2 Thess. ii. 1. &c. And it is as often used in Prayers to God, as in Petitions to men: for thus the Servants of God use to engage him in their greatest need, By all his goodness, and his loving kindness,

(a) Lat. *Obsecro, ab ob sacra hoc est, ob sacra, vel per sacra rogare.*

(b) Καὶ μὴν Ἰσὲς πατὴρ καὶ μητέρα καὶ ὁ κούμωτος
Λίσσας καὶ τέκνον ---
Homer. Il. α. 446.

(c) Per ego te Deos oro, & nostram amicitiam — Perque unicam, &c. Chrem. Ah ne me obsecra. Terent. Andr.

(d) Dan. ix. 16, 19.
Exod. xxxii. 13.
Isai. lxiii. 15. & pas-
sim.

kind of Petitioning was used in the Western Litanies (whence we have transcribed it *verbatim*) and also by St. Ambrose, who in those preparatory Prayers to the Sacrament, doth in this manner supplicate our Lord Jesus: *By his precious blood*——*by his wonderful and*

(e) *Rogo per tuum sanguinem pretiosum, —rogo per hanc mi-ram & ineffabilem Charitatem, &c.* Amb. præc. præp. 1.

Per hunc, te beata Trinitas humanitatis habitum, per hujus sus-ceptionis humilitatem, deprecor——&c. id. præc. 2.

kindness; by his Mercy and Truth, by his Promises to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob (d): They besought him for his name sake, as we do for his Son Jesus sake: And hence this

unspeakable Charity (e), — by his human nature, and by the humility of taking it upon him: And nothing more obvious than this way of praying in the Meditations of the Devout St. Augustine; of the same nature we may account, that Commemoration of all that Jesus had done for us, used by the Eastern and Western Churches over the blessed Mysteries, by all which Acts of our Lords Love, they did

beseech God to be propitious to them, *Comp. to the Altar.* Part. III. Sect. II. §. X. So that this excellent way of Obsecration hath the concurrent Suffrage of all Mankind, and very deservedly is it here adopted into this our Office, since we have not any Arguments more co-

(f) *Non mentiar, si dixero, neminem non amare beneficia sua, neminem non ita compositum animo, ut libentiùs eum videat in quem multa congesti, cui non sit causa iterum dandi semel disse,* Sen. de benef. l. 4. c. 15,

gent to our glorious Mediator, than the setting out of what he hath done for us, for his Method is to give more to those, to whom he hath given, *Mat. xiii. 12.* and we are dear to Jesus not by any worth inherent in us, but by the benefits which he hath done for us (n): he loves

loves us not because we deserve it, but because he hath loved us: So that when we represent all his kindness, and declare how far he came to us, how dearly he paid for us, doubtless we shall engage him to deliver us. There is a powerful kind of Holy and Divine Charm indeed, and a forcible Obligation in each of these sacred words, devoutly recited, and therefore we shall now more practically illustrate the efficacy of them, to beget in us a devotion suitable to so rare a kind of address.

I. **By the mystery of thy Holy Incarnation:** We have an exact recital here of all those steps, by which our Saviour did proceed, when he undertook to save and deliver us. 1. The entrance by his **Incarnation and Birth**. 2. The continuance in his life, by his **Circumcision, his Baptism, Fasting and Temptation**, at his **Death**, by his **Agony and Passion**, after his **Death**, by his **Resurrection and Ascension**. 3. The Consummation by his **Intercession**, and his sending the **Holy Ghost**: These are the *Means by which* he hath delivered us, and by which we must be delivered from **Gods Wrath, and everlasting Damnation**, yea from all **Evil**; and therefore we might so apply these Petitions, as to be a Request, that by means of all these meritorious Acts of Jesus we may be delivered from all the aforesaid miseries, temporal, spiritual and eternal: Or else we may urge them as so many motives to our dear Redeemer to engage him to deliver us now: As for this **Mystery of his Incarnation**, it was the first Act that Jesus did for us, and is called by St. Paul the *great Mystery of Godliness*, 1 Tim. iii. 16. and indeed it is full of wonder. That the Word should be made flesh, and God should take a body, that Eternity should have a beginning, and infiniteness be contained within the compass of a Span, that the Divine Nature and the

Humanity should be so united, as neither the Divinity should consume the Manhood, nor that pollute the Divinity: This was a ~~mystery~~ too deep for the apprehension of Angels to understand, yet it was not too great a Miracle for Jesus to accomplish for our Salvation: And now oh how powerfully may we beseech him, by the stupendous mercies of this His **Incarnation** to deliver us? Is he a Partner with us in our nature, a sharer in our infirmities? Hath he broke through so many difficulties, and reconciled so many seeming Contradictions, to save us, and shall he now suffer us to perish? It cannot be; we will beseech him by all that Love, that induced him to become incarnate, *to deliver us.*

II. **By his Holy Patibity;** this was the next step. After his holy Conception, followed his immaculate Birth, and that was still a further condescension to submit to the dishonours of so mean a beginning, yet he was willing to be born a weak and helpless Infant, in a despicable place, naked, cold and weeping as all others are, only that he might deliver us, the Good Lord grant we may be delivered thereby; and here we have a further Argument to move him to deliver us, even by the humility and the Condescension of his Holy Birth; for why did he take so long a Journey as from Earth to Heaven, but to rescue us? Why did he stoop so low, but to take us up, who were fallen? Why did he take our bone and our flesh and become one of our Brethren, if it were not that he might feel our Miseries, pity us in them, and deliver us from them? If thou hadst never regarded us, O blessed Jesus, never been born among us, never participated of the sorrows and calamities under which we lye, we could have had little hope of thy pity, but now that thou hast become like one of us, we beseech thee **by thy Holy Patibity,** and thy

thy relation to us thereby, *Good Lord deliver us.*

III. By his Circumcision: This followed immediately upon his Birth, and being a Sacrament of Gods own institution (though Jesus needed nothing to purifie him) yet to shew his obedience and to free us from being obliged to it, He was *circumcised*; giving Testimony thereby, that he would not refuse the most painful and dolorous part of Duty so he might *deliver us from evil* and inconvenience; and therefore we may intreat him by the Merit and obedience of that antient Sacrament, by the smart and anguish of that bloody Rite, that he will *deliver us*. He hath freed us from the expensive and uneasie yoke of Sacrifices, from the troublesome and grievous Obligation to *Circumcision*, and we may hope that the same love, which he shewed therein, will move him to *deliver us* now also.

IV. By his Baptism, as our Lord *Jesus* in his own person had no need of *Circumcision*, so neither had he of *Baptism*, but yet he submitted to both to demonstrate himself the Saviour of Jews and Gentiles, and was baptized by his Servant, that he might sanctifie the holy Laver, and make it effectual to regenerate us, and **deliver us from everlasting Damnation**; so that this was a new demonstration of his dear Love, and lays a new foundation for our Faith and Devotion to build upon; He that went down into the same water with us, will deliver us, and take us out of many waters, he that was washed in the same fountain with us, will doubtless be mindful of us, and will not suffer us to be overwhelmed with temporal calamities without relief: Then it was that the Spirit descended on him, and the Father proclaimed him to be his beloved Son, and therefore by his care of our Regeneration, and by all the

glorious Declarations of his Majesty and mercy at that time, we will beseech him to *deliver us.*

V. By his Fasting. The next evidence of his love was that most miraculous Fast of forty days and forty nights, which he observed not for necessity (because the world was his and the fulness thereof) but to expiate the Guilt that our Father *Adam* had contracted by eating the forbidden fruit, and to deliver us from the punishment, which our gluttony and excesses had deserved: So that now his own experience hath taught him, what it is to be solitary, poor, and needy, to be hungry and thirsty, faint and languishing: So that we may not only beg, that the merit of his Fasting may be a means of our eternal deliverance, but may plead with him by all the admirable goodness he shewed to us therein, by the sad Experiments he hath made of the pinching of Hunger, and all the other miseries which we fear or labour under: As one that is no stranger to our Calamities, we will beseech him to *deliver us.*

VI. By his Temptation, The Fast was but the preparation to this his Conflict with Sathan, which he was willing to submit unto also for our sakes, that his Company and his Example, his Management and his Victory, might comfort and encourage us in our Temptations; and *St. Paul* himself tells us, he therefore was tempted and tryed, that he might be apprehensive of our sorrows, and ready to deliver us, when we cry to him in our distress, *Heb. ii. 18.* and *iv. 15.* and so he doth seem to put this Supplication into our mouths, *viz.* to beseech our glorious Head (now above all Sufferings and **Temptations**) to remember his poor members here on Earth, who are conflicting with all the miseries of life, the tear of Death, and the oppositions of Sin: These he
was

was once pleased to endure, out of his dear love to us, who now groan under the like burdens, let us therefore go unto him and petition him by his Sympathy and experience, by his suffering and his conquering, to regard our misery and *to deliver us.*

S.X. *By thine Agony and bloody Sweat, by the Cross and Passion, by the precious death and burial, by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension, and by the coming of the Holy Ghost, Good Lord deliver us.]*

We have before asked deliverance from very many and great Evils, and no wonder our Petitions are so large, since our Arguments to plead for them are so numerous, and so considerable: If we consider what Jesus hath done for us in his life (as before) and now what he did at, and after, his Death, we shall soon perceive, that our deliverance hath been purchased at a stupendous rate, and if by Faith we lay hold of him, it may be begged by most powerful motives, and such as can hardly be denied: The particulars are some of them in the Western Litanies, but yet not all (in those which I have seen): But the same manner of address is used by the antient Fathers, as might be proved by many Examples (g): Nothing more usual in their Devotionals than to urge the Lord by the Cross and Passion, &c. of Jesus his Son: And in the Greek Church they make a Memorial of *Christ's salutary Passion, of his life-giving Cross, of his burial till the third day, of his Resurrection from the dead, his going up into Heaven, &c.* and by all these they beseech and supplicate God. *Lit. S. Ba-*

(g) *Per hujus sacratissimam obedientiam, per hujus beatissimam mortem; Exoro. Ambros. prec. pæp.*

Rogo te per illa saluifera vulnera, que passus es in cruce pro salute nostrâ. Aug. Meditat.

fil; but let us look upon them in Order :

I. **By his Agony and bloody Sweat**, This was the first Scene of his dolorous Passion, and is a great Demonstration of the dreadfulneſs of his Sufferings, ſince the apprehenſion of them at a diſtance was ſo amazing, as to drive him into this prodigious, bloody ſweat, which ſome interpret by a Metaphor, ſuppoſing it to be a grievous ſweat pouring down his holy face, like unto

(b) ὡς ἰσφύ-
Cor. Luke xxii. 24.

ita Juſt. Mart. Dia-
log. in Tryphon. &
Euthym. & Theo-
phil.

(i) Epiphan. Pa-
nar. l. 2. t. 2. hæc. 69.

(k) Ariſt. de ani-
mal. 1. 3.

(l) Plutar. in vitâ
Syllæ.

drops of blood (b): But others affirm it to have been a ſweat of real blood, and *Epiphanius* doth thereby excellently prove, that Jeſus was very man (i), ſince he had a mind lyable to human Paſſions, and a body ſubject to human infirmities: *Ariſtole* affirms (k), that a ſweat of blood may proceed from an evil habit of body; and *Plutarch* gives an inſtance of the Veins breaking, through a violent paſſion

of the Mind (l); ſo that it is very probable it was a ſweat of blood, which this **Agony** did produce: And it is very proper to commemorate this in our Litany, for it was a companion of that Litany, which Jeſus made before his Paſſion, his fear made him not deſpair, but moved him to pray more earneſtly, and we muſt learn of him, to make the terror of the fore-mentioned miſeries a means to heighten our Devotion; and when we beg deliverance upon our knees, let us look upon the Holy Jeſus once in fear and terrors greater than we feel, even till his fair and holy Skin was dyed and drenched in his own ſweat and blood; and let us engage him by his acquaintance with our preſent Condition, by all the love he ſhewed in embracing ſo diſmal a death for us, by the horror which his ſoul did feel,

feel, and the violent effects it had upon his immaculate body, to *deliver us* from the dangers and calamities, which now are coming on us.

II. *By his Cross and Passion.* It is usual in Scripture to put the **Cross**, for the Torments which Jesus suffered thereon, *Heb. xii. 2.* so that we are said to be reconciled by the **Cross**, *Ephes. iii. 16. Col. i. 20.* but neither there, nor in this our Litany can that be meant of the wood, but of that cruel death which our Lord endured on the Cross, and therefore the next word explains what we mean by his **Cross**, *viz.* his **Passion**: However these two words are intended to comprehend all that Jesus endured in body and soul, the Crucifixion of his flesh, and the Passions of his mind: So that we do entreat him by all the Parts of his grievous death, and all that torment that accompanied it to deliver us: By the smart of the whips, the wounding of the Thorns, by the renting of the Nails, and the piercing of the spear, by the pain, the sickness and the languishings of three long hours, we beseech him to think upon us in our extremities, and also by the anguish of his mind, *viz.* the fear and horror, the grief and all other Passions, wherewith his Soul was racked, while he looked upon the fury of his Persecutors, the unkindness of his Disciples, the wrath of his Father, and the misery of those who reject this Salvation; by all and each of these we most efficaciously intercede with him for Deliverance. And how could the tender mother deny relief to the child of her bowels, if it begged it from her by the Agonyes and Throws, the anguish and tormenting Pain, which she endured in bringing this Child into the world? The same force it must needs have upon the blessed Jesus, when we importune him by all that he suffered for our sakes: *Lord hast thou loved us so well as to endure all this for us, and wilt thou now neglect us?*

Hast thou submitted to so much to deliver us from Eternal Misery, and wilt thou let us sink under lesser burdens? These are the Instruments and means by which all Mankind is, or may be, delivered, these the motives which the best of men have prevailed by, therefore by the means, and for the sake of these thy sufferings, Good Lord deliver us.

III. **By his precious Death and Burial**, which were the doleful effects of his **Cross and Passion**. The Death even of a good man is precious, *Psal. cxvi. 15.* but the Death of Christ the most precious of all, *1 Per. i. 19.* being accepted by God as a sufficient price to deliver all the world from Death Eternal: **Death** is the greatest of Evils, and *the Wages of Sin*; but Jesus who had no Sin submitted to it, yea stooped so low as to descend into the Grave, remaining in Hades, or the state of the Dead, until the third Day: So that we have now these admirable Condescensions of his for a ground of our Faith, and a motive to our Petitions for deliverance. If his love had been less than infinite he had not done all this, and if it be so great, why do we fear desertion? He hath dyed for us, and shall his death nothing avail, must we dye also? When it cost him his life, he refused not to redeem us, and will he leave us, when he may deliver us by one single word? He that was content to lye in the darksome and doleful Cell of the Grave, yea to descend into Hell for us, no doubt hath a mighty pity and affection for us, and by all that Mercy we now beseech him to *deliver us.*

IV. **By his glorious Resurrection and Ascension**. We have followed our dearest Lord through all the steps of his Humiliation, and the Stages of his misery, and now we turn our Eyes toward his restoration, and the regaining of his Glory, for his Exaltation as well
as

as his Sufferings afford us Arguments to crave mercy : His **Death and Burial** were precious, his **Resurrection and Ascension glorious**, those declare how much he would, these how much he could do for us. Good Will and ability are often separated in Men, some would deliver us, but cannot, others can deliver us and will not ; but in Jesus they both meet in the highest Degree, he broke the Chains of Death, opened the inexorable gates of the Grave, and is now ascended to where he was before : Are our Calamities stronger than death, or more invincible than the grave? Cannot he who did so illustriously deliver himself, when under seals and guards, under the power of death, and in the mouth of Hell, cannot he deliver us? He is ascended into glory, and will he suffer us to descend into misery without help or any succour? Let us then engage him by his infinite power and his unspeakable glory to *deliver us*, he arose that death might not hold us, he ascended to prepare a place for us, now by the mercy of these most excellent designs, we will pray, *Good Lord deliver us.*

Lastly, By the coming of the Holy Ghost. Although our Saviour was not to stay always among us himself, yet he promised upon his departure to send his Holy Spirit to be his Resident here, until his second coming, and that he might shew at once the Truth of his own promise, the prevalency of his interest in Heaven, and the continuance of his love to us on earth, he did most eminently fulfil this Promise within ten days after his Ascension, *by the coming of the Holy Ghost*: Wherefore we beseech him by his Love in promising, his Truth in performing, by his Interest in Heaven, and his Honour on Earth, that he will please to deliver us; the Spirit is the greatest and best of all Gifts, and since he hath given us that, we may well hope for all lesser favours, especially

pecially since this Holy Spirit intercedes for us, and with us, by unexpressible sighs and groans, that our Good Lord would *deliver us*: We can now engage him by this Advocate of his own appointing, and doubtless he will grant our Suit, when he hath furnished us with such an Intercessor; by the love which thou expressedst in giving thy Spirit to us, *Good Lord, &c.*

Thus we may very effectually apply them severally, or if we look back upon our own Miseries, and compare these Acts of Jesus with them, we shall find there is a salve for every Sore; and if we will be more particular, we may beseech him to deliver us from the Corruptions of our nature, and Original Sin, by his Holy Incarnation and Patibity; from the Power of Iniquity, by his Circumcision and his Baptism; from Famine, by his Fasting; from all the Deceits of the world, the flesh and the Devil, by his Temptation; from the terrors of War, and Tempests, Plagues and other devouring Judgments, by his Agones and bloody Sweat; from the Wrath of God, by his Cross and Passion; from an evil and untimely Death, by his pretious Death and Burial; from the miseries of a mortal State, by his glorious Resurrection and Ascension; and from hardness of Heart, and contempt of Gods word, by the coming of the Holy Ghost: These are the Arguments by which Jesus intercedes for us to his Father, desiring that he will have mercy on us, because he was born like unto us, lived with us, dyed and rose again for us, and we use the same motives to our blessed Mediator, and if we do it fervently, they cannot be denied: And though our misery ought to make us plead by these admirable Arguments very devoutly always, yet I would have it noted, that there are some solemn Times, when every particular Argument comes to be more proper and seasonable, than ordinary: Thus at
Christmas

Christmas we should most especially pray to be delivered by his *Incarnation*, &c. on *New-years* day by his *Circumcision*, at the *Epiphany* by his *Baptism*, in *Lent* by his *Fasting and Temptation*, on *Good Fryday* by his *Agonies and Passion*, on *Easter-Even* by his *Death and Burial*, on *Easter-day* by his *Resurrection*, on *Holy Thursday* by his *Ascension*, upon *Whitsunday* by the coming of the *Holy Ghost*: He that ministers should make a pause upon that Act which concerns the Festival, the solemnity whereof, will assist the people at that time more peculiarly and more ardently by that Mercy to beg of our good Lord to *deliver us*.

S.XI. **I**n all time of our Tribulation, in all time of our Wealth, in the hour of Death, and in the day of Judgment: *Good Lord deliver us.*]

We are always either under, or near, some Evil, and therefore it is never unseasonable to say *Good Lord deliver us*, but there may seem to be sometimes, wherein we have more especial need of the Divine relief. The old Litanies did therefore particularly fix upon the hour of Death and the day of Judgment, as the times wherein we should most of all need the mercy of God to *deliver us*; yet lest it might be thought those were the only times, we have now added two words to comprehend the time of our life also, viz. in the time of our Tribulation, and in the time of our Wealth or Prosperity, and indeed our whole life is a mixture of Tribulation and Prosperity, all our time is divided between these two, and every man hath his share of both: None so happy but they have some Misery, nor any so miserable, but they have some happiness at sometimes, so that when we pray to be delivered in our Tribulation and our Wealth, it is as much as if we should say, *In all Estates and Conditions of our Life*, Good Lord, &c.

But

But if we take them apart, I. We desire to be delivered in all time of our Tribulation, for this is the greatest part of our Lives, and the case of most men, and our Saviour hath told us, *in the world we shall have Tribulation*, John xvi.33. to him therefore, who hath overcome the world, we pray, that he will succour us in our distress: We had reckoned up many particular Evils before, and now, that no kind of affliction might be omitted, this general word is inserted to include them all, in all kinds of Suffering, we pray to be delivered; and here we may note, that we do not pray to be delivered from all time of Tribulation, we dare not ask that we may never have any Troubles, that were an unlawful Petition, contrary to the will of God, and a foolish request also, because we are not any worse for troubles,

but often better (*m*), yea we should be worse, if we never had any at all, nothing is really Evil, but that which would make us Evil men, Affliction doth not so, wherefore we must not pray to be delivered from it, but in it, that is, that we may not sink under it, but

(*m*) ὁ δὲ χεῖρω
μὴ πλεονάζω
πῶς ἐν τῷτο βίον
ἀνθρώπων χεῖρω πο-
τεσθῆν. Marc. Anton.
ad seip. l.2.

be supported while it remains, and set free after a while, that we may be like *Moses* bush, in the fire of Tribulation, but not consumed, that we may come out of it purified as Gold in the fire: In time of Tribulation we are usually tempted to murmuring, impatience, sadness and despair, and we need more than ordinary assistance, both to bear us up, and to take them off in due time; and therefore we pray before hand: Now before the evil day comes, in our Prosperity we are mindful of Adversity, and prepare for it, by pre-engaging the best of friends against that time of need to deliver us, saying *Good Lord, &c.*

II. In all time of our Wealth, that is (in the Old Dialect, and Original signification of the Word (u)) of our welfare and prosperity : Now some may think it strange, if not needless, to pray to be delivered in the time of our Happiness, and (as we call it) our best fortune; but such do not consider the Serpents, that lurk under these verdant Leaves, the Rocks that lye hid under a smooth Sea. The Italians were wont to say, Lord de-

livor us from our friends, and we will beware of our Enemies: Prosperity comes with so many smiles and flatteries, that it makes us forget all the harm we may receive by it, and our danger is the greater, because we are fearless and unguarded, open to all its strokes, and exposed to it's Temptations. Plenty and Abundance are exceeding apt to make us forget our God, who did bestow them on us; they make our Spirits vain, and our affections loose, they fill our minds with pride and insolence, luxury and profaneness, oppression and cruelty, sloth and negligence, ignorance, yea and Atheism it self (o): Yea they add fuel to the flame of every lust, and wealth in the hands of an evil man, is a Sword in the hands of a Madman (p). Prosperity is often the ruin of those, who if they had been poor and afflicted, might probably have been vertuous and safe; Adam sinned in Paradise, Noah offended in his abundance, David transgressed, when he was at

(u) Ἐν παντὶ καὶ τῆς ἡμῶν δεινότητος. Græc. Versio. D. Duport. Wealth put for Prosperity and welfare. Job xxi. 13. Psal. lxi. 23. 1 Cor. x. 24. &c. so in the word Commonwealth.

(o) Adeo ex rerum prosperitate luxuriâ, è luxuriâ ut vitia omnia, ita impietas adversus Deum nascitur. La&t. Inst. l. 2.

Πλῦτ' -- βλέπον-
ται παραλαβὼν τυ-
φλὸς ποιεῖν. Antiph.
apud Clem. Alex.
Str. I.

(p) Prov. vet.
Μὴ παιδὶ τὸ μὲν
χαρὰν i. e. μὴ παι-
δὶ τὸν πλῆτον. Plut.
ap. Stob.

Peace,

Peace, *Solomon* apostatized in his prosperity, the *Per-
sian* delicacies softned and ruined the *Grecian* Conquer-
ror, whom no Arms could overcome, the *Calabrian*
delights weakened and subdued the rugged *Hannibal*,
and his invincible Souldiers: And few have so strong a

(q) *Rara felici-
tatis est à felicitate
non vinci.* Aug. Verb.
Dom. ser. 13.

Virtue, as not to be debauched by
a great fortune (q): So that when
we see so many, whose vertue and
reputation, yea whose Lives and
immortal Souls, have been the
price of their Prosperity; it may justly make us fear
even when we think we are in the best Estate, and will
cause us to pray most heartily in the time of our wealth,
that the *Good Lord* would, &c.

III. *In the hour of death.* This follows in the order
of things, and therefore in the method of our Prayers.
Let our Lives be either afflicted or prosperous they must
end in Death at last, this therefore as it must happen
to all, so all the Christian Offices do unanimously beg

(q) *In hora mortis
succurre nobis.* Mill.
Sar.

Χριστιανὰ τέλη τῆς
ζωῆς ἡμῶν ἀνώδυνα,
ἀνεπαίσχυντα, ἐ-
λευθέρη. Lit. S. Chry-
sost.

*Ut in Christiana sin-
ceraque fide ad finem
usque sine dolore—
perseveremus.* Lit. S.
Jacob.

a happy Death, with variety of
Phrase but to the same sense (q),
viz. *That God may deliver and suc-
cour us at our last hour, that we may
continue till then in Faith and Pati-
ence, and that our passage may be
peaceable without shame or torment;*
which may serve for a Paraphrase
on this Petition: And would to
God we had the hour of our Death,
as often in our minds, as we have it
in our Mouths, or as we hear it
founded in our Ears from this ex-
cellent Litany; for none live so well

as they who remember they must dye, and none dye
so well, as they who expected it long before: Sure it is,
when

when this dismal hour doth come (as it will ere long) we shall then have extraordinary need of Gods help, for then when we are weak, Sathan is most busy, to flatter us into security, or fright us into despair, then our Conscience is apt to accuse us, our Sins to amaze us, and many terrors to seise upon us, so that we pray, that at that hour, the horror of Death may not dismay us, the Temptations of Sathan prevail upon us, nor our own hearts too sadly accuse us, that the pains of Death may not hold us so long, nor torture us so violently, as to drive us into impatience or dejection of Spirit, but that God may strengthen us, and his Holy Angels stand by us to enable us so to bear the stroke, that we may dye with a willing mind, a quiet Conscience and a calm and serene Soul, full of glorious Expectations: And although we be yet lusty and strong it is not too early to begin with this Prayer, for we know not how near our Death may be, and how-far-of-foever the time is, we had need prepare while we have ability, for who knows but our Senses and our Reason may be taken from us, so that we cannot pray then, yea it is usual, when the **Agonies** of **Death** approach, to have the mind stupified, the Soul busy and struggling to quit it self from it's ruinous habitation, and the whole man so disordered, that there is neither opportunity nor disposition for Prayer, when we have most need, so that the best way is to put up a Petition now, for deliverance then; for that is the last Part of our Course, the last Enemy to be conquered, the last pain, and the last scene of sorrow (if we belong to God) if we run this well, fight courageously, and suffer quietly, we shall never know what labour and opposition, grief and pain means any more for ever: To be delivered from this hour is impossible, and not to be wished, but to be delivered in it, and carried through it into a glorious Eternity,

ternity, this is the Prayer of every good and every considering man, and if the Lord grant it we have but one request more, which is :

IV. *In the day of Judgment*: This Consequence is inevitable, and made by the Decree of Heaven, *Heb. ix, 27.* it is here placed last, because it is the last time, that a man can be capable of Deliverance, if we be not delivered then, we are left eternally to perish. It is ingeniously observed by *Philo*, *That foolish men do think,*

when they are once dead, all their misery is ended (s); but in God's account it doth but just then begin :

(s) Ἄνθρωποι
μὴ ὅτι πῶς πῶρι-
ον ἔτι νομίζουσι δά-
νατον· ἐν δὲ τῷ θεί-
ῳ δικαστηρίῳ μόνως
ἔστιν ἔτι ἀρχή·
Philo lib. de præn.
ὁ παν.

For all our other terrors are nothing to that dreadful day, plague, pestilence and famine, thunder, lightning and tempest, all united, are not so terrible as this one general *Catastrophe*. When the Sun shall be

turned into darkness, and the Moon into blood; when all faces shall become black and ghastly, and all hearts shall fail for fear; when we shall see the amazing splendor of the Judge above us, and the whole world in flames round about us, when we shall behold the dreadful mouth of the bottomless Pit beneath us; on our right hand the Devils to accuse us, on our left those we have injured to complain against us, within us our own Conscience ready to bear witness to all the accusations: Who can imagine the Confusion and Terror, the Shrieks and Cries, that shall every where be seen and heard then, and not shrink with the very apprehension: It is said, that a devout Monk did convert a Pagan *Bulgarian* Prince from infidelity and great impiety, by presenting him with a lively Picture of this dreadful day; the Terror whereof I hope will make us most heartily pray to be delivered

red then, so pray all Christians*, for a fair Acquittance at that terrible Tribunal: Let us when we answer to this Petition fancy our selves standing naked before our glorious Judge, and consider how vain it will

* *In die judicii*
Libera nos. Miss. Sar.
 — καὶ καλὴν ἀπολογίαὺν
 τῇν ἵπὶ τὰ θεῶν ἐν ἑνείκῃ
 τῷ πατρὶ τῷ κυρίῳ αἰν-
 οῦμεν. Chor. Παύλος
 κύριε. Lit. Chryl. & S. Jac.

be for us to cry *Good Lord deliver us* then: Alas if we do not prevail now, while it is the time of Mercy, it will be to no purpose to cry then, when it is too late and our doom will be irreverfible, and therefore when we think hereof, let us beg this highest and greateft, this laft and beft deliverance with a futable Devotion: And oh how blessed will it be in the midft of all the terrors of that difmal day, to hear the fweet and lovely voice of our Redeemer faying to us, *Come ye blessed of my Father, &c.* Think what joy it will be to you then for him to own you, to acquit you, yea to take you into his Glories, while the wicked are left to their horror and endless perdition; meditate but of this a while, and it will revive your fervency, and make you seal this laft Deprecation with a moft hearty *Good Lord deliver us. Amen.*

SECTION III.

Of the Intercessions.

§. I. **I**F the institution of God be required to make this Part of Litany sacred, we have his pofitive Command, *1 Tim. ii. 1. to make Intercessions for all men*; if the consent of the Universal Church may add any thing to it's estimation, we do affirm that this kind of praying, is used by all the Liturgies in the world, and we will demonstrate in the following Discourse, that every one of these Petitions are extracted out of the best, and the oldest Forms: If an admirable method will recommend these Intercessions, the *Analysis* will shew, that

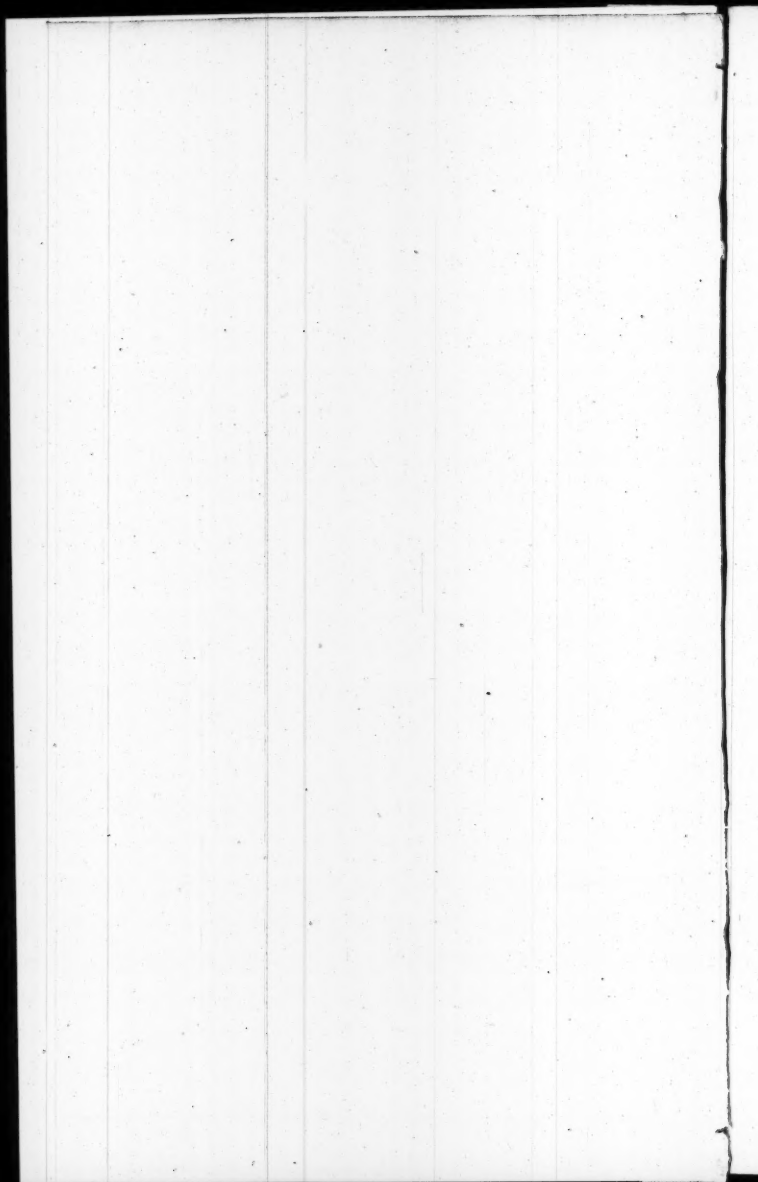
never any thing was contrived into a more exact Order, which is so curious, and so natural, that every degree of men follow in their due place, and so comprehensive, that we cannot think of any sorts of Persons in the world (whom we could wish to pray for) but here they are enumerated. The Prayers of many pretenders to the spirit in these days are usually most large in requests for themselves, but those that were endited by the Spirit of primitive Christianity, breath nothing else but the height of Charity, they did flow from larger Souls, and were inspired with an universal goodness, for they interceded for all the world, and scarce asked any blessings, but what they desired all Mankind should share in: So that these Intercessions do bear the lively impress of the first and best ages, and he that doth not admire them is a stranger to the Devotion of the purest times. Let us therefore take heed, that our desires and fears do not both cease together, and that our fervency do not decline, when the former dreadful evils are past, for he that only prays earnestly to be delivered from evil, may love himself, but gives no Testimony of his Charity to his Neighbour, nor of his being like to God, who loveth all Mankind: An Hypocrite may passionately cry for deliverance when the Evils terrify him; but none can heartily pray for all men, but they whose Souls are free from all evil Passions, **from envy, hatred and malice, and all uncharitableness,** and the Prayers of such are very acceptable unto God. The solemn word for this part in the Greek Church is *Ἀντιπροΐναι* [*We beseech*] and in the Latin [*te rogamus, &c.*] to which we have only added [*Good Lord*]: And this, *We beseech thee to hear us Good Lord*, is to be repeated by all the Congregation, who do declare they have joyned with the Minister in praying for all that are enumerated in the Petition, and then with an united force all together, do beg of God to hear them: Now what the particulars desired are, the following *Analysis* will shew.

I.
r,
of
at
ld
re
i-
or
of
h
n-
or
ey
r-
s,
e-
at
at
ul
li-
o-
ke
f-
n;
se
ed
of
or
p]
ly
us
no
ng
h
n:
A-
A

The Analysis of the Intercessions.

§2. The third Part of the Litany contains Intercessions and Prayers.

1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	1. Orthodox and Holy.	1. We Sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God, and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy Holy Church Universal in the right way, We beseech thee to hear us, &c.
		2. Pious and devout.	2. That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy Servant Charles our most gracious King and Governour, We beseech thee, &c.
		3. Safe and victorious.	3. That—to rule his heart in the faith, fear and love and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory, We beseech, &c.
		2. His Family may be blessed.	4. That—to be his defender and keeper giving him the Victory over all his Enemies, We beseech, &c.
1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	3. Clergy may be	5. That—to bless and preserve our gracious Queen Katharine, James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family, We beseech, &c.
		Learned and Exemplary.	6. That—to illuminate all Bishops, Priests and Deacons, with true knowledge and understanding of the word, and that both by their Preaching and living they may set it forth and shew it accordingly, We beseech, &c.
		4. Nobility may be,	7. That—to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom and understanding, We beseech, &c.
		Magistrates and may be	8. That—to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute Justice, and to maintain truth, We beseech, &c.
1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	Upright.	9. That—to bless and keep all thy People, We, &c.
		6. People may be happy.	10. That—to give to all Nations, Unity, Peace and Concord, We beseech, &c.
		1. Their Unity and Peace.	11. That—to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy Commandm. We, &c.
		2. Their Spiritual welfare, begging	12. That—to give to all thy People increase of Grace to hear weekly thy Word, to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit, We beseech, &c.
1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	1. For the Orthodox Increase in Piety.	13. That—to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred and are deceived, We beseech, &c.
		2. For the erroneous Conversion.	14. That—to strengthen such as do stand, to comfort and help the weak-hearted, to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet, We beseech thee, &c.
		3. For the weak strength and confirmation.	15. That—to succour, help and comfort all that are in danger, necessity, or tribulation, We beseech, &c.
		1. For all afflicted.	16. That—to preserve all that travel by land, or by water, all women labouring of Child, all sick persons, and young Children and to shew thy pity upon all Prisoners and Captives, We beseech thee, &c.
1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	2. For the divers Estates of all,	17. That—to defend and provide for the fatherless Children and Widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed, We beseech thee, &c.
		1. Travellers.	18. That—to have mercy upon all men, We, &c.
		2. Labouring Women.	19. That—to forgive our Enemies, Persecutors, and Slanderers, and to turn their hearts, We, &c.
		3. Sick Infants.	20. That—to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the Earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them, We beseech thee, &c.
1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	4. Prisoners.	21. That—to give us true Repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences and ignorances, to endue us with the grace of the Holy Spirit, to amend our Lives according to thy Holy Word, We beseech, &c.
		5. Fatherless.	
		6. Widows.	
		7. Oppressed.	
1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	2. For all Conditions	
		4. Especially for our Enemies.	
		1. Desiring as to all Temporal things, Plenty.	
		2. As to Spiritual things, praying for	
1. For others, viz. for	2. All Estates of Men in this Church, that the King may be,	1. Repentance.	
		2. Pardon.	
		3. Reformation	



A Practical Discourse upon the Intercessions.

§. III. **WE** Sinners do beseech thee to hear us O Lord God, and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy Holy Church universal in the right way:] *We beseech thee to hear us Good Lord.*

The Preface which introduceth this part of the Litany is much after the same manner, both in the Eastern

(a), and in the Western Church

(b), being an humble request for the

acceptance of our Prayers, joyned

with a clear Confession of our Sins

and Unworthiness, that so we

might not be thought to present

these our Supplications before God,

trusting in our own Righteousness,

but in his manifold and great mercies, *Dan. ix. 18.* It is very true, that

God heareth not Sinners, *John ix. 31.*

and therefore it may seem strange,

why we, being Sinners, should be-

seech God to hear us; but to this

we reply, that it is not all kind of

Sinners, whose prayers are not

heard, for if God never heard the Prayers of Sinners,

all mens prayers must be rejected, for there is none right-

eous, no not one, *Rom. iii. 10.* and all have sinned, *ver.*

23. So that it is obstinate and impenitent Sinners, who go

on in their Iniquities, and neither confess nor amend

them, it is these whom God heareth not; but he hears

no prayers sooner than those of such, who though they

be sinners, yet) confess themselves to be so, as we here

do. The Pharisee said he was righteous, yet God justifi-

(2) Ἐπὶ Δόμῳ
δα, καὶ ὑπὸ τῆς εἰσακ-
ταίης κυρίου ἡ δόξης
καὶ τῆς δόξης
ἡμῶν τῶν ἀμαρτω-
λῶν *Euthol. p. 42.*

*Domine omnipotens,
Deus patrum nostro-
rum, oramus te exau-
di nos. Lit. S. Jacob.*

(b) *Peccatores te
regamus audi nos. Miss.
Sarib. [totum repe-
tunt à Choro] Rubr.
Ebor.*

fied him not, nor accepted his prayer. The Publican was a sinner, and confessed it, as St. *Augustine* notes (c), and was justified

(c) *August. contr. Epist. Parmen. l. 2. c. 8. tom. 7.*

and made free from Sin, he was a Sinner, and was heard while a Sin-

ner, or else (saith he) he had remained a Sinner still: This Publican we do therefore imitate, confessing we are Sinners, and by that very Confession if it be sincere, we shall remove all those Sins which might have obstructed the following Petitions, and hindered their success: Let us pronounce this then with Contrition and humility, and it will make way for all the rest of these our Prayers.

The *First* of which is that which is most general, and also most suitable for us as Christians to begin with, even for the **Holy and Universal Church**, for we ought

to be more concerned for the good of the whole, than of any particular part. In those *Roman Litanies* (which I have seen) there is a Petition or two for our own peace and safety going before this, but that is neither so methodical, nor yet so agreeable to other of the most antient Forms, which do usually place their Intercession for the universal Church in the first place (d), but however none of them omit it (e), and all of them pray much after the same manner with us, even that this Holy Society may ever be preserved and defended, guided and directed by him that is the Lord and Governour thereof: Which request the primitive Christians thought

(d) *Pro universa Ecclesia Catholica, quæ hinc & per universum Orbem diffusa est precamur te. Resp. Domine miserere. Off. Ambrosian.*

Oremus — pro Ecclesia sancta Dei, &c. Sacramentar. S. Gregor.

ὑπὲρ τῆς Ἐκκλησίας ταύτης Clem. Const. l. 8.

Ἐπὶ σε δόμοις, Μυστήτων κύριε τῆς Ἀγίας σε καθολικῆς Ἐκκλησίας, &c. Lit. S. Basil. p. 171.

(e) *Lit. S. Chrys. S. Marc. & S. Jacob.*

thought to be very necessary , notwithstanding Christ's promise , that he would be with his Church, and lead it into all truth, and preserve it against the gates of hell, as *Matb. xxviii. ult. John xvi. 13. Matb. xvi. 18.* because the Promises of God do encourage our Prayers , but not make them needless , they give us no dispensation to cease from asking , but fill us with hopes, that we shall obtain what we ask agreeable to his Will : Nor is it likely when these Petitions were first made (that the Church might be kept in the right way) that the Doctrine of Infallibility was maintained , either in the *Roman Church*, or any other part of the Christian world. We do believe indeed with the Antients, that God will not suffer the whole Universal Church at once, to fall into any grievous Error : But that the greatest part of it may be infected with *Herefy*, is apparent from the sad Example of the *Arrian* blasphemy, which all the Eastern and most of the Western Churches did so stiffly maintain against *Athanasius*, and some very few Orthodox Bishops who took his Part, and that any particular Church may fall into wrong ways , the very *Roman Church*, which boasts of it's Infallibility hath demonstrated ; and by many Errors , hath proved that no Church is free from the possibility of being deceived : So that it is very necessary for us to beg of God **to rule and govern all Churches in the right way**, which if left to themselves , would soon fall into the wrong : And if we consider, how great and eminent Parts of the once Catholick Church, are now swallowed up with *Turcism* , eclipsed with *Herefy*; clouded with Superstition and Idolatry ; and how, of those Parts whose Faith is right, their Manners are very Evil, God knows we had need cry earnestly, for the reducing those who are in the wrong way , and the preservation of such as are in the right. While the Churches err, the People can-

not be expected to do other than follow their Leaders, therefore the Good Lord guide them, who are Guides to others, that the whole Church together may go in the right way, to the right end, even eternal life. *We beseech thee*, &c. Concerning which Response *We beseech thee*, &c. as we have before shewed it's Antiquity, we may now add this concerning it's usefulness: That the necessities of all Estates of men being very many, and yet it being our Duty to commemorate them all, these Intercessions are divided into little parcels, and to prevent weariness and distraction, there is a little pause made after every particular, that the People may have time to reflect upon what they have asked, and with a peculiar importunity enforce every one of these requests, by this *We beseech thee*, &c. So that this Response is a rare help to their Devotion, and every word of it is significant: for there we declare, that we ask every thing with humility and earnestness by the Word [*We beseech*], and also with Faith by calling him we pray unto [*Good Lord*]: We seek not to Saints or Angels to hear us, but to our God alone we cry *We beseech [thee]* to hear us: And that our answering with an audible voice may not tempt us to ostentation, these words do set him before us whom we are praying unto, even our good Lord, and if we say them sincerely, they are a declaration, that we do not suffer our minds to rove after any impertinent or vain things, nor yet regard our Neighbours censures of us, but are only desirous, that the Good Lord may hear us, who can help us and give us all that we pray for. All which shews the stupidity and baseness of those, who are mute at this part of this excellent Litany, whose bodies are present, but their souls (it is to be feared) are absent from this Service, for whosoever would perform it with a present mind, cannot be better helped by any means, than by carefully attending

attending when and how he ought to say this devout Answer, *We beseech, &c.*

S. IV. *That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in Righteousness and Holiness of life, thy Servant CHARLES, our most gracious King and Governor] We beseech thee, &c.*

St. Paul hath so expressly charged, that Intercessions should be made for Kings, 1 Tim. ii. 1, 2. that there is nothing that hath been more punctually observed by all the Catholick Church in all ages; it were endless to cite all the proofs of this, which Antiquity doth afford, and shall suffice only to point out a few of the most eminent places (f) in Christian Authors, and to set down in English some of the principal Petitions, which were made for the King in the Litanies of the Western, and of the Eastern Church, that so it may be seen what Precedents our Litany hath followed herein:

(f) Athenag legat. pro Christ. p. 40. Arnobius advers. gentes, l. 4. p. 152. Terr. apol. cap. 30, & 31, & 39. Dionys. Alexand. ap. Elmenhorst.

First, That of St. Clement thus expresseth it.

Let us pray for Kings, that under them we being peaceably governed may lead a quiet life in all Godliness and Honesty.

St. Chrysostom thus:

Let us beseech the Lord, for our most religious and divinely-protected Kings, for their whole Palace, and Army. Answ. Lord have mercy.

Let us beseech the Lord, that he would fight on their side, and subdue every rebel and enemy under their feet. Answ. Lord have mercy.

The Ambrosian Office thus:

Let us pray—for thy Servant N. our Emperor, and thy Hand-maid N. our Empress, and all their forces. Answ. Lord have mercy.

The Sacramentary of St. Gregory thus :

Let us pray for our most Christian King N. that God and our Lord may make all barbarous Nations subject to him, for our perpetual Peace.

The modern Roman Litanies thus :

That thou wouldst vouchsafe to grant to our King and our Princes, Peace and true Concord and Victory. Answ. We beseech thee, &c.

But most fully the Liturgy of S. Basil, where they pray thus :

Remember O Lord our most religious, and faithful Emperors, whom thou hast thought fit to set over the Earth, adorn them with the Armour of Truth, and of thy favour, cover their heads in the day of Battel, strengthen their arm, and exalt their Right hand, confirm their Kingdom, and subdue unto them the barbarous Nations, that delight in War, grant them a well-grounded and unshaken Peace; put into their hearts good things for thy Church and People, that in their Tranquillity, we may live quiet and peaceable lives in all Godliness and Honesty.

Out of all these illustrious Patterns hath our Church composed these three Petitions for the King, which are now to be considered: The first, even this forecited, is a Request, That our most **Gracious King** may be preserved in the right Faith and the true Religion, and that he may adorn it with a Holy Life and Conversation, which doth well follow the former for the Churches being **ruled and governed in the right way**, because the several parts of the Church either are, or ought to be, ruled and governed by Kings and Princes, that are supreme under Christ in their several Dominions, so that if they believe aright, and live Holily, the Church is likely to be guided in the right way. It is therefore not only for the welfare of the Church in general, but for the advantage of the Kings own particular, that we
make

make this Prayer for him : In the first beginning of Christianity the Governours of the world , were Heathens and Persecutors , and then they prayed for their Conversion ; but now (blessed be God) our King is Christian, and a Defender of the true Faith: His happy Ancestors, of blessed Memory, have set up the Right worship of God, reformed by Scripture, and the best Antiquity ; in this his Majesty hath been educated , this he hath re-established, and constantly maintained , so that we can only pray , that the Good Lord will preserve him in the true Faith , and keep him firm in that excellent and primitive way of worship , which he doth profess and observe ; we are to pray that no cunning may entice him , nor no Opposition enforce him to desert the sincere, rational, and true Religion, which he hath so graciously asserted and secured, by Promises and good Laws, by his Example and all other good Means, and every good Subject and every true Protestant will say, *We beseech, &c.* But we do further pray, that our King may adorn the best of Religions with **Righteousness and Holiness of life**, which is the most acceptable way of worshipping Almighty God; *Ecclus xxxv. 1, 2, 3.* yea he cannot be truly worshipped (no not by those of the best Principles) if they live unrighteously. It is the eternal interest of Princes to live holily, for their earthly Crowns will fade, and then will Holiness procure them a never fading Crown , and a Kingdom that shall endure for ever ; to which they cannot attain without it, *for without Holiness no man shall see the Lord.* There is no more Exception or Dispensation for Princes at Gods Tribunal, than for meaner Men : But besides, we may justly beg this as well for our own sakes as for the Kings, because there is not any more effectual means to make Piety universal , than the good Example of those in eminent Authority: The clearest Rules, and most vigorous Exhortations

(g) *Vita Principis perpetua censura est, ad hanc dirigimur, nec tam Imperio nobis opus est quam Exemplo.* Plin. Paneg. ad Trajanum.

Τίς γὰρ ἂν ἠδύλευεν ἀπειθεῖν, ὁρᾷν τὸν Κασιλῆα πρὸς δούλους.
Xenoph. in laud. Agesilai.

his eternal happiness, if we desire the glory of God, and the Salvation of many Souls, let us unto this excellent Request say most devoutly, *We beseech thee, &c.*

S. V. **W**hat it may please thee, to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have assistance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory.] *We beseech thee, &c.*

That illustrious place of *Solomon, Prov. 21.1.* That the Kings heart is in the hand of the Lord, is so eminent, that

(h) Themist. Orat. 9. ubi sententia ista citatur, & liber Solomonis indicatur per γράμματα τῶν Ἀσσυρίων.

it is cited by a Heathen Author (h), and became a Monitor to the Christians to apply themselves to God, not only to direct the Actions, but to rule the heart of their Kings also; and verily be the profession never so fair, and the outward Acts never so plausible, the Religion is not sincere, nor will it be lasting, unless the heart be right; of which *Jehu* is a sad instance, who after all his pretended zeal against Idolatry, when his secular ends were served, he himself became an Idolater, whereof the

the Holy Text gives us this reason, *because he took no heed to walk in the Law of the Lord God of Israel with all his Heart*, 2 Kings x.3 1. So that it is our Interest to pray, That Religion may be rooted in the heart of the Kings Majesty, and then he will easily and readily encline to do all good, and to fly all evil; a Prince whose heart is full of heavenly Love, is zealous for God's glory, sincere in his Devotion, constant in his Faith, a Father of his Country, a Lover of the Church, a Dispenser of Justice, a Friend to Good, and foe to Evil men, finally, He is all that is desirable: Nor must any think we seek our own happiness herein, more than our Sovereigns, for as St. *Augustine* well discourseth; *We Christians do not esteem our Emperors therefore happy, because they reign successively and long and peaceably, because they are feared and victorious, but we say they are happy, if they rule Righteously——if they use their Power to propagate the Worship, and serve the ends of Almighty God, if they themselves do fear and love and worship him, and do principally seek that Kingdom, where they shall have no Competitors, &c.*(i): For if Kings

(i) Aug. de Civ. Dei, lib.5. c.24.

be such, and do these things, they shall be happy for evermore: But further let us observe the several particulars, which are here prayed for. The heart considered naturally is the fountain of Life, and taken (as here) morally it is, the spring whence all our Actions flow, and according to the Dispositions thereof all our Deeds are either well or ill done, so that here are reckoned up all those Dispositions of the heart, that conduce to the well-doing of any Action: *First*, if the Heart rightly believe God's Truth, prudently fear his Anger, and ever love his favour, all our Actions will be begun well. *Secondly*, if our hearts firmly trust in God, they will be well carried on. *Thirdly*,

if our Hearts ever seek his honour and glory, they will be accomplished and aim at the right end, **Faith** will keep us from evil Principles, **Fear** from wicked Practices, and **Love** will make us ready to do good, **Affiance** in God will carry us through all difficulties, and Zeal for his **Glorie** will make all we do acceptable and rewarded; so that if we apply it to the *King*, it is a Prayer, that his heart may be replenished with all those gracious Qualifications, that may fit him to begin, continue and end all his Actions in the fear, and to the good liking of Almighty God; that his heart may be replenished with true **Faith**, whereby he will constantly put his trust and **affiance** in God, and that he may be ever kept in the Fear and Love of him, whereby he will always be moved to seek Gods honour and glory. *In fine*, We pray that our gracious King may be endued with so real a Piety, that he may begin all good upon noble Principles, go on in it with courageous resolutions, and finish it with sincere and excellent intentions, so shall he be beloved by God, and honoured by all good men, yea his Memory shall be blessed in after-Generations, wherefore *We beseech thee*, &c.

S.VI. *That it may please thee to be his Defender and Keeper, giving him the Victory over all his Enemies:] We beseech thee, &c.*

It was the saying of our Royal Martyr K.CHARLES the First, concerning our present Sovereign, That he rather desired his Son (k) should be

(k) Εὐκλεὲς ἄνθρωπος. Charles le bon, than Charles le grand, for vertue and goodness was better than Felicity or Greatness in

the Opinion of that blessed Prince: and accordingly the Church makes the first, and the most of her Petitions

tions for the spiritual good of the King, yet so as not to omit to pray for his Temporal welfare also. If we prevail in the former Requests, and obtain Grace for our Sovereign, that very Piety will engage Almighty God to defend and keep him, for he hath a peculiar care of the righteous, and usually will subdue their Enemies, yet if for the Peoples Sins a religious Prince be permitted to fall into the Hands of his foes, our late Holy King is an illustrious instance, that Faith and Patience, Innocence, and Integrity do make a Suffering Prince more glorious, than if he had always lived in safety and prosperity; yet because a King can never suffer alone, but the most or the best of his Subjects alwaies suffer with him, and his fall shakes the very foundations of Church and State; therefore we pray, that our God will please to defend, and keep him safe: And herein also we imitate the ancient Christians, one of whose Petitions for the Emperors was, that they might be safe and victorious, as appears not only by the former Quotations, S. 4. but by many other undeniable Testimonies

(1), and in those days when the Emperors believed, they did ascribe their safety as much to the Churches prayers, as to the Pretorian bands: The King although he be above all in dignity, yet he is but a man, and though his life and welfare be an inestimable Treasure to the whole Nation, 2 Sam.

xviii. 3. yet this Treasure is in an earthen Vessel. 2 Cor. iv.

7. His person is lyable to as many and more Casualties than meaner men are, so that we had need to beseech him, that never slumbers nor sleeps, that he will keep him, night and day, in times of Peace as well as War.

'Tis true, His Majesty is very well provided of Guards
and

(1) *Exercitus fortis. Tert. Apol.*

Pro arcendis hostibus.

Cypr. ad Demet.

Ἐπεὶ ὁ βασιλεὺς αὐτῶν ὅπως ἀσφαλῶς διαμείνῃ προσερχόμεθα Διωνίσι. Alex.

Armies, Ships by Sea, and Forts by Land, he is stored with Armour, Artillery and Ammunition, but if we do not pray for the Divine protection, all these cannot defend him, except the Lord keep him, the Watchman waketh but in vain, *Psal. cxxvii.2.* Force may overcome all worldly defence, or Money may corrupt them, policy and secrecy may circumvent them, or treachery and falshood may betray them; but no force is too strong for God, no Gifts can bribe him, no cunning deceive him, no Treason prosper against him, or those whom he defends: So that if our Sovereign be (as he deserves) dear unto us, and his safety desirable by us, where can he be so safe as under the eye and the Arm of Almighty God, to which we daily do commit him: And as for extraordinary dangers, if any enemies rise up against him from abroad, or any Traitors and Rebels oppose him at home, we always wish and pray the ~~Adversary~~ may fall to his Side, for his Enemies are ours also, let them pretend what they will, Liberty, Priviledges, or Reformation of abuses, still they are disturbers of our Peace, hinderers of our Prosperity, and such as seek the ruine of the Society in which we live; so that we will pray they may never prosper, and we may justly hope, this Prayer shall be heard (if our Sins do not hinder), because *whosoever resisteth the Powers, which God hath set over us, he resisteth the Ordinance of God, and shall receive to himself Damnation, Rom. xiii.2. Prov. xxiv.21,22.* if any therefore rebel against the King he becomes an Enemy to Almighty God, and we hope, he will not suffer those to prosper here, for whom he prepares damnation hereafter. We will only add, that the Church hath put in all the Enemies to the Kings Majesty, and therefore here we may enlarge our Petition, and pray against his secret and disguised Enemies, for he hath more Enemies besides those,

SECT. III. The Intercessions.

III

those, who draw out the sword against him : Namely, such as seek to withdraw from him the love of his Subjects, such as design their own advancement, though by his ruine, as also all those Flatterers (*m*), and pernicious Parasites (*n*), who usually flock about the Courts of Princes, and seek to rob those whom they pretend to serve, of their Innocence and Eternal happiness : Such as these are the fomenters of Sin and Vanity, and would seduce the very best of men, they seem friends, but are the worst of Enemies of all others ; therefore seeks to deprive his Prince of a Temporal, but these of an everlasting Kingdom, but when they are discovered they are conquered, for Princes hate none more justly ; nor more irreconcilably, than those whom they find have deceived, abused and dishonoured them under the shew of Duty and obsequiousness : For our Parts, let us intirely love the King for the Lords sake, and for his own sake, let us wish well to his Soul and body, let us heartily desire his present and future happiness, and then we may safely pray for the discovery and suppression of all his Enemies whatsoever, and to this Loyal Petition we shall unfeignedly say, *We beseech, &c.*

(*m*) *Principibus nemo ex animi sententia suadet, dissuadetque — sed una omnium contentio est, quis blandissime fallat.* Senec. de benef. l. 6. c. 30.

(*n*) *Non deerit Alexandro talia concupiscenti perniciosa adulatio.* Qu. Curtius.

S.VII. **T**hat it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen Catharine, James Duke of York, and the rest of the Royal Family. *We beseech thee, &c.*

We have observed before, that the antient Christians were wont to pray for the Imperial Family in general, when they prayed for the whole Palace, and desired God to give them a safe House; and we have also noted, that the *Ambrosian* Office mentions the Empress by name, and may now add, that *Athenagoras* in his Address to *Antoninus* and *Commodus*, in behalf of the Christians, assures those Emperors, that those of his Religion did daily pray to God for

(ο) Περὶ μὲν
τῆς ἀρχῆς τῆς ὑμε-
τέρας διχόμεθα, ἵ-
να πᾶσι μὲν παρὰ
πατρὸς κατὰ τὸ δι-
καίωμα διαδύω-
σιν τῷ βασιλεῖαν
Athenag. legat. pro
Christ.

their Empire, that the Father might leave it to the Son in a just and perpetual Succession (ο): From which it is apparent, that we ought not only to be concerned for the Person of the King, but for his near Relations, and for the whole Royal Family; and here we pray, that God would please to bless this Family by encreasing the number,

and to preserve those that already belong unto it: We pray for all those from whom Kings may descend, or who may themselves come to the Royal dignity, that God would bless them with all good, and preserve them from all Evil; for these two words **bless** and **preserve** do comprehend all that can be desired, either to make them a blessing to us, or happy in themselves here or hereafter. We pray now for these, who are at present of his Majesties nearest Alliance and Consanguinity; and after-Ages will pray for others. The Persons are changed often, but the place is that we must regard,

for

SECT. III. The Intercessions.

113

for whosoever is Queen, or Heir apparent, or of the Royal Line, their place and dignity requires that we should pray to God for them, because in an ordinary way of Providence, the Felicity of the next Generation depends much upon the Virtue and Piety of those in these Places, so that for our own, and our Posterities sake, we ought here to add, *We beseech thee, &c.*

More of this Subject, see Comp. to the Temple, Sect. xvi.

S. VIII. *What it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priests and Deacons with true knowledg and understanding of thy Word, and that both by their preaching and living, they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly:] We beseech thee, &c.*

The High Priest among the Jews was by Gods own appointment next in dignity to the King, and the Heathens by the light of nature reckoned their Priests in the second place (*p*): Agreeable whereunto the Piety of our Ancestors hath assigned unto the highest Order of the Clergy a place next unto the Royal Family, for our religious fore-fathers believed they did honour the King of Heaven, by conferring honours upon his Ministers; and therefore the Litany of our Church places the Ecclesiastical Orders here in a very proper place. Many of the Antient Offices put this Petition before that for the King, not out of Ambition, but because it might follow that for the Catholick Church, that when they had prayed for the Church, they might beg a blessing on the Guides thereof; yet I judge the Order we follow to be more natural and more unexceptionable: But whatever be said of the place, certain it is that all Offices

(p) *Aegyptiorum sacerdotes post regem secundi.* Al. ab Alexo l. 2. c. 28.

of the Greek and Latin Church do agree in this, that they all pray for the principal Orders of the Clergy, as may be seen by these Examples.

Let us pray for all Bishops, for all Priests, for all Deacons — that God would preserve and keep them. S.Clement.

For our Arch-bishop — the venerable Priests, the Deacons in Christ, and all the Clergy — let us beseech God. Answ. Lord have mercy. S.Chrysostom.

Remember O Lord our Arch-bishop — and grant that he may be long preserved to thy Church, in safety and honour, in health and to a good old Age, rightly dispensing the word of Truth, &c. — Remember O Lord all faithful Bishops — Remember O Lord the Priests and Deacons in Christ, and all Ecclesiastical Orders, let none be ashamed who compass thine Altar, &c. S.Basil.

That thou wouldst vouchsafe to preserve in thy true Religion, our Apostolick Lord, and all other degrees of thy Church — That thou, &c. — all Bishops and Abbots. We beseech thee to hear us, Officium Sarisb.

These and all other Litanies, as we may see, do mention all the principal Orders of the Church, but as to the particulars asked in their behalf, none is more exact and compleat than this of ours, which imitates an older Form by far than any of these, even that Prayer which Moses made for Levi, above 3000 years ago, recorded Deut:xxxiii.8. *Let thy Urin and Thummin be with thy holy one*: Which two words, as the most and best Translators agree, do signifie *Illumination* and *Perfection*, that is, that they might have true knowledge and understanding, and might set it forth by an upright and sincere Life. Even so we also do pray, 1. That God would illuminate the Clergy with true knowledge and understanding of his Word. They are by their place to be the *Lights of the World*, Mat.v.14. and their Office is to turn
men

men from darknes to light, Acts xxvi.18. But they do not like the Sun shine by an inherent, but as the Moon by a borrowed Light : So that if they want wisdom, we must ask it of God, who is the Father of Lights, *James i.5.17.* There is Science falsely so called, *1 Tim. vi.20.* which is a heap of undigested and unsanctified Notions, tending only to make men proud and contentious (q) : This is not that which we crave for our spiritual Guides, but true, solid and useful Learning, whereby they may have a Right Notion of the best things, such knowledg as is accompanied with humility, and tends to make the ways of Salvation plain to all men. We pray, that God would bless their Studies, and sanctifie their Parts, so that they may want no Part of that Learning, which may fit them for their Office : For they are to guide others, and if they themselves be blind, their followers must fall into the ditch, *Mat. xv.14.* And because all Learning is useles to those of this Holy Function without the knowledg of Scripture, we pray they may have a clear understanding of Gods Word; whereby they may be thoroughly furnished for every good work, *2 Tim. iii.17.* that is, for every part of their ministerial Office. All other knowledg is only necessary to a Divine in order to make him fully understand the word of God; so that all his studies ought to be directed this way, and whatever he knows that is not to be referred hereunto, is ornamental not necessary : For by the word of God they must try the Spirits, and convince gain-sayers, by this they must instruct the ignorant, and comfort the disconsolate, by this they must convert Sinners, and build up those who are converted, wherefore by all means we must pray, that he who writ this Word for the benefit of his

(q) 'Ουκ ἐν μαθήσει γαμμάτων, ἀλλ' ἐν ἀληθείας γνῶσει τῶ σοφίαν ὀρίζῃ Plato.

Church, will please to make them understand it, who are to teach his Church out of it, which is the right way to everlasting Life: And as we pray they may have this true knowledge, so that they may not have it to themselves alone, as a Candle under a bushel, or a Talent hid in a Napkin (r), but that

(r) Ἀδελφὸν ἐστὶ
πεταμένον ἐν θησαυ-
ρῷ ἀγνοῶν καὶ ἀργῶν,
καὶ ἀνάγκη δώσειν
σοφίαν ἀπράγμονα.
Maxim. Tyrius.

Paulum sepulta distat
inertia C. lita vir-
tus ——— Horat.

they improve their Talents, and hold or set forth and shew their Light, *Phil. ii. 16.* to shine unto all that are in Gods house, *Mat. v. 15.* Now there are two ways, whereby they may set forth their knowledge for the benefit of others. 1. By their Preaching, plainly, elaborately, and practically, for hereby

they do instruct and perswade, reprove and warn, exhort and comfort, by this Ordinance the Gospel was propagated, and the Faith was first planted, by this not only Sinners are converted now, but those that are good

are made better (s), their Faith is strengthened, their Devotion elevated, and they encouraged to every part of their duty. Preaching is an excellent and useful Ordinance in it self, much used by the primitive Fathers, whose admirable Homilies and Sermons are yet extant, whereby we may perceive they scarce omitted one day in greater Cities, wherein they did not preach to the People; but then they did live as well as preach Holiness, which is the next particular, the second thing asked for *Levi, viz. Perfection.* For 2. we pray, That they may shew it forth by their Living, even that their Lives may be answerable to their Doctrine, and that they themselves may walk in that way which they invite others into, 1. if it

(s) Fortibus assuevit
iubilen prodesse, su-
eque
Dux bene pugnantem
incitat ore viros.
Ovid de Pont. lib. 3.

be

be said of the Christian Clergy as it was of the Heathen Philosophers, *Who is there of them that esteems not his Principles as Instruments of ostentation, rather than as rules of life? Who obeys himself or observes his own directions?* — and yet it is most unsufferable for a Philosopher to err in his Manners, because he fails in that Art, of which he pretends to be Master, and professing the art of Living well, he offends in his own life. Cicero Tusc. quæst. l. 2. I confess a learned and eloquent Preacher may very much illustrate the commands of God, but the liveliest and loveliest Picture of them is given by those whose Conversations give shadow and colours to the naked Lines: **To live accordingly** is the best demonstration of a Clergy-man's true and right understanding of Gods word (t), and sets forth his real skill in divine things. It is that

Qualification, which can worst bespared of the two, saith an anti-ent Bishop (u), and a Clergy-man of meaner parts, and a pious Life may do more good than one of vast Learning, but of an evil Conversation; for such as these do give the world occasion to think they do not believe their own assertions, but all men may discern that the Pious are in earnest, for they live by their own

Rules. So that all the Clergy ought to put up this Petition most heartily for themselves, and for one another; and if the People consider what great and excellent blessings they receive under a learned, a laborious and pious Clergy, they will most affectionately also recommend this Petition with their *We beseech thee*, &c,

(t) *Efficacius est vitæ quam linguæ testimonium.* Cypr. de dupl. Mart.

(u) Βίος ἀνδρός λόγος μάλλον ἀρελεῖν πέρυκεν ἢ λόγος ἀνδρός. ὁ μὲν γὰρ τῶν ἀρελῶν, ὁ δὲ τῶν βοῶν ἐνδοχέει. Isidor. Pel. Epist. 271.

S.IX. **¶** That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility with grace, wisdom, and understanding:] *We beseech, &c.*

The next order of Men to be prayed for, is those that are eminent in the State, which in the two Greek Offices are mentioned by the name of those in the Palace

(w) Παντὸς τῆς
παλατίης. *Lit. S.*
Chryf.

Τῶν ἐν παλατίῳ.
Lit. S. Basil.

(w), and these by reason of the height of their dignity, and the weightiness of their charge, do also need our particular Prayers. I. and principally the Lords of his Majesties Council, who are usually elected out of the greatest No-

bility, and their prudence and piety is of extraordinary concernment, both to the King, and the whole Nation: For our Princes do not rule us by their own arbitrary Will and Fancy, but have ever been wont to chuse the wisest and best of their Subjects, with whom they do deliberate and advise concerning all affairs of importance, remembering the words of the wisest of Kings, *in the multitude of Counsellors there is safety*, Prov. xli. 14. and following the Example of the most prudent

Monarchs (x). When one asked *Anacharsis* how a King might become most famous, he answered, *if he be not wise alone* (y); and truly it is the truest wisdom in a Prince (that cannot see all with his own eyes) to be willing to be advised, and able to chuse the best advice: But now if these Council-

(x) *Semper sunt cum optimatibus, non solum res bellicas, sed etiam civiles, prouident quam faceret, conuult.* Jul. Capitol. de Marc. Anton.

(y) *Plutarch. Sympotiac. & Stob.*

lors prove to be void either of Grace or Prudence, a King had as good have none at all: There are many
Councillors

Councellors (saith *Solomon*) which Council for themselves, and with *Rehoboam's* Parasites chuse rather to comply with their Masters culpable inclinations, than to venture his displeasure by putting him upon more profitable and safer things (z): But these are not faithful Councellors, because they seek the Kings favour, rather than his welfare, and yet they are often disappointed: For *Augustus* loved *Agrippa* better because he had the honesty to contradict him, when the Cause required it, and if a smooth adviser rise more suddenly, yet a faithful one stands more firmly. Let us therefore pray, that his Majesties Council may be endued with **Grace**, and then they will advise things honest and just, such as shall please God and procure his blessing; and that they may be endued also with **Wisdom** and **Understanding**, and then their Council will be prudent and discreet, advantageous and successful. **Grace** will make them they shall never deceive their Master, **Wisdom**, that they shall seldom be deceived themselves. **Grace** will prevent them from proposing base and dishonourable things, **Understanding** will hinder them from promoting unprofitable and unsuccessful designs: And oh how blessed is that Prince, that is incircled with such a Council, the Members whereof are pious as well as wise, loyal as well as expert, being both able and willing to advance his real interest! They are a blessing to their Master, and to the whole Kingdom.

II. Yet we must extend this Petition a little farther, and desire the same thing for **all the Nobility**, both *Major*, as Dukes, Marquesses, Earls, Viscounts and Barons, and *Minor*, as all lower degrees of Gentry; for all of noble Parentage and honourable Descent, that all these may also be endued with **grace, wisdom and under-**

(z) Συμβέλλει
μὴ τὰ ἥδιον, ἀλλὰ
τὰ χεῖριον. *Solon*
ap. Diog. Laert.

Standing.

Grace

(a) Μία ἀληθὺς
 ἢ δόξα ἢ δόξα
 ἢ δόξα Gregor. Naz.

Quod optimum, no-
 bilissimum, Vellei. Pa-
 terc. hist. l. 2.

and Prudence is the truest Nobility (a): And an honourable name without these is but a shadow, nor doth it gain the Persons, which wear it any true honour from wise and good men. When a man of noble extraction and a great fortune is learned and prudent, religious and holy, his Nobility gives a lustre to his Knowledge and his Vertue, and these make his Nobility still more illustrious: Such a Persons honour consists not so much in his Titles, as in the universal esteem of all that know him. Nor is there any thing that more promotes the Interest of Vertue, than when Men of Power and large Fortunes, do use their Eminency to encourage Vertue, and are themselves Examples of it, for those who are under them are afraid to do Evil, when their Lords do well; and doubtless they have a blessed opportunity put into their hands to become happy Instruments of propagating Piety among their Families, Tenants and Neighbours; whilst some for Love, others for Fear, will strive to imitate and oblige a great and a good Man: And it shews a Noble man to be wise as well as gracious, when he treads in Vertues path; because this preserves his Life, his Estate, and Honour, it makes his Memory blessed, and confirms his Family for many Generations: On the other side a vicious or foolish Person

(b) Ἀνδρῶν ἡ-
 γῶν τὴν πρῶτον
 Proverbium Græc.

(c) In maxima for-
 tuna, minima licentia
 est, Salust. in Catil.

in eminent place, casts more dishonour upon his noble Progenitors (b), than he derives Honour from them, and his Dignity doth only make his Crimes and Weaknesses the more conspicuous (c), and his Person more generally hated or despised: If they want prudence or grace,

grace, we see they forget their Dignity, and disparage themselves by infamous and vile Courses, and alas! they do not perish alone, for many will follow their Examples (*d*), and so they must answer for being the occasion of many mens Damnation (*e*). They make good men grow bad, and evil men bold in the highest Degree, when so Noble a man is the Patron and Pattern of their Vice; and who shall admonish such as these of their follies? Who shall reprove their faults, or save them from Perdition, when their eminence makes them scorn the Charity of such Friends? There is seldom any remedy, till these courses end in the Extirpation of Vertue out of the Family, and retinue of such Persons, and finally in the ruine of the Estates and Family it self: Of which this age affords deplorable instances, sufficient to make us all pray for the preservation of all the Nobility yet remaining, and to subjoyn here also a most hearty Supplication to the Lord to bear

(*d*) *Libentius omnes deteriora festinantur & facilius mala institutio depravat bonos, quam bona emendat malos.* Salv. l. 7.

(*e*) *Proimi exitio sequentibus sunt.* Sen.

S.X. **W**hat it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them Grace to execute Justice, and to maintain Truth:] We beseech thee, &c.

This is another branch of the former Petition, for there we did pray for all the Nobility in general, and here for such of the Nobility or Gentry, as bear eminent Offices in the State. It was the advice of *Jethro* to *Moses*, that he should chuse for Magistrates *able men*, *Exod. xviii. 21.* that is (saith *R. Salom*) Rich and Noble Persons, who need neither fear the Anger, nor court the favour of any, and who are out of the danger as well

as

as the necessity of taking Bribes: For which Reasons the most of our Magistrates are of the better Ranks of men, and here we do particularly pray for them, according to the Example of the primitive Offices (f), and in Obedience to the positive Command of God, who enjoyns us to pray, not only for Kings, but for all in Authority (g). The Petitions we make for them are: *First* more general, That it may please God 1.

(f) Ὑπὲρ πάντων
ἐν ᾧ ἔσται δεικνύμενος
S. Clement. ex 1
Ep. Tim. ii. 1.
Μυῖθους καὶ ἐξουσίαν
ἐν ᾧ ἔσται δεικνύμενος
Lit. S. Basil.

*Pro Imperatoribus,
pro ministris eorum &
potestatibus. Tert.
Apol.*

(g) Ὑπὲρ πάντων
τῶν ἐν ᾧ ἔσται δεικνύμενος
ἐν τῶν 1 Tim. ii. 1.

the higher Powers, because they have a part of

(h) Ἐδοκεῖ ὑμῖν
πρὸς τὴν ἐμὴν καὶ τὴν
πατρὸς, καὶ τὴν καλῶν,
ὡς ἐν ἐμῇ κρίνοντες
ἐταῖς κρίνετε. Resp.
ad Oribod. qu. 142.

them with inward grace. It is not enough, that the Magistrate be outwardly prosperous, unless he be also endued with Gods grace: Because without Grace, he can hardly be expected to execute Justice or maintain Truth. The End of the Magistrates Office is as to secular matters to execute Justice, as to Religion to maintain

Obeying their Duty. 2. To keep and defend them from all Harm and Danger, and if his blessing be with them, and his Providence over them, they shall be safe and happy. And we may very lawfully hope this Request shall prevail for

because they are ordained of God, his Honour, and are his Vice-gerents, which as it ought to move them to imitate his righteous Administrations (h); so it may encourage all to expect, that God will bless and keep Magistrates in their Office, since he hath called them unto it. Secondly, we do more especially pray to God to endue

them with inward grace. It is not enough, that the Magistrate be outwardly prosperous, unless he be also endued with Gods grace: Because without Grace, he can hardly be expected to execute Justice or maintain Truth. The End of the Magistrates Office is as to secular matters to execute Justice, as to Religion to maintain

maintain Truth: Now for the first, A Magistrate needs the **Grace** of God to endue him with wisdom and prudence, to find out what is just, and with patience and uprightness to hear and determine all Causes and Controversies, that come before him; which is one Part of the *Execution* of **Justice**, the giving unto all men what is their Due. Another part of the Execution of **Justice** relates to malefactors, for they are to suppress and punish Evil doers, examining their Crimes, and not only passing sentence on them, but taking care that it be duly put in *Execution*, lest if they be condemned and not punished, it prove an Encouragement to the wicked, and make the Law contemptible: Now as the Magistrate needs wisdom for the former Part of his Duty; so for this he ought to have courage, and a magnanimous spirit, not caring who he offend, if he do but act righteously. It is true a strict and upright Magistrate may very like give offence to some, but it was a foolish thing in *Chrysippus* to say he would not at all be a Magistrate, lest if he carried ill, he should displease the Gods, if well, he should offend the People: May therefore our **Magistrates** be endued with **Grace**, and that will give them such wisdom, as always to find out what is just, and such Heroick Resolution, as not to value whom they displease, so they please God by **executing true Judgment**. The *Second* Part of the Magistrates Office is to **maintain Truth**, that is, not only to see the true Religion established, but to defend it when it is once established, by restraining all false Doctrine, Heresy and Schism, and either wholly suppressing them, or so keeping them under, that they may not be able to do mischief to the Truth: Or in another Sense, we may apply this maintaining the Truth, to be the providing an honourable subsistence for those who preach the Gospel in this Nation (where our pious Ancestors have already

dy made ample Provisions, if they were not sacrilegiously alienated). Here we pray, that our Magistrates may secure the Churches Revenues, and punish all sacrilegious attempts, that so Religion may be defended and prosperous from age to age: And both these must go together in every State; for **Justice** and **Truth** fall or stand together: Religion cannot fail, but it will be the ruine of Laws, and (it is to be feared) of Government also. Wherefore the Lord put his **Grace** into all their hearts, who are chosen into places of Trust and Authority, that they may promote Justice, and favour Religion, making both the Church and the State to flourish: And when we consider, how full of comfort and honour such Administrations will be to the Magistrates themselves, how much they will tend to the suppressing of Evil, and the quiet of Good men, and finally how surely they will bring Peace and Happiness, and Gods blessing upon the whole Nation, certainly it will cause both the Magistrates and People, both the Governours and the governed all to subjoyn to this Petition also most heartily their *We beseech thee, &c.*

S.XI. *That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy People:] We beseech thee, &c.*

There must be in every Society of men some Superiours to govern, and others inferior to be governed, and so there is in this Nation: The higher we prayed for before, and now we pray also for the last and lowest of the three Estates, *viz.* all the Commons of this Land, who are the most numerous, though the least eminent, and unless they be safe and happy, the Governours themselves cannot be esteemed prosperous, *Prov. xiv. 28.* for the diseases of the feet and hands are a trouble to the head also. The Petition is taken out of *David's Psalms*,
who

who both commands us to pray for the people of God, *Psal.cxxii.6.* and hath a like form unto this, *Psal.xxviii. 10.* from whence also the Liturgy of *St.Basil* prays, that the Lord would remember all his people (i). As the Jews of old

(i) Καὶ πάντες
τῷ λαῷ σου, μνήσθη-
τε κύριε *Euchol.*

were Gods peculiar People, so are the Christians now, and since we in this Kingdom do all profess the Faith of God, we are properly called **His People**, and we call him our God, and so may hope, That he will both **bless and keep us**. The prayer which *David* makes for *Jerusalem* is, that she may have *Peace and Plenty*, *Psal.cxxii.7.* and the same we make for our own Country, that God would **keep** it in Peace, and **bless** it with Plenty, that he will **bless** it with all Good things, and **keep** it from all Evil things, and we also have the same Motive, which holy *David* had, *ibid.ver. 8.* For my Brethren and Companions sake I will wish thee prosperity, saith he, *Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God, &c.* That is, we are bound to wish well to, and pray heartily for, this Nation, as the place of our Birth and Habitation, the seat of our Kindred and Friends, the Sanctuary of our Religion, by whose Laws we are governed, of whose Prosperity we are partakers, and in it's Calamities we, and ours must suffer: So that if we have any Love to our Country, any kindness to our Friends, or any Zeal for our Religion, if we have either so much Charity to desire the publick good, or so much Prudence to apprehend how much our private welfare depends upon it, we shall most devoutly make this excellent Request. The Western Litanies do extend this Petition somewhat farther, even unto all Christian People (k); and though the Method and Coherence

(k) Ut cunctum populum Christianum precioso sanguine tuo redemptum conservare digneris; Te rogamus, &c. *Missal.*

with

With the former Petition incline us to interpret this of ours of the People of this Nation, yet the Words in themselves are so general, that we may well enough apply them as a Supplication for all Gods People in any part of the World. For the whole Church of Christ maketh up but onebody, and therefore every Member of the same is concerned to pray for all the rest, That God would **bleſs** all Christians by making them flourish in Piety and Prosperity, and **keep** them from Sin and from Apostacy; that he would **bleſs** those parts of his Church, that are under Christian Princes, and **keep** those which are under the Tyranny of *Turks* and *Heathens*: And if we take it in this Sense, it is a proper Introduction to the next Request; This desiring the good of all that are Christians, and as they are Members of the Church: The next the universal Peace of Mankind, as they belong to Civil Societies. Neither of the two Interpretations, but are very good and such, which the Charity of every pious man will move him to sign with a devout *We beseech thee, &c.*

S.XII. *That it may please thee to give unto all Nations Unity, Peace and Concord:] We beseech thee, &c.*

Though we may be allowed to give the Precedence to those of our own Nation, and those of Christian Profession, yet our Prayers must comprehend all Mankind, according to the Pattern which the antient Greek Offices have set us, which beseech God, *That all the World may have Peace and Concord* (1): Nor is there any Petition, which better befits a Christians mouth than **Peace**; for we are Servants of Jesus,

(1) Ὅτι παρὰ τῆς εὐ-
 ρωπῆς τῆ σύμπαντης
 κόσμου — καὶ τῆς τῶν
 πάντων ἐνώσεως. Lit.
 S. Chrysostom S. Basil.
 Ut totus mundus pace
 fruat. Lit. S. Jac.

sus, who is the Prince of Peace, and came to make Peace on Earth, who came into the world at a time when all Nations were at quiet, the restless Romans had shut up the Temple of Janus, and enjoyed a perfect Peace, so that Virgil fancied the Golden age was then returning (m). Our Lord is the great Peace-maker, and therefore we cannot please him better than to pray to him for it, of whom it was prophesied, *That he should judge among the Nations, and cause them to beat their Swords into Plow-shares, and their spears into pruning hooks, so that Nation should not rise up against Nation, neither should they learn War any more*, *Isai. ii. 4.* for the compleat accomplishment of this prediction we pray here, and that with respect to Heathens as well as to Christians, for our Apostle tells us, *God hath made of one blood all Nations, that dwell on the face of the Earth*, *Acts xvii. 26.* And the Philosophers say all Mankind is of kin (n), sprung from the same Parents, made of the same matter, and brought up in the same House, and why then should they fall out, since they are Brethren, *Gen. xiii. 8*? We therefore pray for the Peace of all Nations, yea and that in as comprehensive words, as can be devised, 1. That they may have Unity at home among themselves. 2. That they may have Peace with one another, and not only so, but 3. Concord also, that is, Amity and Commerce, Leagues and Confederations. First, we pray all Kingdoms and Countries may have Unity within themselves, that no

(m) Suet. in Octav. Sect. 22.

— rediunt Saturnia regna

— toto surget gens aurea mundo. Eclog. 4.

(n) Ἡ οὐρανὸς ἀνθρώπων πατρὸς πάντων ἀνθρώπων γένεσις.
Marc. Anton. l. 12. 26.

Omnes homines velut jure quidam Germanitatis connexi ab uno patre conditi, ab una matre, tanquam fratres uterini editi. St Ambros. de Abrah. l. 2. c. 6.

Factions

Factions nor divided Interests, no Rebellion nor Civil War, may hinder their domestick happiness: For a Nation may be ruined by internal dissensions, though it had Peace with all the World beside, it being our Saviours own assertion, *That a house or Kingdom divided against it self is brought to desolation*, Mat. xii.

(o). *Quæ domus tam stabilis, quæ tam firma Civitas, quæ non edis atque dissidiis, funditus possit everri.* Cic.

25. (o). And though Sparta was un-
walled, yet Agesilaus was wont to
say, *It had the strongest Walls of a-
ny City in the World*, viz. The Uni-
ty of the Citizens. Secondly, we

pray, that all Nations may have Peace with one another, that there might be no Battles, nor Murders, Invasions nor Depopulations, nor any kind of War; but Thirdly, That all Quarrels might be taken up, and all Kingdoms become Confederates, and oblige one another by all freedoms of Traffick and Convenience imaginable: And if this Request could prevail, it would not only conduce to the good of our own Country, but of all the whole World, for this would encourage Trade by Land and Sea, when Men might travail safely, and none affright or disturb them, this would beget Love and Familiarity among the most distant Nations, it would make the Crowns of Princes sit easy, and fill their Coffers as well as their Subjects purses, it would give us all the Commodities of the known, and bring us acquainted with the yet unknown World; finally, it would cause universal Plenty, and tend to the general propagation of Christianity and the Conversion of the whole World. But some will say so long as Sathan and Evil men continue to sow the Seeds of Discord, this is a happiness not to be expected, yea it is thought too great a Felicity to be wished for on Earth: Yet because nothing is impossible to God, we may and ought sure to beg it of him; we are not likely to make such universal Leagues
our

our selves, but he is able to procure them, and though we cannot by personal endeavours, yet we may be Peacemakers by our prayers, and for so generous a Charity, as to wish the Peace of all men, we shall be accounted the Children of God, whether the *Wish* prevail or no: For some Nations it shall be accepted, and if it please God, it may procure Peace for many, especially those about us, and if it were no more it deserves to be put up with an earnest *We beseech thee*, &c.

S. XIII. *That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy Commandements:] We beseech thee, &c.*

It is now time to look inward, and consider what is wanting for our own Souls, and the Souls of others, because though Temporal peace be a great, yet it is a finite blessing; it can last no longer, at the utmost, than to the end of an uncertain life, but we our selves are likely to endure for ever: So that we had need provide something that will continue, and be a blessing when this Life is at an end. Now St. Paul assures us, That *Charity and the Love of God shall never fail*, 1 Cor. xiii. 8. And David informs us, That *the fear of the Lord endureth for ever*, Psal. xix. 9. The Prophet also, That *the effect of Righteousness shall be quietness and assurance for ever*, Isai. xxxii. 17. Wherefore we pray in the next place, that we may love and fear God, and live righteously after his Commandments, that the two first may be planted in our hearts, the other seen in our Lives and Conversations. We begin with the *Heart*, for there God begins all his works of Grace; the first particular Evil thing, which we prayed against, was *blindness of Heart*, Sect. II. §. V. and the first Spiritual particular favour we pray for, is for a *Heart* endued with the *Love* and the

Dread of God : Yet we would not have our piety end there, but we pray also, that it may appear by our diligent Living after his **Commandements**, that our obedience may be the evidence, that we do sincerely **love and dread** our Heavenly Father. And verily in vain do we expect to be able or willing to keep Gods holy **Commandements**, unless our **Hearts** be first filled with the **Love and Dread** of his Majesty, because **Love and Fear** are the two grand Instruments of an uniform Obedience to all the Divine Laws. The **Commandements** of God are of two kinds, 1. *Affirmative*, viz. The positive precepts of Justice, Piety and Charity. 2. *Negative*, viz. The prohibitions of Injustice and Impiety, Intemperance and Uncharitableness. The former Duties cannot be well done, unless we heartily love God: The later Sins will not be carefully avoided, unless we fear him.

(p) *Solum amor
difficultatis nomen e-
rubescit, Aug.*

The **Love** of God will make us willingly, readily and easily, **live after his Commandements** (p), John i. ep. v. 3. and if our hearts be truly affected with this noble Passion, we shall never be so pleased, nor so happy, as when we are doing some part of the Will of our beloved Lord: Again, the **Dread and Fear** of God will make us constantly and resolutely abstain from all those things, which he hath forbidden, and for which he would be displeased at us. Prov. xvi. 6. and Prov. viii. 13. So that St. Bernard calls **Fear** the most vigilant Porter of the Soul, which diligently watcheth that no evil thing do enter, at which our great Master might be offended. Nor is this fear any ways inconsistent with the Love of God: For he is so very glorious, and so infinitely above us, that our Love to him is not a faucy Familiarity, but an affection mixed with admiration, and all possible humility, and is like the Love we pay to our Prince, or to our Father, which

which is ever accompanied with reverence and a Dread of offending (q): Let us therefore pray most earnestly, that God would give us Hearts ever disposed to love and fear him, and then no doubt we shall diligently live after his Commandments, for all our breaches of Gods Law are to be imputed to the want of one, or both of these heavenly Qualities. Our want of Love to God makes us leave undone, what we ought to do: Our want of Fear causeth us to do those things, which we ought not to do. If our Hearts love any thing more than God, we sin very grievously, so the covetous man loveth Money; the Epicure pleasure; the proud man applause and honour more than God. If our Hearts fear any thing more than the Divine anger, we also fall into many Iniquities: Some consent to do wickedly, others deny the very Faith, because they fear the anger of men more than the wrath of God; but if we desired his Favour, and dreaded his displeasure above all things, we should overcome almost all Temptations: These very Dispositions are equivalent to a compleat Piety, for they will make us uniformly religious. An Hypocrite may for a while, and in some instances, live according to the Law of God, but they that love him, oh how sincerely and diligently do they seek opportunities to please him by doing good? How studiously do they avoid all occasions of offending him, and of doing evil? If Sathan draw them to Sin, he must first avert their Love or blind their Fear, or else they would never consent unto him: So that if we survey our own Lives, or the Lives of others, we shall see, by the multitude of Iniquities, which all of us do commit, that there is a great want of the Love and Fear of God in all our Hearts: If we consider the Divine goodness,

(q) *Nemo melius diligit, quàm qui maxime veretur offendere. Salvo.*

none deserves so much to be beloved : If his Power and Justice, none ought so much to be feared ; He is lovely in his Mercy, and most dreadful in his Wrath, and all the World would love and fear him, if they could or would consider, and that would make in all of us a general and happy Reformation: Wherefore in this so blessed and so profitable a Request, *We beseech thee, &c.*

S.XIV. *That it may please thee to give to all thy People Encrease of grace, to hear meekly thy word, to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit:] We beseech thee, &c.*

The former Petition was that we might become good, to which is very fitly subjoyned this, that we may grow better, for though we have received Grace, if we do not improve it, and encrease in it, we shall be in danger to be deprived of it again, and the means to make us improve is here expressed also, *viz.* the right hearing of Gods Holy Word : The Original of which request we may deduce from the noblest fountain, the Scripture it self, where we find *St. Paul* very often praying in the same manner for his Converts, *Phil.* i. 9, 10, 11. *Col.* i. 9, 10, 11. 1 *Thess.* iii. 12. out of which places this Petition seems to be composed : For those

(r) *Χρίστὲ θεὸς καὶ τοῖς σω-
ζομένοις ἡμῶν, ἡγο-
υμένω σίμῃ καὶ ἡμετέροις,
καὶ σωστέρας ἐν δυνά-
μει· Lit. S. Chrys.
pag. 71.*

Latin Offices, which I have seen, have nothing that is very like unto it, only in *St. Chrysostom's* Liturgy it is desired, *That those who pray with us may encrease in holy Life, in Faith and in Spiritual Understanding* (r) : But ours is larger, and comprehends all Gods people. The

former Petition desired we might become his People, by having his Love and Fear planted in our hearts, this requests,

requests, that when by Grace we are made his, we may demean our selves as his People, growing in Grace, and improving under the means of Grace: Or else by Gods People, we may here understand all professed Christians, concerning all whom we do justly suppose, that they have some Grace: The first and general Grace of God, which he offers to all men, and gives to all within the Church, this all Christians have, because God is wanting to none on his Part, but if we do not improve this first Grace, it will only leave us more inexcusable. This may suffice, if we receive it and cultivate it, and God will be ready to make it *encrease* and grow; what pity is it therefore, that those, who are come so near to the Kingdom of God, should be excluded from thence, *Mark* xii.34? We see men daily come to hear the Word of God read and preached, but we know *Paul may plant, and Apollos may water, but God must give the Encrease*, 1 Cor. iii.6. For though the divine Word be most worthy of belief, yet it doth not profit our souls without the help of Gods Grace (s), as St. *Paul* himself assures us, *Heb.* iv.2. So that we pray, that the People of God, who daily attend on his Ordinances, may have every day new Supplies of heavenly Grace, and then we doubt not, but their hearing will profit them: For if we hear with hearts inspired with fresh additions of divine Graces;

I. We shall bear Gods word meekly. **II.** Receive it with pure affection. **III.** We shall bring forth the fruits of the Spirit: Now whosoever thus hears will certainly profit, so that this being an excellent enumeration of that which is our duty, and which should be our Prayer,

(s) Οὐκ αὐταρ-
κίς ἐστὶ τὸ λεγόμενον
(καὶ τὸ κατ' αὐτὸ ἀ-
ληθές καὶ πιστωτά-
τον ἢ) πρὸς τὸ κα-
θικέμεν ἀνδραπίνης
ψυχῆς ἐὰν μὴ καὶ
δωῇμιν ἡς δίδουν
δωδῆ τῷ λέγοντι.
Origen. in Cels. l. 1.

er, whenever we come to hear the Word of God, we will open it more particularly, that we may see how the Spirit assists us, in order to our Proficiency thereby. **I.** **To hear me: k y thy Word**, although the Word of God be able to save our Souls, yet not unless it be heard with meekness, *James i. 21.* and it is the meek and low-

(1) Διδασκαλί-
αι προύμιον ὅτι πε-
ρὶ διδόναι ἢ ἀδυνατί-
ας. *S. Basl. hom. 24.*
Ἀμύχανον γὰρ ὁ ὅτις
εἰδέναι θέλει ταῦτα
ἀρχαῖς μαθήσειν.
Arrian. l. 2. 17.

ly whom God hath promised to teach, *Psal. xxv. 9.* The first introduction of knowledg is the apprehension of our ignorance (1), and it is absurd to go about to teach a man that which he fancies he knows before. We are generally apt without grounds to imagine, that we are wise and good enough, that we know more and live better than re-

ally we do; and nothing makes us more unteachable, and hinders our progress more than these vain conceits: He therefore who hath suppressed them so far as to hear Gods Word meekly, hath made a good increase in Grace, for he hath discovered his own ignorance, who is willing to be instructed; he hath repented of his sins, who is humble, when he is reprov'd, and thankful when he is exhorted to amendment: He hath begun to love his Duty, who submissively receives directions and admonitions to proceed: So that if we can obtain **In-crease of our Grace** from God, this will be the first evidence and happy effect thereof, that we shall have an humble heart and a meek Spirit, we shall put on a tractable temper, and become very desirous of Instruction, easy to be perswaded, willing to be reprov'd, and apt to follow our heavenly Guide; we shall reverently and quietly sit down at the feet of Jesus and his Ministers, and readily learn the Lessons, which we are taught in the School of Grace, and this is a good step towards ever-
lasting

lasting Life, and if we have proceeded thus far no doubt we shall go on. II. **To receive it with pure affection;** The humble Scholar learns with no other designs than to encrease his skill, and when our minds are made pliant by meekness, our affections will more easily be purified, and then there is nothing to hinder our bringing forth fruit. St. James hath taught us, that we must lay aside *all superfluity of naughtiness*, as well as hear with meekness, if we expect to be saved by the Word of God, James i. 21. And Jeremy saith the same thing in a Metaphor, *That we must not sow among Thornes*, Jer. iv. 3. that is, not suffer the good seed of Gods word to be choked with impure affections, Luke viii. 14, 15. For the Love of the World, and the Desires after evil things will make it become altogether unfruitful; if the Vessel be tainted into which we receive this water of Life, it will communicate its corrupt savour to it. The **Affections** are those powers of the Soul, by which we receive any thing into the nearest Unions with us, so that if they have entertained impure guests, and filled us already with Lust or Covetousness, Ambition or Envy, &c. there will be no room for the pure Word of God, we cannot love that, and these evil things at once. The **affections** are the very eyes with which the Soul sees, and by which she judgeth of all Objects; so that if these be distempered, they will represent all things falsely, Evil will be shewed us for Good, and Good as Evil, Sin is welcomed into such Hearts, but the pure Word of God is hated and excluded, for impure affections alienate mens minds from Divine Truths. Every piece of Gods Law (saith devout St. Salvian) finds Enemies, if he command Bounty the covetous is angry, if thirst the prodigal is displeased, the wicked account Holy Writ to be their foe ——— but the Cause of this enmity is in themselves, the ground of this disdain is not in the Precepts of the Law,

but in their own affections, for the Law is good, but their inclinations are evil. He therefore that hath pure affections is a great Proficient in Grace, and in all imaginable probability will still improve by the means of Grace, for if our affections be clear of all filthy and impure Loves, we shall (no question) discern the beauty of Gods holy Word, we shall admire and love it, receive it with delight, and close with it as the most excellent rule in the World. Whatsoever our affections receive, the Understanding studies on it, the Will embraceth it, and all the Powers of the Soul and Body are ready to be guided

(1) *Affectiones ordinatae sunt virtutes.*
Gerson.

by it. So that pure affections are the beginnings of all vertue (2): Yet it is not a little Grace, that will purifie our affections, they are naturally so full of impurity, and so strangely misplaced: Let us then pray, that we and all Gods people may have a great **increase of Grace**, till we be prepared with pure minds to receive his Holy Word, and then we shall entertain it with Love and Joy, admiration and delight, hopes and desires, suting it's true and real worth, and not only so but it will make us

III. **To bring forth the fruits of the Spirit**: Who did ever know a soil so prepared, and sowed with so excellent seed, to fail? And this is the great end, why God gives **Increase of Grace**, and why he purgeth us that we may bring forth much fruit, *John xv.2.* This is an infallible Demonstration, a visible proof that we have received abundance of Grace, when we bring forth these fruits. Now what these *fruits of the Spirit* are (to which this Petition doth refer) we are taught by St. Paul, *Gal. v.22,23.* *The fruit of the Spirit, saith he, is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness and temperance.* That is all excellent vertues and acts of Piety, 1. As to God, Love of him, joy in him, and peace with him.

him. 2. As to our Neighbour, *long suffering*, when he injures us, *gentleness*, when he would be reconciled, *goodness*, when he needs our help, *faith*, that is *fidelity*, when he trusts us. 3. As to our selves, *meekness* in the thoughts of our hearts, and *temperance* in the actions of our lives. These are the fruits, which Gods word with his grace do bring forth, and oh how happy is he, who is thus qualified! He shall be beloved by God, dear to good Men, a blessing to all while he lives, and happy for ever when he dyes; and what can we desire more? It is not a few fair words, or plausible pretences, it is not a Complement, and a commending the Minister, which God and we expect, these are but leaves

(u), it is real fruits which we long to see: And alas what pity is it to see so many Labourers taking pains, and so much good seed daily cast abroad, and yet no fruit almost appears, where can we find one of an hundred in whom these *fruits of the*

Spirit are discernible. We have much means, and little success: So that God is wearied with our Unfruitfulness, Ministers are discouraged, Christianity is disgraced, and the Gospel it self in danger to be taken away from us: Whereby we may see how very necessary it is for us all to pray earnestly, that we may have more grace from God, and use it better when we have it, so shall God be glorified, the Gospel continued, and we be full of Piety and good Works, therefore let us all here also with great Devotion say, *We beseech thee, &c.*

(u) *Semen accepisti, verba reddidisti, — istæ laudes vestra folia sunt, arborum fructus queritur.* Aug. verb. Dom. S. 5.

S.XV. **T**hat it may please thee to bring into the way of Truth, all such as have erred and are deceived:] *We beseech, &c.*

Having Prayed for the Sanctification and Improvement of those within the Church, we now become solicitous for the Conversion of such as are without: And considering how many by-paths of Deceit and Error there are, in which deluded Souls do wander, and by which they lose their way to endless Happiness; We cannot but pity and pray for them, that they may come into the right way, which we from St. Peter call the way of Truth, 2 Pet. ii. 2. I confess the whole world is ready to ask *Pilates* Question, *John* xviii. 38. *What is Truth?* But (with him) they have not patience to stay for an answer: Whereas if they would examine impartially it would appear, that there is nothing certainly and infallibly true, but what does manifestly come from God, who is *Truth it self*. Now all the Truth which God hath certainly revealed, is contained in holy Scripture, which is called the Word of Truth, and our Saviour saith *thy word is Truth*, *John* xvii. 17. The Traditions of men may deceive us, and the Inspirations which some now pretend to, cannot be proved to come from God, as the Scripture can be. Therefore they that follow human Traditions have erred, and they that rely upon new Lights are deceived. The Way of Truth is that Faith, and those Essentials of Worship which are prescribed by God in Holy Scripture, and this is the Way in which we of the Reformed Church do walk. Our Articles of Faith and our Essential Parts of Gods Worship are no more, nor no other, but what may manifestly be proved to be revealed and instituted by Divine Authority. And now whosoever walks not in this Way, they do err and are deceived, and we pray to
God

God with St. Paul that all mistaken Persons were both almost and altogether such as we are, *Acts xxvi. 29*. Now those who have erred and are deceived are of many sorts, for the Words are so general, that they extend to the very *Heathen*, who of all others have erred the most miserably, as having not only been mistaken in some lesser matters, but have been deceived in the very Foundation, supposing there were many Gods, and worshipping them in Images, or in some of their Fellow Creatures, believing things most strange and ridiculous of them, and thinking to please them by abominable things. Now as to these, when Litanies were first composed, they were infinitely the greatest part of the World, yet those few Christians, who then lived among them ceased not to pray for those

that were without, and that were deceived, that God would convert them (w), and so he did in a great Measure; for within 400 years after Christ, the greatest part of the known World had renounced Pagan Idolatry: But there ever were, and are still, many rude and barbarous Nations, grossly deceived with the most monstrous Lyes, being

most grievous Idolaters to this very day. The Good Lord pity them and discover the Light of his Truth unto them, as also unto the obstinate Jews, the fierce and conquering Turks, who are not only lamentably deluded, but utter Enemies unto the Truth: Yet these two last are equal in number, if not superior to the Christians; and oh what pity is it so many millions of Souls should believe a Lye; let us pray heartily for their Conversion to him, who only can reduce them: But Secondly, These words do take in all Hereticks and Schismatics,

(w) Ὁ ὁτι τῶν
ἑξ ὧν τῶν καὶ πολλὰ
ἐν ἡμῶν δὲ ἐν ὧν ὁ
πῶς ὁ κύριος ἀντὶς
ἐπιστῇ. Clem.

Pro vocatione Gentium—S. Ambros.

Oremus pro Paganis,
—S. Greg. Sacramentar. p. 104.

ticks, and all that believe and hold any false Doctrine, although they be called Christian, and thus St. Basil's Liturgy applies this Petition, desiring the Lord to gather together the dispersed, to bring back those that have erred, and to unite them to thy Holy Catholick and Apostolick Church (x): And the like Petition we have in St. Gregories

(x) Τὲς ἱερο-
ποποιῶντες ἐπουνά-
γα, τὲς πηλαυ-
μῶν, ἐπανάγα, καὶ
σωῶν τῇ ἀγίᾳ σε
καθολικῇ καὶ ἀποστο-
λικῇ Ἐκκλησίᾳ. Lit.
S. Basil.

*Et pro hæreticis atque
schismaticis, ut Deus
ac Dominus noster e-
ruiat eos, ab erroribus
universis, & ad san-
ctam matrem Ecclesi-
am Catholicam, &c.
Sacramen. S. Greg.*

Sacramentary. Those who have erred therefore are the Ring-leaders and Heads of Evil Principles, Heresies and Factions; and those who are deceived are the vulgar, the followers and admirers of these Seducers: For both of which we pray with a hearty Charity, that God may give them Repentance to the Acknowledging of the Truth, 2 Tim. ii. 25. And that our pity may be the more excited toward them,

and our Petitions more fervent for them;

I. Let it be considered *how many* they are in number, who do thus err and are deceived: For there is but one right way and many wrong, the Truth is but

(y) *Certe sola si ve-
ri, plura enim vera
discrepantia esse non
possunt. Cic. Aca-
dem. l. 2.*

(z) Πανουργί-
αις ὅς πε τῶν ἁ-
δῶν οἱ ἀπράτοι The-
odoret. θεῶν. ser.
2.

one (y), but Errors are various and manifold, even almost innumera-
ble (z). On the right hand a great part of the Christian world is abu-
sed with the Superstition and Er-
rors of Rome, and that they may
swallow the absurdest Tenents, are
generally kept in miserable igno-
rance, and not allowed to examin,
whether the Religion they hold be
true or no, nor permitted either by

Discourse

Discourse or Reading to inform themselves what Scripture or Reason saith against it: On the left hand we see vast numbers of Hereticks, Enthusiasts, Sectaries and Schismaticks, agreeing as little among themselves, as they do with that One Truth, which all of them do oppose. It were endless to reckon up all the little names, which set up for themselves in our late sad times of Libertinism and Rebellion, every one of which had many abettors, yet divers of them are now vanished, and barely to mention them were to do them more honour than they do deserve: But of those who do remain there are too many, who quarrel with the most antient Government, the most innocent Ceremonies, and the best Devotions in the World, and invent new ways of Worship and new articles of Faith, the Leaders of all which Sects have ~~erred~~, and they which follow them are ~~de-~~
~~retted~~. When we therefore consider how many poor Souls are wandring on either side, their very number will move us to pity and pray for them, especially if we add to this,

II. *How grievously they are deceived, and how gross errors they are made to believe: The Romanist* embraceth many things for Truth plainly condemned in Scripture, unknown or disallowed by the antient Christians, and contrary to Sense and Reason: Such are their Veneration of Images, Praying in an unknown Tongue, making the Saints Mediators, the Popes Infallibility, the sale of Indulgences and Masses to free Souls from Purgatory, & the prodigious Doctrine of *Transubstantiation*, yet all these being guilded over with the fair Titles of *Catholic*, *Apostolick*, they believe so confidently as to call those *Hereticks*, who will not wink and say as they are taught to say, and the more to confirm them in these deceits they have invented many incredible Legends and Miracles, which are received for mighty Arguments with Women and the Laity, who are apt to believe all to be done out
of

of pure Zeal to God and his Church, which is meerly to encrease the Wealth, and maintain the Grandeur of those, who find the sweet of deceiving them; all which we speak not to reproach them, but to move our selves to pray heartily for them, for we do not hate them, but grieve for their delusions, and heartily wish they may see them all. Again, who can reckon all the weak and idle fancies, which our abused Sectaries take for Gospel, rudeness and ill-manners is Religion with some of them, Rebellion or disobedience against Authority with others, pure Churches without any Sinners in them is a dream, that some make a Foundation-Principle: But not to reckon the Errors of particular Sects, how sadly are they all deluded, who imagine the Tautologies, Non-sence and Impertinencies, yea the Railings and blasphemy of their Speakers to be the Language of the Spirit and the Inspiration of God, and are more moved with an incoherent Prayer and a loose Discourse than with more exact and rational Composures. How miserably do they err in perswading themselves, that to be one of their Party is to get into Christ, to be one of Gods Elect and chosen ones, to be out of it is a Sign of a Child of wrath and a Reprobate: All the promises and good things in Scripture they apply to themselves, all the Curses and threatnings to others, and this they account Demonstration. Good God! How sad a Spectacle is this to a pious and sober man! To see so many well-meaning Men and *Women* thus misled, who desired to

(a) *O quam honesta voluntate miseri errant. Laet. Insir. l. 5.*

do well, and find the **One right way** (a), but through the misfortune of an evil-Education, or an unhappy acquaintance with some of the Masters of error are led far off from the paths of Truth; who if they had met with a sound Guide might have been eminent Instruments of Gods glory, and Ornaments to a good Profession.

III. We

III. We may consider the **Obstinacy** with which they persist in these Errors, for having once possessed themselves with a fancy, that they are in the right, they resolve never to believe any thing to the contrary (b), though Reason and Scripture, Experience and the wisest Men be against them: And though they choose their opinion rashly, and for little Reasons, they will not quit it for great ones, falsely judging it is a shame to forsake their Choice, whenas in truth the only shame was to chuse so ill, and it will be their Honour to chuse better upon second Thoughts. 'Tis very strange to see the violent prejudice and desperate confidence of many, who will not endure to hear any thing against their Opinions, nor have they patience to examine, whether they be right or no; if they do, it is with such resolutions not to be altered, that as St. Hierom said well, *it is easier to convince them, than persuade them*, and though our Endeavours must not be wanting, yet verily unless God turn the hearts of most of these deceived People, we cannot hope for much success, which ought to make us pray the more fervently to him for them, especially if we also remember:

(b) *Quod seme' sine ratione fecistis, ne videamini aliquando nescisse, defenditis, moliusque putatis non vinci quam confesse cedere atque annuere veritati. Arnob. l. 6.*

Lastly, *In what extraordinary Danger of Damnation* these deceived Persons are, while they hold their grievous Errors: It is not only Practices, but Opinions also which may condemn us; for we read of *damnable Heresies*, 2 Pet. ii. 1. and those who receive not the Love of the Truth are suffered to be deluded (saith St. Paul) that they might all be damned, who believe not the Truth, 2 Thess. ii. 12. and elsewhere he saith such persons are *in the snare of the Devil, and taken Captive by him according to his desire*, 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. So that St.

Jude

Jude bids us save such with fear, pulling them out of the fire, *ver. 23.* And there is no reason, why it should not be esteemed as *damnable a Sin* to doubt of, or deny what God hath revealed for Truth, as to neglect what he hath commanded as good and holy: Although we never see any of these Errors, but they make those who believe them, either very loose and prophane, or else very proud and censorious, and when a proud heart or a wicked life is added to an evil opinion, it is much to be feared it's doom will be very sad: And whereas some under pretence of a large and universal Charity would have us believe, every man may be saved in his own way, I must profess I take such men to be either Atheistical doubters of the reality of all Religion, or not very well perswaded of the Truth of their own: They are different from the antient Christians, who prayed heartily and laboured earnestly for the reducing of all that were in Error, and they are no true Sons of this Church, who not only prays for all that are deceived, but declares, that *they also are to be accursed, that presume to say, that every one shall be saved by the Law or Sect. which he professes, so that he be diligent to frame his life according to that Law and the Light of nature, &c.* Article XVIII. No doubt therefore many of these erring Souls are in great danger of losing the way to everlasting life, and upon all these accounts we have great reason to pray they may be convinced and converted on Earth, and finally glorified with us in the Kingdom of Heaven. It would be happy for them, although they do not apprehend it, it would enlarge the true Church, and do honour to Christianity in the highest Degree, if we did all believe that one Truth, and walk in that right way, which God hath shewed to us, let us then conclude this request also with a most compassionate Devotion, saying *We beseech thee, &c.*

S. XVI. *That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, to comfort and help the weak-hearted, to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet:] We beseech thee, &c.*

Although those within the Church are in a much better Estate than those who remain without, yet they are not so happy, nor so safe, but that they need our continual prayers for them, for they are not yet advanced to the Church triumphant, only they are members of the militant. And if the Heathens thought the life of every man was a Warfare (c), how much more is the Life of a Christian, *Job vii. 1. Ephes. vi. 12.* who is to contend not only (as others) with the miseries and infirmities of human Nature, but with spiritual Enemies also, who are less feared but more dangerous, because they are invisible. Their Temporal Calamities and Necessities we shall consider in the three next Petitions; but their spiritual, as being the greatest and of most concernment, we do commemorate here: Every Christian is not only to wrestle with flesh and blood, but with Satan whose very name signifies an *Adversary*; and this implacable Enemy employs all his Policy and Power against them continually, and while they live he never gives them any rest, but it is their Duty to resist him, *James iv. 7.* and so they do. Nevertheless while this Spiritual Combat doth endure, we may see poor Christians in various Postures, some standing out and courageously fighting, though not wholly conquering, others pale and trembling, dejected and ready to fly or yield, not a few

(c) Στρατήια τις
ἐστὶν ὁ βίος ἐν ἡμῶν, καὶ
ζούτη μακροῦ καὶ ποι-
κίλου. *Ephes. i. 3. c. 24.*
Vivere militare est.
Senec.
Adhuc in seculo sumus, adhuc in acie constituti. *Cypr. l. 1. ep. 5.*

also fallen either by force or fraud, and lying at the feet of their insulting Foe; whilst we like *Moses* in the Mount do pray all the while for the success of *Isiael* against *Amalek*, *Exod. xvii. 11, 12.* desiring it may please God to give strength to those that hold out, comfort and help to those that faint, and with his gracious hand to lift up those that are fallen, *Psal. cxlvi. 8.* While the Purity of the primitive Discipline remained intire in the Church, the Priest had a visible Embleme of this Petition, in the very order that the Christians were mar-

(d) ἱ Πίστοι 2
σωισαμβόι 3 ὡ-
πίπτοντες 4 προσ-
κλαίοντες *Euchol.*
p. 22. *Albaspin.*
l. 2. *Obf.* 22, 23,
24. *Bevereg. An-*
not. in Concil. Nic.

shalled before him in all religious Assemblies (d). For next unto the Priest stood those called the 1 *faithful*, who had not fallen into any notorious Crime, and those 2 *who stood upright*, having gone through all the parts of Repentance, and a little lower were 3 *the Prostrate*, who were fallen, but beginning to seek pardon, 4 *the Weepers*, who had lately offended in some grievous Sin: To each of which degrees of Christians he might easily have appropriated one of these particulars; but though we see them not so sensibly distinguished, yet we must in our minds represent their several Conditions to our selves, so as to stir us up most heartily to pray for them all, and for our assistance herein, we will look upon them severally.

I. *Those that stand*, that is those who are firm to the Principles of their Faith, and constant in the practice of an holy life, and though Sathan seeks to subvert them and cast them down, do not at all yield unto him, but *stand* (that is in the Holy Dialect (e)), resist all his

Tempa-

Temptations, and maintain the fight: Suppressing evil thoughts, keeping in all evil words, and abstaining as much as may be from all evil Deeds; these are the most eminent and holy Servants of God, who stand to their Arms, and are his faithful Souldiers. But it may be thought, that these ought not to be put in among those, that are in need of succour, and that there is no necessity, why we should pray for them: Now to this I answer, that if they themselves think thus, it is very sure their fall is not far off, for this Pride is the Harbinger of their approaching ruine, *Prov.xvi.18.* yea they are fallen into the Sin of Pride already, and are not to be accounted in this blessed rank: If it be others, that think so concerning these holy Persons, they forget that the strongest are weak without a continual Supply of strength from God, so that they had need pray earnestly, and often for themselves, and we also with and for them, that they may **stand** longer. *Let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall, 1 Cor.x.12. Let not the Wise-man glory in his Wisdom, nor the mighty man in his strength,* but give thanks to him, who gave it to him, and daily pray for more. We have an enemy far stronger than the strongest of us, and one who would constantly foil the best of us, unless we have daily aid from above: And truly as S.

Cyprian well notes(f), his greatest spight is against those that stand, for others he makes sure of them, and seldomer attempts them, but these he assails with all his force and policy, and the rather, because

such men are the ornaments of Religion, and the Encouragement of many others, so that if he can work their fall, he will triumph exceedingly, and Religion will be scorned by his Instruments, and many weaker be offen-

(f) *Prostratos semel & suis factus, contemnit & preterit, eos querit deiecere quos videt stare. Cyp. Ep.58.*

ded. Wherefore we have all of us cause to pray, that such Lights may not be eclipsed; such considerable and exemplary men may not be seduced, for it gives a great blow to Piety, when such fall into Iniquity; therefore the Good Lord strengthen them.

3. **The weak-hearted**, are those who having been offended and growing weary or faint, are about to submit to Satan's will, supposing they can never maintain the right: Now God himself commands us *to comfort the feeble-minded and to support the weak*, 1 Theff. v. 14. and no doubt he will be ready to do that which he enjoyns to us, and which he can do much better: To him therefore we pray also for these in the very words of St.

Paul, and of *S. Basil's* Liturgy, which desires the (g) Lord *to comfort the faint-hearted. He loves not to break the bruised reed*, Isai. xlii. 3. but delights to shew his strength upon those who are weakest, 2 Cor. xii. 9.

So that although in it self, it is a sad Condition to be thus timorous and weak, yet St. *Paul* thought he was strongest when he was weak, ver. 11. that is, he had most of the divine succour, when he was least able of himself. And verily if men be humble as well as weak, and sensible of their need of Gods help, they pray most devoutly for it, and obtain it sooner than any other; so that we see sometimes a weak Christian by continual applications to God doth stand, when one who seemed much stronger falls by presumption, and trusting to his own strength. Now for the weak-hearted, we do here beg two things, viz. That God would 1 *Comfort*, and 2 *Help them*, which words are not superfluous, but do put us in mind, that our hearts may be weak for want of Courage, and then we need Comfort; or they may be weak for want of Ability and strength, and then we need help,

help, of both which kinds of **weak-hearted** we will briefly speak. 1. Some mens hearts are *weak* through sorrow and fear, the remembrance of their frequent Falls, and the terror of their present assaults, doth deject them and almost make them despair of Victory, and this makes them resist faintly, and yield basely: Their fear brings that which they fear upon them, and they are conquered, because they doubt they cannot overcome. The affrighted *Persians* (as *Curtius* notes) threw away their shields, their fear making them so foolish, as to quit themselves of that which should have defended them. So do many faint-hearted Christians throw away their *faith* and *hope*, their trust in God, and expectations of his aid, and expose themselves thereby to the malice of their Enemy. But we pray, that God will please to comfort them and encourage them by his promises and his assistance, so that their hearts may be revived and cheered, and then they will begin the fight afresh, maintain it with brave Resolution, yea and come off Conquerors at last. 2. Others there are whose **Hearts** are really **weak**, and who do want spiritual strength, *viz.* Young Converts, whose Faith is tender, and their resolutions not well rooted, whose Experience of the pleasures of a Holy life hath been but short and slight, now for these we pray, that God will help them and not permit Satan to assail them too furiously at first, till he have confirmed their Faith and encreased their Graces; for they may prove able Champions afterwards, if their first on-set be well backed with the Divine Succours.

III. The last and lowest order in this spiritual warfare are **those that fall**, that is, those who are worsted by Sathans Temptations, and do commit some grievous Sin, for Sin is the Fall of the Soul, *Adam's* Sin is called *Adam's* Fall, and the primitive Church called offending Christians *the fallen*. Now our gracious Father is not

only able to keep us from falling, *Jude ver. 24.* but it is his peculiar Title, *that he lifteth up those that are fallen.* Psal. cxlv. 14. and cxlvi. 8. To him therefore we make our applications, that whereas Sathan overthrows many of our Brethren by power or policy, God will not suffer them to lye still, either through negligence or despair, but by his *Grace* bring them to Repentance, by which the Soul doth rise from Sin to newness of life, and he that falls by Sin is said to arise, when he doth repent, *Luke xv. 20.* The good Lord grant that their Consciences may check them, and their hearts smite them for their offences, that so they may by Repentance stand up in their rank again, and continue the spiritual fight: And we should the rather pray thus, because it is not only the worser sort, who thus are subverted, but *the righteous man falleth seven times a day*, only by Gods grace, *he riseth up again,* Prov. xxiv. 16. The best Christians are weak in themselves, and would be foiled often, and lye long when they did fall, if the Lords gracious Arm did not raise them; to him therefore we cry to make up the defects, which are made by the *malice* of Sathan, and to raise up all whom he casts down.

Finally, when we behold the implacable malice of this our Enemy, and consider the infinite mischief, which he doth to great and small, attempting the strong, discouraging the weaker, and overthrowing many of both sorts, we pray, that he may at last be brought under our feet: Nor is this an arrogant request, because God hath promised us through Christ, that *we shall bruise his head,* Gen. iii. 15. that is, trample upon him, and more plainly, *Rom. xvi. 20.* it is affirmed, that *the God of Peace shall bruise Sathan under our feet shortly*; from which gracious Promise, both the Greek (h) Church,

(h) ὁ θεὸς τῆς
 εἰρήνης τὸν
 σατανᾶν ἐν ταῖς
 ὑποπόδιων ἡμῶν.
 Ezechol. 343.

Church, and ours have taken encouragement to pray, that God would beat down Sathan under our feet, that is, give us a compleat Victory over him (i): For so Antiquity was wont to describe an Enemy utterly subdued, by painting them under the Conquerors feet (k), which was the Embleme also by which *Joshua* chose to express his absolute Dominion over the Kings of *Canaan*, *Josh.* x.24. and more unjustly one of the *Roman* Bishops thus shewed he had fully subdued the Emperor. But to return, we may remember, that our

Lord Jesus did get a perfect Victory over Sathan, and so long as we cleave close to him, we shall be Conquerors at the last. It is he must beat him down, for he is too strong for us, and in due time he will do it, for however when our warfare is accomplished we shall be crowned and advanced above the reach of this malicious Foe, so that he can never assault us more, we now find him daring us and vexing us, but if we will wait a while, and trust in God, he that seems now to be above us in cunning advantages and strength, shall lye grovelling at our feet by the mighty Power of Jesus, and oh how happy shall we be, when we are never like to be troubled with this Adversary any more? Let us consider every particular, and with respect both to ourselves and others, we shall heartily say here also, *We beseech, &c.*

(i) *Signum plene
est perfectæ victoriæ.*
Josh. x. 24. *Deut.*
xxxiii.29. *Psal.* cx.1.
& xci.13. *Malach.*
iv.3. *Luke* x.19.
(k) *Et ducis invicti
sub pede mæssa se-
det.* *Ovid.* *Trist.*
l.4. *Et Claud.* 4.
Conf. Hon.
*Colla triumphati pro-
culcet* *Horatius*
Istri. *Item Pru-
dentius* l.1.
*Colla tyrannorum me-
dia calcamus in ur-
be.*

S. XVII. *That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that are in danger, necessity and tribulation:] We beseech thee, &c.*

We have given the Precedence to those dangers and troubles, that concern the Soul, which is our nobler part, and now we must not forget those which concern the body, for they are very many, and very troublesome to the flesh, nor can we well bear up under them without the Divine support, so that those who are afflicted, though but with outward sufferings, are fit objects of our Charity and our Prayers. Now to reckon up all the varieties of Troubles, wherewith Mankind is exercised, would be tedious and next to impossible, wherefore we have here contrived a general Petition to take in all afflicted Persons in the world, following therein the Example of the Greek Offices, where they pray,

(1) Ὁ πατήρ πάντων
 ἡμῶν ἡμεῖς Χριστιανῶν
 διβρομῶν τε καὶ κα-
 ταπονέμῶν, ἐλπίς
 Θεοῦ καὶ βοηθείας ὁπ-
 θεύμενος. *Lit. S.*
Jacob. & Euchol.
p. 41.

καὶ παντὶ δλίψῃ
 καὶ ἀνάγκῃ καὶ περιστά-
 σεσιν ὄντων μνημόνι-
 σον ὁ Θεός. *Lit. S.*
Basil. 172.

For all afflicted and miserable Christians, who need the Mercy and help of God, yea, for all that are in any affliction, necessity or trouble (1): As we do here, though whosoever doth well weigh the words of this Petition in our Litany, they will confess, that this desire never was, nor will be expressed more elegantly, and more briefly than it is here: For those three words **Danger**, **Necessity** and **Tribulation**, do comprehend all sorts of temporal afflictions. Those that are future and feared are signified by the Word

Danger: Those that are present and felt, are either such afflictions as we sustain for want of some good thing, signified by **necessity**, or else by the pressure of some E-
 vil,

vil, which is here called **Tribulation**: And to every one of these Calamities here is a proper Verb most Rhetorically suited, for the three Verbs **succour**, **help** and **comfort**, do answer to the three Nouns, **Danger**, **necessity** and **Tribulation**. *First*, for those whose miseries are so near, that they see and dread them, and know not how to avoid them, these do really suffer before they smart, and the Sence of their **Danger** is as sharp as the blow will be, when it falls on them: And those also, who are near their ruine and do not see it, but will fall more desperately, because they were not aware of the *præcipice*, what can we wish so properly for these, as that God should **succour** them? that is, run in, and catch hold of them, and snatch them from the approaching Mischief, whether seen or unseen, if the Lord succour them, they shall be safe, though they were at the very brink of the Pit. 2. For those in **necessity**, that is the poor and needy, who are in great straits for food and raiment, and are destitute of Houses, money, friends, and other earthly comforts, what can we so suitably ask for these, as that it may please God to **help** them to what they need? that is, to supply and furnish them with those good things, which they are so pinched for want of. 3. For those in **Tribulation**, that is, all that are injured and wronged, abused and scorned, vexed and grieved, &c. what should we desire, but that the Lord will please to **comfort** them, either by enabling them to bear it patiently, or by sending them a gracious deliverance out of their Distress. If we look upon them single, no question but we know some Sufferers in every one of these kinds, if we put them altogether, they afford us a large field of matter for our Charity and our Devotions, there being scarce any man in the World, but he is always in one of these Estates. Those who are not in any trouble at present, yet are (it may be) in **Danger**, the rich have many

many **Tribulations** though fewer necessities, and greater dangers than the poor man, who is always in necessity, but is not much obnoxious to dangers or troubles; but no Condition is free from all these: So that in these words we pray for all the World at once. It may be we our selves are just now either in **danger**, **necessity**, or **tribulation**, and then surely our own grief will make us more sensible of the sufferings of others, and cause us to pray more earnestly for their relief, as well as our own: But supposing we be free to day, we cannot be so vain as to expect to pass our whole life without

troubles (*m*), so that the consideration of what we shall be, may work upon our compassion, as if the evils were really present: And as we do desire, that we may have the benefit of the Churches prayers, when it is our lot to be in the Catalogue of Sufferers, we must pray most affectionately for others now, and then we may hope they will do the like for us, when the Scene is

(*m*) Ὁυδὴς ἀ-
λύπας ἢ εἰς διή-
γαγεν· *Posidippus.*
& *Diphilus.*

*Οὐκ ἐστὶ εἰς τὸ ὄς
ἔκκεται κακῶ,
ἀλύπας, μερίμνας,
ἀσπαγῆς, σφέβλας,
ἰόσυς·

changed. One thing we must note more, That it is our duty not only to pray for all distressed Persons, but as far as we are able to relieve them our selves: We ought to **succour** all that are in **danger**, to **help** all in **necessity**, and to **comfort** such as are in **tribulation**. But because they are but few, whose Miseries we know, and fewer, whose Calamities we can redress, we must do good to as many as we can, within the little Circle of our Notice and our Power, and for all the rest we cannot otherwise express our Charity to them, than by recommending their Condition to our Heavenly Father, *who knows the desires of all men, their Habitations, and what they need*

need (n), as St. Basil's phrase is: He knows every ones Condition, and can always succour them and relieve them. But if we only give them good Words, and pray to God for them, but do not give any relief to them, we do but abuse them, mock the Almighty, and deceive our selves, as St. James well teacheth us, *James* i. 16. An uncharitable man may fancy he doth well in making this excellent prayer, but his hard-heartedness doth make his Petitions to be in vain: So that we see our praying for those in danger, necessity and tribulation, doth not excuse our Charity, but suppose it, and require it; if we succour, help and comfort those within our Reach, our prayers will be real and affectionate for all others, and they will move God to relieve both them and us: Let us then do good to as many as we can, and commit the rest to the Divine mercy, saying with a hearty Charity, *We beseech, &c.*

(n) Ο ἰσχυρὸς κα-
 ρον, καὶ τὰ αἰτήματα
 αὐτοῦ, δίκον καὶ τὴν
 χάριν αὐτοῦ. *Lit. S.*
Basil. p. 172.

S. XVIII. **T**hat it may please thee to preferre all that travaill by Land or by water, all women labouring of Child, all sick Persons and young Children, and to shew thy Pity upon all Prisoners and Captives, *We beseech thee, &c.*

Our affections are not so apt to be wrought upon by general expressions, as by particular instances, and therefore it is thought fit in this, and the following Petitions, to reckon up some of the principal of those, who stand in extraordinary need of the Divine succour, and if we consider the severall instances we shall find, that we do here give Examples of the three Generals that went before; for we may reckon Travailers and Seamen, labouring Women, sick Persons and Infants, to be of those

those who are in danger : Prisoners and Captives here, and in the next , Fatherless and Widows are of those who are in necessity : And lastly the desolate and oppressed are of those , who are in tribulation : And for the Examples in this present Paragraph it may be noted, that they are all of such kind of Persons as are incapable of coming to pray with us , being excluded from God's house, not by any fault of their own, but by necessary business, as Travellers and Sea-men, by infirmity of Body, as labouring Women and sick Persons, of mind, as young Children, or by Violence and Restraint, as Prisoners and Captives. There are many others in danger, necessity, and tribulation , but those can come to our Assemblies, and with their presence move us to pity and pray for them, yet, they can joyn with us in praying for themselves . But none of these here mentioned can come to the Congregation, and lest as they are out of our sight , they should be out of our minds also, the Church is our daily Monitor to enjoin our Prayers for them : Nor are we singular in this Petition, for we have in most of the particulars a Pattern in the antient Forms, as when we pray :

I. For all that travaill by Land or by water : We

(o) Ὑπὲρ πλε-
όντων καὶ ὁδοιπορούν-
των δεηθῶμεν Clem.
& Lit. S. Chrysost. &
Lit. S. Marc.

*Pro navigantibus, iter
agentibus, ——— pre-
carnur te. Lit. Ambr.*

Τοῖς πλέεσι σύμ-
πλάσσον, πῶς ὁδοιπο-
ρεῖσι σωθῶμεν Lit. S. Basil.

(p) *Pro navigantibus, iter facientibus, peregrinantibus Christi-
anis, Lit. S. Jacob.*

have so general a Consent in all the antient Offices (o) , that I have been apt to think, this Clause to be almost as early as the Apostles days, and at first had respect principally to those devout Christians (as the Liturgy of Jerusalem applys it (p)) who travailed by Land , and sailed over all the known World, to

propagate

propagate the Gospel, and make Profelytes to Religion, for doubtless these holy Persons run through innumerable Perils for the Cause of Jesus Christ, and therefore ought to be remembred in the Prayers of all that wished well to Christianity. But if it were introduced on that occasion, yet it may well enough be retained, and applyed unto all that travail on any lawful business, for of all kinds of men **Travalllers by Land and Sea** are in most continual dangers: 1. Those who go **by land**, are in danger of losing their way, of Thieves, and Robbers, of Floods and Præcipices, of Falls and breaking their Bones, yea, in some places of hunger and thirst, of Serpents and cruel Beasts of Prey, of being frozen with Cold, or scorched with heat, with many other Perils; whereupon the very Heathens were wont to sacrifice before they began a journey, and their friends did worship two Deities, the one to direct the Travailer in the right way, the other to preserve his Person from all harms, as *Ficinus* relates (9), and shall we Christians expresse less fear of God, or less Charity to our Brethren? 2. Again, Seamen and all that travail by Water are in innumerable dangers, for the Land-Pirates or Enemies may take them in the Water, Rocks may split them, Quick-sands and shelves may set them fast, the Fire may burn them, the Air may send Storms and Tempests to overwhelm them, *Psal.* cvii. 23. or a Calm to stop them, till they be in danger of famishing, so that it was wisely said of Old, that *Seafaring men were not above an Inch or two from death* (1), being removed from destruction but the thickness of a poor plank: And we who are at home and safe, are obliged to think upon, and pray for, all those who for the common good,

or

(9) Marfil. Ficin.
in Plat. de legibus
Dial. 10.

(1) Senec. Trag.
Medea vers. 301. &
320. &c.

or upon their just and necessary occasions are exposed to so many hazards. There are some who condemn all Antiquity together with our Church, as if they, and we prayed for Thieves and Pirates, because the word is general, for all **that travail by Land or by water**: Which is a malicious Comment on an innocent Text, for do not all men by **Travellers** understand honest Travellers? Or who can properly call a Thief a Traveller, or a Pyrate a Merchant-man? We cannot commit any into Gods protection, but only such as do things just and honest, and if we should pray to him to preserve a Thief or a Pyrate, the meaning would be not to prosper them in their Robbery, but to prevent them, to keep them from executing their wicked purposes, to convert them, and so preserve them from the death which mans Law appoints for them on Earth, and from that Damnation which God himself threatens them in Hell-fire, and what harm were it, if we did in plain words ask all this? Though it is evident we mean here no other, but just and honest Persons, so that every one who is such, may freely hereunto say *Amen*.

II. We pray for all **Women labouring with Child**, which Petition though it be scarce to be found among the antient Offices, yet is very justly placed here, because of the number of poor Women, who are continually in this danger, and because of the greatness of the danger it self; for their deliverance would be reckoned among the greatest miracles of Providence, if the frequency thereof did not make us less mindful of it than we ought to be. Our Sin hath entailed so heavy a Curse upon the weaker Sex, in the bearing of Children, that many of them lose their own Lives in giving Life to others, and those that do escape do endure generally Pains and Agonies, which the strongest men would find almost insupportable, if it were possible they should feel them;
wherefore

wherefore the Scripture compares the highest and sharpest kinds of Sufferings to these Pains, *Jer. iv. 31.* and it is the Philosophers Observation, that no other Creatures endure such Extremities in bringing forth as Women do (s).

Wherefore we may suppose that all the Female Sex will (for their own sakes, and upon the account of their due apprehensions of these pains) pray most affectionately for all their fellow-sufferers: And for men they must not think they are unconcerned; because this being the way by

which we all entred into the world, we owe so much reverence to our own Original, and so much Duty to our mothers, as to pray for all that are in the same Condition. And although the Woman was first in the Transgression, and so hath the saddest part of the Curse, being punished in the fruit of her body, for not sparing Gods forbidden fruit (t): Yet man also was a

Partner in the Sin, and is so much the more obliged to pray for Women suffering in this kind, because they suffer partly for his Sin. The

Gentiles had a peculiar Goddess to which they prayed on this occasion, called *Lucina*, and with many words and costly Rites did seek for her assistance (u), and though they mistook the Object, the Act was right, and ought to be imitated by us, who have a mighty God able to

help all sorts of persons, be their dangers or distresses never so great: To him therefore we have prayed for
travailing

(s) Τοῖς μὲν ἐν
ἄλλοις ζώοις ἐκ ἐπι-
πονοί γίνουσι οἱ τὸ-
κοι — ταῖς δὲ γυ-
ναξὶ συμβαίνουσιν οἱ
πόνοι ἰσχυρότεροι·
Arist. hist. anim. l. 7.
c. 9.

(t) Τὸ πῶς ἐντε-
λὴς καρπὸς μὴ φασα-
μένῳ περὶ τὴν ἐξυτῆς
ἀνιάσῃ καρπός.
Basil. Seleuc. Orat.
3.

(u) *Audi me vene-
randa Dea, cui nomina
multa Prægnantem ad-
jutrrix, parientium dul-
ce levamen, sola puel-
larum servatrix —*
&c. Orphei hymn.
*Prothyr. Natal. Co-
mes l. 4. c. 1.*

travailing Women, and when we have a while considered their danger and extremity, as well as our Obligations and Duty, I doubt not but we shall reinforce it with a hearty, *We beseech, &c.*

III. We pray for all sick persons. The Liturgy of Travellers concerns chiefly the masculine Sex, the other is proper only to the Female, but there are Sick Persons of both, who were always peculiarly remembered in the Prayers of the Antients.

Let us pray (saith Clement) for all our Brethren afflicted with Sicknes, that the Lord would please to restore them from all their Diseases and Maladies, and to bring them sound to his holy Church.

For the aged, weak, infirm, and sick (saith that of St. James) and those who are vexed with evil Spirits, let us beseech the Lord, that he would speedily send them health and safety.

(w) Ὁ πᾶς-- το
σύντων, καμνόντων,
Ec. Lit. Chrys.

— νοσούντας ἰα-
σαι Lit. S. Basil.

*Pro iis qui diversis in-
firmitatibus detinen-
tur precamur te, Do-
mine miserere. Offic.
Ambros.*

*Ut ——— omnibus in-
firmis sanitatem men-
tis & corporis donare
digneris; te rogamus.
Brev. Miss. sec. us.
Ebor.*

The other Liturgies mention them (as we do) more briefly (w), both in regard that it is impossible to reckon up all sorts of infirmities, and because there are more peculiar Supplications for them afterwards: At present it will suffice, that we commemorate them in general, remembering they are not able to come to Gods house, and pray for themselves, and yet they do extremely need the benefit and comfort of publick prayers. Let us think it may shortly be our Case, and as we shall desire to be remembered then, we must remember now

those who are Sick. Let us consider how hard it is to endure Sicknes and Pain, weary nights and restless days,
the

the stroke of death and the apprehensions of approaching Judgment, and then we shall pray heartily for them; and prayers proceeding from such pity and Charity, no doubt will prevail either for their speedy recovery, or their happy Change, and all we desire is only this, that God will please to **preserve** them, either from temporal, or else however from eternal Death; to **preserve** them and keep them for his own living or dying, that they may be safe and happy, and either recover to live a holy life, or pass sweetly by a gentle Death to a blessed Immortality, but of this more in the II. Part. -

IV. We pray for **young Children**, which are also expressly named in one of the *Grecian*

Liturgies (x), and ought to be remembred in our Devotions upon many accounts. As they are by Baptism made Members of Christ and of his Church, and so become

(x) Τὰ νήπια
ἐκδεχόμενα, τὴν νεό-
τητα παιδαγωγούν-
σεν. Lit. S. Basil.

our Brethren, we ought to pray for them, especially since alas they cannot pray for themselves: They are in the midst of a thousand dangers, yet through want of the use of Reason do not apprehend it, but spend their time in vanity: Their bodies are lyable to many Casualties, and their Lives very frequently exposed to the greatest dangers, by burning or drowning, by falls and evil accidents, some we see are crooked and deformed, others deprived of their Limbs, or some of their Senses, yea and of their Understanding it self, and are miserable all their Days. And yet besides these perils to the body, their Souls run greater hazards, for they are as the Poet calls them soft clay, capable to be moulded into any shape, and apt to take any Impression, which those they converse with please; they cannot act by reason and judgment, but only by imitation, and therefore they easily suck in Principles of Atheism or Superstition, Here-

fy or Schism, Rebellion or Faction, and soon learn to imitate practices of Debauchery, Swearing and Lying, Drunkenness and Lust, Stealing and Deceit, if they live with those, who believe or do such things, unless it please God to interpose, and wonderfully to preserve them; and yet these young Children are the only hopes of the next Generation, so that we had need pray to God to keep them both in Soul and Body. We were once such our selves, and therefore should look back with pity on those poor Creatures, who do not heed their danger: We see it and they do not, therefore we are more bound to pray for them, than they are for themselves; and we have a very great Encouragement to this Duty, since we call upon that God, who preserved us in the like Estate, and pray unto Jesus for them, who was once in the same Condition, and always loved little Children; whom he made preachers of humility, examples for the heirs of his Kingdom; he took them in his Arms, embraced and blessed them: To him therefore we apply our selves for all poor helpless Infants, saying here also, *We beseech thee, &c.*

Lastly, We pray for all Prisoners and Captives, and that in Obedience to a divine Commandement, remember them which are in Bonds as bound with them, Heb. xiii. 3. In the Primitive times there was a very sad occasion to put this Precept in Execution, for the most barbarous cruelty of the Heathen Emperors was such, that they did condemn the poor Christians, to banishment or to bondage, to the Mines or to the Gallies, to Prisons and Dungeons, and during these severe Persecutions, the rest of the Christians, who as yet enjoyed their Liberty, were wont to pray for their suffering Brethren with infinite Devotion, and a most compassionate Charity, saying, Let us pray for those, that are condemned to the Mines, or to banishment, to prison or bondage for the name of the Lord. Clem. Const. l. 8. c. 10.

For

For our Brethren that are in Captivity, banishment, prison or hard bondage; let us beseech the Lord, that they may return in peace. Lit.S. Jacob. The like more briefly

we have in all the rest (y), by which we may see how it came first into the Offices of the Church: But it was not to be left off as soon as Persecutions ceased in the Roman Empire, for so long as there are either Pagans or Turks in the World, there will be it is like too many poor Captives among them, kept in grievous and cruel bondage, tempted to forsake their Religion by Promises and threatnings, by flattery and the infliction of the severest extremities, so that we who enjoy our Country, and our friends, our Estates and Liberties, our ease

and our Religion, must not because we are far off forget to pity and pray for these miserable Creatures, but must beseech the Lord to pity their Distress, and find out some way for their deliverance, and if ever there be an opportunity, we must liberally give Alms towards their Redemption, who suffer for the Cause of Jesus Christ. Besides there are among Christians themselves many poor Captives taken in War, and many Prisoners who are confined in times of Peace, for debt and suretyship, and for evil Deeds, who need Gods mercy and our Charity very much, and endure many hardships, so that we ought to pray for them, and to beseech the Lord to have compassion on them, either to sanctifie their affliction, or to deliver them from it. Those who deserve it suffer justly, and yet we must not cease to pray for them, that it may be a means to bring them to Repen-

(y) ὑπὲρ —

αἰχμαλώτων καὶ τῆς
σωτηρίας αὐτῶν---

δενδῶμῳ Lit. S.
Chrys.

Ἀιχμαλώτους ῥῦσαι
Lit. S. Basil.

Pro—In carceribus;
in vinculis, in metal-
lis, in exiliis constitu-
tis, precamur te. Off.
Ambros.

Ut miserias pauper-
um et Captivorum
intueri et relevare
digneris. Brev. Sarisb.

tance ; those who do not we may and ought to beseech the Lord for their enlargement. In a word, whether we look abroad or at home , we shall find the miseries of poor Captives, slaves, and prisoners to be so very great, as will extort from the most obdurate heart an unfeigned *We beseech thee, &c.* And because the Church hath added the Word [all] we may suppose , that all these poor Creatures men and women in these several Conditions do seem to kneel to us, who have ease and leisure, health and strength, liberty and the freedom of the house of God , that we will intercede for them all, and improve the opportunities we have to procure mercy for them : And when so many necessary and antient, so many charitable and excellent Requests are united here in one , oh let us seal them all with true Devotion, saying *We beseech thee, &c.*

S.XIX. *That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless Children and Widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed:] We beseech thee, &c.*

When holy *David* had celebrated God, as him that looseth men out of Prison, *Psal. cxlvii. 7.* he adds, that *he is the Defender of the fatherless and Widows, ver. 9.* A Title in which the Almighty seems much to delight, *Deut. x. 18. Psal. lxxviii. 6.* And as these two are usually joyned in the nature of things , so they are always put together in Scripture, and united in this Petition , and doubtless may justly challenge a place among those that are in danger, necessity or tribulation. If Widows and Fatherless have any Estate they are in danger, if none, they are in necessity and tribulation ; but here we pray, that God would defend them from Danger, and provide for them in necessity and tribulation : And we have the
very

very same request in the antient Offices (z), That God would assist and protect Orphans and Widows, and we have great Encouragement so to pray, because our God styles himself their Father and Protector, forbidding all Injuries against them, *Exod.xxii.22.* Accursing those that wrong them, *Deut.xxvii.19.* And promising, that he will right them, *Deut.x.18.* Yea making it the Character of an unfeigned Religion to be just and charitable unto Widows and Fatherless, *Isai.i.17.* *James i. 27.* So that we ought not only to hope and believe he will hear these Prayers, but he will love us the better for making Prayers for them: Let not the Fatherless and Widows therefore be dejected, because they are destitute of earthly comforts, for though they be helpless and exposed as to their outward estate, they are so much the more dear to God (a), and all good men: He takes them into his Protection, and the Church into her Prayers, by which means their desolate estate may be as safe as when they had all their outward comforts at their Will.

However it is our Duty to pray for them: And 1. For the fatherless Children, who are indeed objects of our pity, as having lost their best earthly Friend, who would have instructed and educated them, provided for them, and taken care of them; whereas now they are apt to be made a prey to unjust Guardians and greedy Relations, and to be wronged of what they have, or if they be left poor, then alas they have none to provide for them, and so endure great extremity: In so much

M 3

that

(z) Χηρῶν παρ-
ουσι, ὀρφανῶν ὑψ-
άσωμεν Lit.S.Ba-
sil.

*Pro virginibus, orpha-
nis, viduis, precamur
te. Offic. Ambros.*

ὑψὲρ χηρῶν καὶ ὀρφα-
νῶν δεινὰ μὲν Clem.
Constit.

(a) Duo ista nomina,
in quantum destitu-
ta humano auxilio, in
tantum divinæ mis-
ericordiæ expedita, sus-
cipit tueri Pater om-
nium. Tert. ad ux. l. 1.

(b) John xiv.
18. ἢ ἀφίσω ὑμᾶς
ἐσθλούς· Et amici
Socratis dicunt, eo
mortuo se Διδά-
ξαντες ἀγαθοὶ τὸν ἑ-
κατέρωθεν. Platonis
Pseud.

that the same Word which signifies a fatherless Child is put usually for *comfortless* (b), to shew in what a sad and comfortless Condition they are; having none to shield them from Injuries, none to provide for their Education, none to reprove or correct them for their faults, none to look to their Souls or Bo-

dies with a true Concern, unless it please God to raise them up some dear and faithful friends, to him therefore let us pray heartily for them: As also II. for the *Widows*, who are often the Mothers of Fatherless Children, and unable to help them or themselves. For *Widows* especially, if aged and infirm, are lyable to be injured and oppressed by Neighbours and Relatives, by Servants and Strangers, the Remembrance of their former Comforts makes their present Calamities seem more grievous, before they had lost their head, they were free from many cares and vexations, troubles and mischiefs, that now they are intangled in, and hence their sorrows as well as their complaints are very great, and as they move God to pity them, so they ought to excite us to pray heartily for all in this forlorn Condition: And these Prayers we must make with hearts full of pity and charity towards all Widows and Fatherless, because we know not, how soon we or ours may be in the same case. And we must particularly recommend those Orphans and Widows, who are of our Relations or Acquain-

tance, and our very Charity to them will bring down a blessing upon our selves, for in the Liturgy of St. *James*, they pray to God to be mindful of those, who remember the poor, the widows and fatherless (c),

(c) *Memento Domine* — eorum qui
pauperes, viduas, or-
phanos — in
memoria habent. Lit.
S. Jacobi.

to intimate, that by thinking of them, we move the Lord to think of us, and so we do at once profit our selves and them also, wherefore to this request I hope we shall all say very heartily, *We beseech thee*, &c. III. and *Finally*, to compleat this Petition we add—and all that are desolate and oppressed; for the Widows and Fatherless are always desolate, that is deprived of their best friends, and often oppressed, that is wronged by their base Enemies, they therefore are the first in this Rank of Sufferers, but they are not alone, for there are also many others. 1. Who are desolate and destitute of friends and good Neighbours, who want houses, and means to support them, who have none near them to help or comfort them, and verily if a friend be so necessary to the comfort of our Lives, that none can be happy without them, if they had all other good things (*d*), then the Estate of the desolate is very much to be pitied, and they also need a place in our Litanies, as do also 2. The **Oppressed**: The desolate want some good, but these suffer positive Evil, they are destitute of friends, but these are crushed by Enemies, and many of this kind there are in this evil World, whose rights are detained by Great and Potent Adversaries, or taken from them by Bribery and false-witness. Some are overburthened with labour, others denied their just Wages, some are oppressed by Usurers and Exactors, others are spoiled by cruel Lords, of all which we hear daily Complaints: And therefore we pray to the righteous Judge of all the World, to provide for the desolate, and to defend the oppressed from their too mighty Foes, and that God may grant us this needful request, and relieve those we have remembred in it, let us devoutly conclude it with our *We beseech thee*, &c.

(d) *Solus est, qui sine Amico est.* Aug.
 Ἄνθρωπος φίλων ἔσθ' ὅς
 ἀνέλοιτο ζῶν ἔχων
 τὰ λοιπὰ ἀγνοῦν
 πάντα Arist. Ethic.
 lib. 8. cap. 1.

S.XX. *That it may please thee to have Mercy upon all Men:] We beseech thee, &c.*

After this large Catalogue of Sufferers, as well in spiritual as in temporal things, lest any kind of afflicted ones should seem to be passed by, here is one most comprehensive Petition more, wherein we beg Mercy for all men, who are all afflicted at some time, or in some kind or other, and if they be not yet, they always stand in need of Mercy; the rich as well as the poor; the prosperous as well as those in adversity; they who remain at home need Gods mercy, as well as those who travail abroad; they that are in health, as well as those that are sick; the old, as well as the young; those at liberty, as well as the Prisoners; those who have Fathers and Husbands, as well as those who have none: The miserable need the Divine Mercy to comfort them, but so do the prosperous also to preserve them in that Estate; so that there is no man can subsist without mercy. When therefore we reckon up all the former Degrees of calamitous persons, we do not pretend these are all which want Mercy, these need it exceedingly, and just now, but all men are supported by Mercy, and more or less do need it every Moment. And since every man

(e) *Memento—omnium ut benignè illis faciat, omnium miserere—& pp—Visita mundum tuum in Misericordia, Lit. S. Jacob.*

— *ὃ ἐπὶ πάντας ἔχρον τὸ πλεόνον*
— *ὃ πάντων ὃ πασῶν.* Lit. S. Basil.
S. Chrys.

is our Neighbour and our Brother (as Christ hath taught us) we ought to express our Charity to all people, and though our ability cannot relieve them all, yet Gods bounty can, to him therefore we pray for all men: For which we have the practice and Example of the Jewish Religion, whose High-Priest (saith Philo) prayed for all Mankind: And which to us is more considerable, we have the continual (e) Use of the ancient

tient Christians, who in their Liturgies prayed for all Mankind, and by their Writings do assure us, it was their constant practice so to do (f). And no wonder, whenas Almighty God himself hath taught us by his Holy Apostle to *make Prayers, and Supplications, and Intercessions for all men*, 1 Tim. ii. 1. Which Command, how it was understood and observed in the primitive Church, the Antient Author of the Book *de vocatione Gentium*, will fully instruct us, *This rule of Supplication* (saith he) *the Devotion of all Priests, and all the Faithful doth so unanimously observe, that there is no part of the World, wherein such Prayers are not celebrated by Christian People* (*), and he goes on to declare, that they prayed for Infidels, and Idolaters, Jews, Hereticks and Schismaticks, that forsaking their Errors, they might be turned to God, which because they cannot do, without the Mercy and Grace of God, therefore we are obliged to pray to him to have Mercy upon them all. Now if we thus apply it, it is a Prayer for the Conversion of all Mankind, which certainly we are obliged to desire, and encouraged to pray for to him, *who would have all men to be saved*, 1 Tim. ii. 4. and will be moved to have Mercy upon many, by the Charity of this excellent request. It is our Duty to pray for all mens Conversion, and Gods delight to have mercy upon all, yet if still there be some on whom no Mercy is shewed, it is not the fault of God, who was willing to shew Mercy, nor our fault, who begged mercy for all; but it is their own fault, who by rejecting the offers

(f) *Pax cunctis & venia postulatur.* Arnob. adv. Gentes. l. 4.

4. Ἰππὶς τῶν ἄλλων ἀνθρώπων ἀδιαλείπτως προσέχεται, ἐστὶν γὰρ αὐτοῖς ἑλπίς μετάνοιας. Ign. Epist. ad Ephes. p. 23.

(*) *Inter opera Ambrosii & Prosperi cui potius ascribendum est hoc opus.* l. i. c. 12.

offers of Mercy, do exclude themselves from that Mercy, which the Churches prayers begged for them, and God was ready to have bestowed on them. Having therefore so good Authority, so great Examples, and so excellent reason for this universal Charity, we ought not to be moved at the trifling Objections of those men, who scruple this Petition, because it will not sute their Systems of absolute Election and Reprobation: And truly it is no wonder, if they, who believe the greatest part of Mankind condemned from all Eternity by absolute Decrees, cannot heartily pray for the Conversion of all men, since this is to desire God to reverse, what he hath inevitably determined; but doubtless the Contradiction lyes not in this Petition, which is made in obedience to a Divine Command, but in their own Opini-

(g) — *ibit de-
finitio ista in destru-
ctionem totius Disci-
pline. Tertul. exhor.
ad cast.*

on^s, which are wholly inconsistent with the Theology of the Antients (g), and with Reason, and therefore very likely may intangle those who do maintain them. There are indeed two or three intricate places

of Scripture, which may be fairly interpreted other ways, yet by their own Exposition of these, they do oppose all those places which declare, That *God is loving to every man*, Psal. cxlv. 9. And that *Christ hath tasted of Death for every man*, Heb. ii. 9. That *He would not the death of any*, Ezek. xviii. But *desires the Salvation of all*, 1 Tim. ii. 4. Yea they make all the general promises, and calls to Repentance, to be not really intended to all whom they are declared unto: And finally, they take Exceptions at a manifest Command: Nor can they pray for all men, if they attend the Consequents of their Positions, so that they must forfeit their Charity to preserve their Opinion, or quit it and do their Duty without any Reserve, which we heartily pray they may, and do

do bless God for those sober and rational Principles, which teach us, that the Salvation of all men is possible, and therefore we can chearfully pray for it, and desire the Lord to have Mercy, not only on the Bodies, but the Souls of all Mankind: And oh what universal blessings will such a Request bring down upon all the World, if we thereunto do affectionately add, *We beseech thee, &c.*

S. XXI. *That it may please thee to forgive our Enemies, Persecutors and Slanderers, and to turn their hearts:] We beseech thee, &c.*

It is the Command of God, that we be free from all wrath, and in perfect Charity with all men, whensoever we go about to pray: Now to demonstrate we are so, we have in the former Petition prayed for all men, and further to shew there is no Exception or secret Reserve in our Charity or Devotions, we here make a particular Prayer for our Enemies, who of all others do least and worst deserve it from us. If we hated any it must be those who hate us, but to avoid all suspicion of Hypocrisy, we mention these and intercede for them apart: And this we do also in obedience to our Saviour's express Order, *But I say unto you, love your Enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them that despitefully use you, and persecute you,* Mat. v. 44. And it was his own practice as well as his Precept; for he prayed for his Enemies, when they were acting the greatest and most unjust cruelty upon him, that ever the Sun saw, *Luke xxiii. 34.* and the first Martyr imitated this Heroick Charity, *Acts viii. 60.* And so did all the Noble Army of Martyrs, who in the midst of all their torments prayed for those, who so barbarously did inflict them. Nor was this done by the Christians only in extraordinary Cases, but it was a part of their

(h) *Qui magis inimici & persecutores Christianorum, quam de quorum majestate convenimur in crimen; sed etiam nominatim atque manifeste inquit, Orate pro Regibus, &c. Tertul. Apol. cap. 31.*

(i) *Ἦν ὁ πᾶς τῶν δι-
ωκόντων ἡμᾶς διὰ
τὸ ὄνομα τῆ κυρίας
ἐκδοῦναι. Clem.
Const.*

*Μνησάνδρον ὁ θε-
ός — καὶ τῶν ἀγα-
πῶντων ἡμᾶς, καὶ τῶν
μισούντων. Lit. S.
Basil.*

(k) *Scito — præ-
ceptum esse nobis — e-
tiam pro inimicis De-
um orare, & persecu-
toribus nostris bona
precari. Tert. Apol.
cap. 31.*

*Non solum pro amicis,
sed etiam pro inimicis
Dei misericordiam de-
precamur. Cæsar. A-
rel. hom. 29. vid.
Just. Martyr. Dial. in
Tryph. Arnob. adv.
gent. l. 4. p. 152.*

their daily Office to pray not only for the Emperors, who were then generally most cruel Persecutors, and their greatest Foes (b), but also for all other their Enemies, who did hurt them by word or deed, which is manifest as well from the most antient Offices (i), as from innumerable Places of the best Fathers (k). Which as it is a rare attestation of the Divine Charity of those pious Christians, so it was a lovely Ornament to their Religion, and did attract their very Enemies into a strange admiration at it's excellencies, and did convert more than Arguments or Exhortations, for who could resist the force of that obliging Charity, that put up all Injuries and Cruelties, and returned them no otherwise than by prayers and all imaginable acts of kindness and affection. This made the Gentiles cry out, *never was there a Religion, so holy, so ingenuous, and every way perfect, as this, which made it's Professors kind to all men, as if they were their nearest kindred, or dearest friend.* Euseb. hist. l. 9. cap. 8. Now that this age may understand this Duty more fully, and

practice it more frequently, we will now more particularly consider this Petition, viz. I. Who they are we pray for. II. What we ask in their behalf.

I. The persons we pray for are the same with those mentioned by our Saviour, *Mat. v. 44.* 1. Our **Enemies**, which are both named there, and signified by [*those that hate us*] *Luke i. 74.* that is, those who have malice in their hearts against us, and intend evil towards us, though as yet they have not opportunity to execute their wicked desires. 2. **Persecutors**, named by Christ also in these words [*who despitefully use you and persecute you*] that is, those by Power and might do hurt us and injure us, by unjust spoyling us of our goods, our Liberties, or our Lives, especially if it be for the Cause of Christ. 3. **Slanderers**, who in *St. Matthew* are [*those that curse you*] that is, such as having not Power, though Malice enough, to hurt us by Deeds, do raise and tell false and evil reports concerning us, to take away our good name and Reputation. So that here are comprehended all that do any ways express their hatred against us, in hearts and by thoughts as our Enemies, by their hand and their deeds as our Persecutors, by their Tongue and their Words as Slanderers; be they of what Degree soever: Our Equals as our enemies usually are, our Superiors as those who persecute us, or our inferiors, as most of those who slander us. Now who is there almost, but thinks they deal well enough with all these, if they return them like for like, if they hate their Enemies, rebel against their Persecutors, and rail at their Slanderers: Men imagine it is no more than what they deserve; but Jesus teacheth otherwise, commanding us to forgive them, and to return them good for evil, yea and to pray unto God for them, and we blame the Jews for their uncharitable Maxims, and malicious practices against their Enemies (1), but I with Christians did not in their Conversation come nearer

(1) *Qui honorat
contemneres se simi-
lis est asino. Prov.
Ben. Syre.
Qui honorat hostem su-
um tandem morietur
muni iussu. Dictum
R. R.*

to their Rules, than to those of Jesus Christ; for then we should not have so much Malice and Revenge among us. Certain it is, that we are bound to love our Enemies, and if we sincerely do so, we shall easily and heartily pray for them in this excellent Form, which is next to be considered :

II. The things which we ask in their behalf are two.

I. That God would forgive them, the grievous Sin which they commit in unjustly Hating, persecuting and slandering us, who have not injured them at all, and this was the Prayer of Christ, and of St. Steven.

(m) Ὁ ἰσχυρὸς
καὶ ἰσχυρὸς πᾶσι τὸν
δύμον αὐτῶν διασ-
κεῖν καὶ καὶ ἡ-
μᾶς ὁρῶν. Clem.
Constit.

II. That he would turn their hearts, and not suffer them to persist in so desperate a wickedness, and this was a Petition of the first Christians (m). And both together do make up a most perfect Charity, being all that we can beg of God, either for their good, or the demonstration of our

sincere affection : For when we consider the greatness of their Crime, and the terror of Gods Judgment upon such malicious and mischievous Persons, what better wish can we make for them, than that their Sin, which is past may be forgiven, so that they may never suffer the Divine Vengeance for it, and also that they may have the grace of Repentance, and never commit the like again: And how can we better shew, that we have forgiven our Enemies, than by desiring, that the Lord also may forgive them, being so far from intending them any harm in this world, that we wish they may not suffer any in the next upon our account. And because we know God will not forgive them, unless they give over their malicious Prosecutions, therefore we beseech him also to turn their hearts, who can make our Enemies to be at peace with us, Prov. xvi. 7. As was evident in the Cases of

Laban

Laban and *Eſau*, who both purſued *Jacob* with the high-
eſt reſolutions of revenge, yet met with amity and kind
embrace: And as *Ariſtole*, when he fled from *Athens*
to *Chalcis*, proteſted he did it not ſo much to ſave his
own life, as to hinder the *Athenians* from adding another
unjuſt Murther to that of *Socrates*; ſo the pious Chri-
ſtian may more juſtly ſay he prays for the turning of his
Enemies hearts, not for his own ſake but theirs, not ſo
much to prevent his own danger as their Damnation:
And oh how rare a Charity is this to wiſh a Mans En-
emy to become a friend to God, and to deſire he may be
everlaſtingly happy! It may be this will ſeem a hard ſay-
ing to fleſh and blood, that we muſt be **hated, perſecuted**
and ſlandered, and not at all return evil for evil, but
contrariwiſe pray for them, and wiſh the greateſt benefits
to thoſe who do all this; but doubtleſs it is our duty, and
will not be ſo difficult, if we conſider:

I. The Example of Jeſus and his Saints, who were
more innocent, and more wronged than we can pretend
to be, yet they prayed for their Enemies. This was well
applied by *Flavianus* Biſhop of *Antioch*, who ſeeing the
Emperor *Theodoſius* in a great anger againſt his Citizens
of *Antiochia*, uſed the very words of our Saviour to him,
Father forgive them for they know not what they do, Luke
xxiii. 34. with which the Emperor was immediately ap-
peaſed, bluſhing to differ ſo much from the Charity of ſo
great an Example.

II. Let us conſider the noble-
neſs of this Act, which makes
us to be like unto God himſelf (n),
who doth good to his very En-
emies; and it makes our Sufferings
honourable and glorious, when we bear them with ſuch
a Patience, and when no evil things can rob us of our
Charity.

(n) *Qui parit bo-
ſti, non cum ſummis
modo Heroibus confe-
rendus; ſed & Deo
ſimillimus cenſendus
eſt. Cicero.*

III. We may call to mind, that while we heartily pray for our Foes they cannot really hurt us, our Souls are safe, while we keep a heart full of Love, we may suffer but we shall not sin, and so all we endure is a short temporal calamity, which if we thus bear shall be rewarded with endless Bliss.

Lastly, we may be confident, this will give a happy issue to all afflictions, for so generous a Charity will heap coals upon the heads of our Enemies, and melt the most hostile humour into Compliance, or else it will shame them, if they persist and engage the Almighty to deliver us from their implacable malice; so that while the angry man by returning evil for evil, incenseth his Foes, disturbs himself, and displeases God, we are taught a much wiser course to which we must resolve to submit, and never desist till we can subdue all our regret and animosities, and sincerely joyn in this blessed Petition, saying *We beseech thee, &c.* But there is one remark more that must not be omitted, *viz.* That we take great care we do not suffer as *Evil doers*, 1 Pet. iv. 15. for there are some who by grievous provocations and injuries make themselves Enemies; some, who by opposition to the Laws, by Faction and seditious Principles or Practices,

(o) *Non semper culpandus est qui persecutionem facit, nec laudandus qui patitur.*
Aug. Vicent. ep. 48.

force the higher Powers to punish them, and then call them Persecutors, and Justice they term Persecution (o), as the *Donatists* of old, and some of our modern Sectaries. There are men, who call those

Slanderees, who justly reprove them, or represent their real crimes, though with the most innocent and charitable designs: Now those men had more need pray to God to forgive themselves, and to turn their own hearts, rather than those whom they wickedly make, or falsely term their Enemies. And in truth he must be innocent,

as well as in Charity, who can rightly make this Petition: He that suffers unjustly and for doing some real good, this man may comfortably seal this Request with his *We beseech thee, &c.*

S.XXII. *That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use, the kindly fruits of the Earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them: We beseech thee, &c.*

Having so largely interceded for others, it is but reasonable we should now be mindful of our selves, and make some Requests in our own behalf, which we do in these two last Petitions, desiring in this Temporal Mercies, and in the next Spiritual for our selves, yet so as not to exclude our Neighbours. The Original of this Petition may seem to have been that of the Lords Prayer, *give us this day our daily Bread*, for as there is but one Petition for temporal Supplies there, no more is there here, and as that request is only for *Bread*, that is, for what is absolutely necessary, so the things here asked are not such as minister to Luxury and Excess, but only to necessity, even that God will make food to grow out of the Earth, and bless the fruits thereof, which were the first and most innocent food of Mankind, *Gen. i. 28.* It being likely, that no flesh or living Creature was eaten for the first 1600 years, till God permitted it to *Noah*, *Gen. ix. 3.* And afterwards the stricter sort of *Heathens*, and their Philosophers, as *Porphry* proves, and the severer Part of Christians did use no other food, than the fruits of the Earth, and such might by this Word comprehend all their food, and pray for the continual Supply thereof; but those who make use of that liberty, which the Divine Mercy hath given, and sometimes eat other things, yet cannot live without these **fruits of the Earth**: For which Cause all the Churches in the World were

wont to pray for a blessing on them; that of *St. James* in this manner.

Let us beseech the Lord to give us a temperate Air, gentle showers, refreshing dews, and plenty of all fruits, so that the year may afford us store of all good things, and that the whole year through, there may be abundance of all provision. Lit. S. Jac.

Be pleased to give us temperate and profitable Weather, grant rain to make the Earth bring forth, and crown the year with thy goodness. Lit. S. Basil. 173.

(p) ὑπὲρ τῆς ἀ-
κραιίας τῶν αἰῶν
καὶ περισσεύας τῶν
καρπῶν δαδῶναι
Lit. S. Clem. & ita
ferè S. Chrysost.

*Pro arvis temperie,
& fructuum [abun-
dantia] & fecundita-
te terrarum precamur
te, Domine miserere.
Offic. Ambros.
Ut fructus terræ dare
& conservare digne-
ris, te rogamus. Brev.
Sarissb.*

And all other Liturgies do agree to this (p), praying for a seasonable and plentiful year, and a large Increase of the fruits of the Earth, and that with so great an Harmony of Expression, as may convince us, that this Part of the Litany is very antient; and doubtless stood here long before it was used in Processions through the fields, a Custom which is of much later date than this Petition. So that it is probable this request for a blessing on the fruits of the Earth, made them think in after-times, when there was danger of any Scarcity, it might be profitable to use this, yea all the

Litany in Perambulation, that the sight of the fruits in danger might quicken their Devotion: As for the words used in this our Form, they are very pious and comprehensive, acknowledging that God is the Giver and Preserver also of all the **fruits of the Earth**, and accordingly desiring him first to give them, and then to preserve them to our use.

I. It is He, who is the Giver of the **fruits of the Earth,**

Earth, He giveth us fruitful seasons, saith St. Paul, Acts xiv. 17. He bringeth forth grass, &c. — and maketh food to grow out of the Earth, saith David, Psal. civ. 13. 14. 15. He prepareth our Corn, and so provideth for the Earth, Psal. lxxv. 9, 10. He filleth us with the flower of Wheat, Psal. cxlvii. 14. The Sun doth warm and cherish, the Rain doth moisten and nourish, but both of these cannot of themselves produce one Pile of Grass, one ear of Corn, or one single fruit. To which purpose it is wisely observed by the Antients, *That all the fruits of the earth were produced in the third day of the Creation*, Gen. i. 11. the Sun and Moon not until the fourth Day, ver. 14. that men might not think, the Influence of these Celestial Bodies to be the Cause of the growing of these Productions, but the power and Providence of God (q) : By his Word they were first created, before there were any second causes, and though he do usually make these the Instruments to produce the earth's blessings, yet he can restrain their efficacy when he pleaseth. Wherefore He is the Giver of Herbs and Grass, of Corn and Grain, of Fruits, and all that the necessity of Man requires. Him therefore we must acknowledge in his Prayer. The Jews were ordered by God to offer up to him the first handful of all the fruits of the Earth, and they were not to taste of the rest till they had owned his Providence by this Oblation, *Levit. xxiii. 10. Deut. xxvi. 2.* The Gentiles made a like Present of their first Fruits to *Ceres*, and we learn out of St. *Irenæus*, that the primitive Christians presented all their first fruits at the Altar, and did thereby agnize God, the Giver of them all in a most solemn manner; which Custom is yet preserved in the Greek Church,

(q) — *Ut ego noscerent omnes terram sine sole posse fecundam esse — bonus quidem Sol, sed ministerio non imperio.* Ambros. hex. l. 4. cap. 1. è Philone *περί κοσμου.*

where upon the Oblation of the first fruits we find this Prayer. *We bless thee O Lord God, and offer the first of those Fruits, which thou hast given us to enjoy, thou hast made them spring by thy Word, and thou commandest all sorts of fruits for delight or necessity to grow out of the Earth for the use of man, and every Creature. We praise thee O God for all the blessings, thou hast bestowed upon us,*

(r) Euchol. p. 655.

(s) Sacramentar.
p. 242.

&c. (r). And there is in the Sacramentary of St. Gregory (s), a Form very like this upon the same occasion: All which I do the more

largely remark, that we may see how all the World hath agreed to own the Almighty to be the Giver of all good things, that so we may pray most heartily to him to create the fruits of the Earth for us, and give them to us; that we may not attribute the Original of them to our own Endeavours alone, or to second Causes, but to his blessing, and then we shall seek unto him for them, and be fearful to offend him, who can easily withhold from us the necessary supports of our Lives. But

II. It is He also, who is the **P**reserver of them: As he makes them spring, so he brings them to perfection, so that we may enjoy them in due time, he defends them from all Casualties and mischiefs, to which they are incident, both in the field and in the Barn. The Heathens worshipped *Ceres* and *Pan*, *Robigo*, and other ridiculous Deities to prevent these Evils, as *St. Augustine* and others inform us, *de Civ. Dei* l. 4. cap. 21. But we have one Lord who makes and keeps them all: He it is, who prevents them from being scorcht and pined with draught, putrified and overwhelmed with Inundation, corrupted with blasting and Mildew, devoured by Caterpillars, or other noxious Creatures; any of these may spoyl our fruits, even after a hopeful Spring had raised our Expectations. So that it is an excellent Mercy, that the
fruits

fruits of the Earth ripen kindly at any time, and are ready in their Season. The Countryman is obliged to a great and a constant Piety, because he continually needs so many blessings, and his subsistence intirely depends upon Gods daily Providence, for his labour is all lost, unless God preserve it, and bring it through many dangers to it's full maturity; yet we must not think the Husbandman alone concerned to be pious and devout in this request; for Husbandry is the Foundation of a Kingdom, the Mother and the Nurse of all other Arts (t), yea the King himself is served by the field (u); for which Cause the Tillers of ground were spared in time of War, as being general Benefactors. We are all therefore concerned to pray for a Blessing on their labours, because we all have need of these fruits: They who have them of their own, and they who are to buy them of others, are all obliged to desire the Lord to give them and preserve them; for seasonable weather, and a plentiful harvest is a Universal blessing, and all the people must most affectionately conclude this Petition with their *We beseech thee*, &c.

(t) Ἡ γεωργία
τῶν ἄλλων τεχνῶν
μητρὶς καὶ τροφὸς
Xenoph. Oecon.

(u) Τὸς περὶ τῶν
γεωργίαν ὄντας, ἰώ-
σιν ἀβλαβῆς, ὡς
κοινὸς ὄντας ἀπάν-
των ἀεργάτας Di-
od. Sicul. l. 2.

§.XXIII. **W**hat it may please thee to give us true Repentance, to forgive us all our Sins, negligences and ignorances, to endue us with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, to amend our Lives according to thy Holy Will: *We beseech thee*, &c.

As the former Petition is grounded upon, *Give us this day our daily Bread*; so this upon the next part of the Lords Prayer, *forgive us our Trespases*; upon which it is

an excellent Paraphrase, containing all that is necessary in order to a Pardon. The former was a request for the body, this for the Soul, comprehending all that is necessary to eternal life, as the other did all that is requisite to the temporal, being the particulars of that general Petition in the Greek Offices

(w) Τὰ καλὰ καὶ
συμφέροντα ταῖς
ψυχαῖς ἡμῶν Lit.S.
Chrys. & Basil.

ces (w): Give us all things that are good and profitable to our Souls.

In the beginning of these Intercessions, we did acknowledg our selves Sinners, saying *We Sinners do be-*

seech thee, &c. And therefore 'ere we conclude, it is fit we should do as becomes humble Sinners, Pray for **Repentance**, pardon and amendment of Life: Which as it is a very proper request for us always, so it is most of all proper in the Conclusion of our Prayers. For we have now made so many excellent Petitions, that we may justly fear, lest our manifold Sins should make so great and so elaborate a Part of our Devotions be in vain, wherefore we make way for our Prayers by seeking to remove our Sins, to which purpose we are suited with Expressions so full and agreeable, that nothing is omitted which a Penitent can desire; Repentance to prepare us for a pardon, a pardon to engage us to amendment, and Grace to enable us to amend, for the

(x) Τὸ ὑπόλοι-
πον χρέον τῆς ζωῆς
ἡμῶν — ἐν μετ-
νοίᾳ ἐκτελέσαι πα-
ρὰ τῷ κυρίῳ αἰτητά-
μεθα. Resp. Παράσ-
χε κύριε Lit. S.
Chrys. & S. Basil.

confirmation of our Pardon, when we have obtained it. The Parts are in many Liturgies, but take this Petition altogether, and it can scarce find a Paralel. I. The first particular is, That the Lord would please **to give us true Repentance**, which is one of the Requests in the Litannick part of the Greek Liturgies (x), and while we sin daily it ought to

to be a part of our daily Prayers. And here it stands very fitly before we desire ~~for~~ ^{for} ~~benefit~~ ^{benefits}, to mind us that Repentance must ever go before Pardon; the greatest Hypocrite, and the worst of Sinners, do really desire forgiveness, but they would have it without the trouble of Repentance; if a wish, or a sigh, or Lord have mercy, at last would procure it, they could desire a Pardon: But the sincere Christian knows, that God neither can, nor will, forgive without Repentance, *Luke xiii. 3.* wherefore he seeks not, in vain to separate what God hath joyned, nor wishes to escape, what Sin hath made just and necessary: He knows that he hath deserved to taste the bitter as well as the sweet, and when he hath been so foolish as to sin, will not be so unworthy as to decline so just a sorrow as that of Repentance is, yea, he begs it as an excellent favour from God to give him a truly penitent heart, because unless we see the folly and baseness of our evil ways, and be really grieved thereat, we are never like to forsake them, nor to get a Pardon for them. And happy is he who sincerely makes this Request, for he begins to repent already; and blessed is he, that can obtain it, for it doth infallibly precede a Pardon; if it be true Repentance, a certain Remission will follow it: *Pharoah* indeed repented while Gods plagues were on him, and *Ahab* counterfeited the outward part, *Judas* repented, but without hope of Mercy; none of these were true Repentance, which is neither forced in the beginning, nor feigned in the going on, nor desperate in the end thereof; but it is the voluntary and kindly relenting of a tender heart, without any artifice or fantastick *Aidos*, really grieved for it's own baseness and condemning it's own acts with that generous indignation, that it resolves never to do the like again(y),

(y) *Vera siquidem
penitentia est —
sic plangere committit,
ut non committatur
plangenda. Bern. med.
c. 4.*

and this always ends in Peace and joy, and lays a Foundation for Faith, and blessed Expectations, and not without cause, Pray we therefore to him, who can soften the hardest hearts, and bring the most obdurate to Repentance, remembring that if we can prevail in this we shall not fail in the next, which is II. That He will forgive us all our Sins, negligences and ignorances,

and grant us a full and free Pardon for all our greater and lesser Sins; which is a Petition also to be found in most of the antient Liturgies (z): Only in this of ours, we have a more particular enumeration of the several kinds of our Sins, which do all come under one of these three Heads. 1. Sins, properly so called, are those Evils which are done deliberately, by the approbation and consent of a vitiated Judgment, and with the Choice of a misguided Will. 2. Negligences are those offences, which are committed for want of care and consideration, being done rashly and while we minded somewhat else. 3. Ignorances are those faults, which we run into by Error and Mistake, and should not have acted them, if we had known them to be Crimes: Which doth exactly answer that threefold Division of Evil Deeds, which both Philosophers (a), and Lawyers (b), have given us, and serves here very well to put our pen-

tential reflexions into Order, and to assist our Memo-
ries

(z) Συγνώμην
καὶ ἀρεσιν τῶν ἀμαρ-
τιῶν, καὶ τῶν πλημ-
μελημάτων ὑμῶν πα-
ρὰ τῷ κυρίῳ αὐτῷ
σώμεθα. Resp. Πα-
ρισχύς κύριε. Lit. S.
Chrys. & Basil.

*Pro remissione peccatorum, & pro venia
errorum nostrorum:
Dominum oramus. S.
Jac.*

*Ut remissionem omni-
um peccatorum nostro-
rum nobis donare dig-
neris. Brev. Ms. E-
bor.*

(a) Ἀδίκημα. ἀ-
μαρτία, καὶ ἀτύχη-
μα. ap. Arist. de art.
Orat. & Themist. in
Orat.

(b) Delinquitur, aut
proposito, aut impetu,
aut casu. Marcianus.
Jurisconsf.

ries in recollecting what kind of Sins we are guilty of.

I. The first and worst sort of our Transgressions are those which are strictly called **Sins**, that is gross and wilful acts of Iniquity, either against God, our Neighbour, or our selves, and there are very few, who are not guilty even of these most heinous enormities some time or other; and if we have not often offended thus, yet they are so grievous, that one or two of them deserves a great Repentance, and needs abundance of mercy in order to their Pardon.

II. But though **Negligences** be lesser, they must not be thought to be no Sins, for though there be no Malice in them, yet there is intolerable carelesness, and abominable Disobedience; for since we are the Servants of God by so many Bonds, we ought to attend his Commands always, and to try every Action before we do it, whether it be agreeable to his Will, and to live at random is to disown our Subjection, affront our Lord, despise our Rule, and to be unconcerned for our own Salvation. It is hardly possible indeed for us to attend what is our Duty always, the most vigilant may be surprized sometimes, and once or twice it may partly excuse, but if want of Consideration would always make us innocent, then they who least regarded God would have the fewest Sins; wherefore when we neglect our Duty often, and live at all adventures without observing what we should do, then Negligences are great Sins, and will soon introduce greater, and that which first came in by inadvertency, will soon be entertained with delight and choice. We have a diligent Adversary I am sure, and if our Negligences were no Sins, they would be unaccountable follies, for besides the guilt of them, they give him all the advantage he can desire against us, who seeks our Eternal ruine; and yet good God, how often do the better sort of men neglect to watch

watch their thoughts and words, their Company and actions? How often do we think, speak and do, we know neither what nor why? And have we not reason then to advise all to be more careful, and to pray to God to forgive them all their former neglects.

Lastly, follows our **Ignorances**, which must not be omitted neither in our Repentance, nor Petitions, for Pardon: For *St. Paul* calls himself the *chief of Sinners*, though he acted out of ignorance, and accounts it a great Mercy, that he *found a Pardon for it*, 1 Tim. i. 13. There are many things which God accounts Sins, that we perhaps never knew to be so, and a good Child would not ignorantly do what was displeasing to his Father, but these are not all our **Ignorances**, for through prejudice and affection, or evil Education and Example we do often call evil, good, and good, evil. How do we know, but many things, which we omit as Sins, may be very good and pleasing to God Almighty? And many things which we act without scruple may yet be real Sins? So that we sin oftner than we are aware of: And besides, although we do not know what is really good and evil in many Cases, the reason perhaps may be,

(c) *Non tibi deputatur ad culpam quod ignoras, sed quod negligis quare quod ignoras. Aug. de liber. arbitrii. l. 3. c. 19.*

(d) *Impia mens odit etiam ipsum intellectum, quia homo aliquando nimium mente peruersa timet intelligere, ne cogatur quod intellexerit facere. S. Salvian.*

because we do not (c) seek to know it. Some are ignorant out of choice, because they decline the trouble of Instruction, and are *willingly* ignorant, as *St. Peter* speaks, 2 Pet. iii. 15. Yea, some do really hate knowledg, and desire not to understand their Duty, lest they should be compelled to do it (d), and love ignorance, that so they may sin without Controul. Now whoever does wickedly out of such an ignorance, is not at all excused by it; but his fault is

is double, first that he doth evil, and secondly, that he hates the light, which would guide him into better ways; and verily since we have so much means of Knowledge shining among us, there are scarce any except Ideots, but they either do know their Duty, or might know it, and therefore scarce any now do sin out of ignorance, but it is a voluntary blindness, and so an aggravation of all sorts of Crimes. Let us therefore not pass by our very Ignorances, but beg pardon for them as well as other Sins, saying *We beseech thee, &c.* III. The last request is, that it may please God to endue us with the Grace of his Holy Spirit, to amend our Lives according to his Holy Word: For this amendment of Life is the testimony of our unfeigned Repentance, and the assurance of our Pardon: In vain do we confess our Sins, negligences and ignorances, and desire Remission of them, unless we do at the same time desire and resolve to amend them (as hath been observed before.) Wherefore that we may live better hereafter, we do in this Petition both beg it of God, and mind ourselves how it may be effected, for here is, 1. The power by which this Reformation must be wrought, viz. The Grace of Gods Holy Spirit. 2. The Pattern according to which it must be framed, viz. The directions of his Holy Word, the hand which must help us, and the rule that must guide us in it, both which deserve to be considered.

First, we ask for the Grace of Gods Holy Spirit, which is necessary to every good Work, much more to a compleat amendment. Without it we cannot do the least good, *John xv. 5. (e)*, and how should we imagine we can do all Gods Will, unless we have his Grace? This, this is that which must instruct us against our

(e) *Non dicit sine me parum, aut sine me difficilius — sed sine me nihil potestis facere.* Aug. & Can. 5. Concil. Carth. contr. Pelag. An. 413.

Ignorances,

Ignorances, quicken us to shake off our negligences, and enable us to resist all Sin. It is this grace that must hal- low our desires, puritie our hearts, and rectifie our affe- ctions, and make Sin odious and uneasy, Holiness sweet and pleasant: This must give us new apprehensions, and new resolutions 'ere ever we shall amend our Lives. Wherefore we most earnestly pray for this grace, where- by this great and necessary Work may be finished to our infinite advantage.

Secondly, We lay before our selves the rule, by which we must be directed in this Reformation, viz. accord- ing to Gods Holy Word. When we go about to a- mend our Lives, we must not imagine we are sufficient- ly reformed, when we have done as much as Custom calls Piety, and practised as far as the remissness of this

(f) *Non est bonitas
pessimis esse meliorem.*
Sen. Epist. 79.

Age, or the Example of our Neighbours goes (f): But then we are reformed aright, when we have done what God requireth in his Word. The Word was indited by the Spirit, the same hand which aids us in our amendment, did write that rule to direct us therein, so that if it be the grace of the Holy, which helps us to amend, no doubt it will regu- late us by the Measures of Holy Scripture, and that is the Divine rule of our Actions: Nothing more in Essential good and evil is necessary, and nothing less is sufficient to an acceptable Religion, here we have Injunctions for all necessary duties, here we have prohibitions against all Sin, and that by revelation from the mouth of God himself: So that if we act by this rule we do just as he

(g) *In ea facis in-
terna videtur ibi senti-
amus quantum profeci-
mus, ibi quantum
a profectu distamus.*
Greg. moral. lib. 2.
cap. 1.

desires we should: This is the im- partial glass, wherein we may see as well what we are, as what we should be, James i. 23. (g); so that we must look into it stedfastly, and often,

often, if we desire to dress our Souls, so as they may be lovely in the eyes of God. Let us read it frequently, and consider well what manner of Persons it requires us to be, and then pray and labour, that we may be such, so shall we certainly become Holy here and happy hereafter. Take the whole Petition together, and it is a compleat account of all that is to be done by us, or desired of God, in order to the making us such as he desires us, so that if we can prevail in this last Request, we shall be so dear to God, that he will grant us all the rest, if we can obtain this last, none of the former shall be denyed: Wherefore though this be the last, let us without any weariness or distraction seal this also with a most passionate and hearty saying, *We beseech thee, &c.*

§. XXIV. **On of God, we beseech thee to hear us, Son, &c.** **¶** **Lamb of God that takest away the Sins of the World. Grant us thy Peace.** **¶** **Lamb of God, that takest away the Sins of the World. Have mercy upon us.** **¶** **Christ hear us, O Christ hear us:]**

When we have presented so many excellent Supplications to the Throne of Grace, if we should conclude them here, and leave them abruptly, it might seem as if we were not much concerned what did become of them, wherefore the Church appoints us to pursue them with most vigorous importunities and redoubled entreaties, *first*, that all our prayers may be heard; and *secondly*, that we may find mercy. And most of the antient Offices have a general Petition among their Litanick devotions, for these two things, Acceptance and mercy (b): But the very words which we use are an imitation of the Roman Litanies, but they are so pious, & so proper for this place, that none can except against them. We have been interceding for others, and for our selves, wherefore it is fit we should now look up to him, who doth Effectually intercede for all, and is the great Master of all

our

(b) — *Σὺ
μεγάλε ἰσχυρὸν καὶ
ἐλέησον* Chorus.
Κύριε ἐλέησον Lit.
S. Chrys. ita ferè Lit.
S. Jac. & Offic. Anbr.

our Requests, so that if we can but prevail with him to joyn with us in recommending these our Prayers to his heavenly Father, they shall infallibly be granted; it were a great over-sight in us, if we having such an Advocate and Mediator continually before God, should come to present our Petitions, and not take particular notice of him, to oblige him to intercede with us: And doubtless, we cannot invent more engaging expressions than the Church hath here taught us.

I. *We beseech him by his Divinity*, as he is the **Son of God**, to hear our Prayers. We own him to be very God, and give him divine Worship, professing we do believe he is abundantly able to help us in all these things if he be but graciously pleased *to hear us*; We have offended the Father, and were not the Son there to make our Peace, we durst not appear in his presence, but he is our Redeemer and our Saviour, and therefore, *We beseech him to hear us*, and then we know his Father will hear him.

II. We invoke by his **Humility**, calling him by that Title, which the Holy Ghost gives him, *John i. 29. 36, &c. Lamb of God*, by which name *St. John* prophesieth, he should be worshipped in the Christian Church, *Revel. 6. 12, 13.* And indeed it is a sweet and comfortable appellation: We who make these Prayers were Enemies to God, but here we look at that innocent Lamb, who did no fault himself, but was slain as a Sacrifice to make Peace for us, and all the World, wherefore we beseech this **Lamb of God to grant us his Peace**, that is, the Peace he left to us, Peace of Conscience, and the Peace which he made for us, *Peace with God*; for if this Holy Lamb by giving us a share in the merit of his Sacrifice do but make our Peace, and make us friends to God, no doubt we shall obtain all we ask. Again, *we importune him by the same Title to have mercy upon us*; he

he that pitied us so, as to dye for us, will doubtless have compassion on us in all our Miseries, he that dyed to deliver all the *World* from eternal Misery, will surely pity us in our Distress, he hath purchased Mercy for all, and therefore let us beseech him to give us a share thereof: We have represented to him in this Litany the miseries which we, and all men groan under, and now beg his Mercy for us all. We shall only add here, that an antient Author observes that after [**Lamb of God**] the Custom was in both places to answer [**have mercy upon us**] till at length in a time, when the Christian World was miserably harrafed with bloody Wars, they began to say [**Grant us thy Peace**] which hath continued ever since. *Innocent. de myster. l. 6. cap. 4.* Our Saviour had promised that in him they should have Peace, although they could not have it in the world, *John xvi. ult.* Wherefore they pray, that when they have Tribulation without, they may have peace within, when from men they have War, they may have peace with God.

Lastly, We entreat him by the name of [**Christ**] the anointed of the Lord; as he is that person, whom God hath chosen and appointed to receive the Prayers of his people, and present them unto him; By this Office of his, we engage him to receive these Supplications, he is a Prophet, and knows our necessities; a Priest, and hath made an attonement; a King, and so is able to help us, and therefore to whom should be seek, but unto him, who is so fit and so likely to hear us. Let Priest and People therefore joyn hearts and voices in these most fervent addresses, let them unite all their forces and strive to enkindle each others affections, till they have prevailed, and such a holy importunity, pressing such a Saviour with such Intreaties, cannot fail of it's desired end, *Amen.*

S.XXV. *Lord have mercy upon us. Lord have mercy, &c.*

Christ have mercy upon us. Christ have, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us. Lord have, &c.

We may particularly beseech the Son, as he is our only Intercessor *to have mercy upon us*, and to hear us; but lest we might seem to neglect any of the Persons of the glorious Trinity in this address, we do now lastly call upon them every one, in this most primitive form of Prayer, by the first *Lord have mercy, &c.* meaning God the Father; by the second, *Christ, &c.* God the Son; by the last, *Lord have mercy, &c.* intending God the Holy Ghost; from every Person we desire mercy. And this is called the little Litany, being an Epitome of the whole, which is a Supplication for mercy according to our several necessities; but there is a peculiar resemblance between this *Lord have mercy* and the first part of this Office, *viz.* the *Invocation*; so that those parts of Litany, whose Method is much the same, as hath been thus far, do end just as they began in a Petition for Mercy: This was that which *David* beggeth so frequently, *Psal. iv. 2. & vi. 2. 4. & xxxi. 16.* and which all the antient Christians repeated so often in their Devotions:

(i) Ταύτης πᾶν-
τες δεόμεθα τῆς φω-
νῆς — καὶ πρὸς αὐ-
τὴν ἡκοντες τῆς δι-
καιοσύνης *Chrys. in*
Psal. 6.

This is that request, which the greatest Sinner may say successively, if with true penitence, and yet which the greatest Saints (i) had need to say daily, considering their continual infirmities: Some may think we ask it often, but I am sure we need

Gods mercy much oftner, than we do or can pray for it, so that we must never think it a needless repetition for such miserable sinners as we, though never so often to cry *Lord have mercy. More of this may be seen* Comp. to Temple, Part I. Sect. XII. §. 3.

SECT.

SECTION IV.

Of the Supplications.

S.I. **W**Hen the Litany came to be used as a distinct Office, and was said apart in times of Calamity, these Supplications seem to be added unto it in the Western Church: The exact time is not known, but it is supposed about 600 years after Christ, in the time of St. Gregory the great, and doubtless these were first used in a time, when the Enemies of the Church prevailed, probably when the barbarous Nations overran the Empire, and harraſed all theſe Parts of the World, for moſt of theſe Petitions do ſuppoſe us to be in danger of Enemies: And verily if we conſider the Condition of the Church militant, and of every particular Member thereof, we ſhall ſoon diſcern that in this miſerable World, they are never quiet long together; ſo that although the Supplications were primarily calculated for ſuch a time, they may ſute all our Conditions ſometimes, and moſt of our Conditions alwaies. But as to the Original of theſe Requeſts, we muſt note, that they are moſt of them taken out of Holy Scripture, or elſe out of very antient Forms, ſo that it is the Method rather than the Materials, which is to be aſcribed to St. Gregory, or whoſoever did firſt bring them into publick uſe; and truly it is very prudent, if not neceſſary, in ſo large an Office to vary the manner of our Addreſs as often as conveniently we can, to prevent wearineſs and diſtraction, and to give a new vigour to our affections by a new manner of praying. The End of all theſe Supplications in general is to enforce the fore-going Deprecations and Interceſſions by the greateſt importunity imaginable,

O

ble, to shew how earnestly we desire them, and how much we need them, adding only some new Petitions in reference to our Preservation: The Method of this Portion of the Office is such as affectionate Devotion useth to inspire men with, being designed to express our ardency, rather than comply with the rules of Art, and yet every thing is very coherent, and proper enough for the place in which it stands, only because the Parts are not similar, as they were in the other two, we shall not reduce these Supplications to any one General Table, but contenting our selves with what is laid down in the first Table of the whole Litany concerning the *Analysis*, shall give the particular division of each Part, as we come to them, and now go on to the Discourses.

§. II. **Our Father, &c**] Pious Antiquity had so mean an opinion of their own Composures, and so high an esteem of the Lords Prayer, that no Office was thought compleat without it, and therefore it could not be omitted in the Litany: Nor could it be better placed than here to supply whatever defects may be in the preceding Parts, and to introduce and sanctifie all that follows in this Part, which is but a larger Paraphrase of the two last Petitions of this Divine Form. We need not add any thing concerning the Lords Prayer in particular here, only let it be observed, that many devout Christians find, that they do never recite this blessed Form with greater fervency than in this place, when their Hearts have been warmed with those most affectionate and moving Petitions of the former parts of Litany; and we ought to strive to do the like, that we may experience the Truth of this Observation, and supply the defects of our more careless saying it before; and then it will effectually recommend all the rest of our desires.

§. III.

S.III. *Lord deal not with us after our Sins.*]Answ.
Neither reward us after our Iniquities.

When we are about to complain of our Miseries, and to beg deliverance from them, our Conscience will presently stop our mouths, and intimate unto us, that our Sins do justly deserve these sufferings; so that we can hardly expect to be delivered, since we suffer so justly: But that this may not discourage us in the entrance, we are put in mind, that God usually *exacteth less of us than our Iniquities deserve*, Job xi.6. And *David's* Character of Gods dealing in this case is, *He hath not dealt with us after our Sins, neither rewarded us according to our wickedness*, Psal.ciii.10. Which being so plainly affirmed in Holy Scripture is here turned into Supplication, and what is there spoken in vindication of Gods goodness, is here craved of his Mercy. He hath assured us, that it is the Method of his Providence towards his own Children (even when he doth not wholly spare them) to correct them gently, in proportion to his own compassions, not their Crimes, and therefore the first thing we supplicate, is that he will deal so with us; yet we beg this with all due humility, for the Petition is so ordered, that it contains a Confession in it: That we have **Sins** and *Iniquities* we freely acknowledg, and seem to declare that we do not think it unreasonable or unjust for us to suffer. Only we know, we are not able to endure so much as our Sins deserve, for *if the Lord should be strict to mark Iniquity, who could abide it?* Psal.cxxx.3. We desire therefore, that we may not suffer so grievously, as we have merited; we pray to be excused *à tanto*, if not *à toto*; and this we know God hath granted to others, he may, and we hope he will also grant it unto us: In Human Laws the Punishment is usually as great as the Crime, and if it be not greater, the Law is

(a) *Pro mensura peccati erit plagarum modus.* Lex. Visigoth. lib. 12.

1^a ap. Hor. Sat. 3. ad sit

Regula peccatis quæ pœnas irrogat æquas;

Nec scutica dignum horribili scelerè flagello.

(b) *Pœnam si tu d potuit donat, si minus temperat.* Sen. de Clem. l. 1. c. 1.

(c) *Alia est conditio Magistratuum, quorum corruptæ videntur esse sententiæ si sint legibus mitiores, alia Divorum Principum potestas, quos decet acrimoniam severi juris infundere.* Symmach. ap. Grot.

not to be accounted severe or cruel (a): Yet even in Human Judicatories, Clemency sometimes hath place to remit or moderate the Sentence (b): The inferior Magistrates indeed ought to punish according to Law, but the King or Supreme power hath always privileged to mitigate, or repeal the punishments allotted by Law (c): How much more then ought we to believe it is the Prerogative of the King of Kings to allay the severity of his own threatenings; since as Lactantius well observes, *when he made his Laws, he did not deprive himself of the liberty to remit.* Lact. de ir. Dei c. 19. And St. Paul teacheth us, that if he acquit us, none can condemn us, Rom. viii. 33. 34. We know, that if he please he may justly abate the rigour of our Pu-

nishment, and therefore we beseech him not to take the dreadful, though just, Vengeance which is due unto us. And we may consider further, that the Litany supposeth us in a state of Trouble, but this Petition teacheth us to look unto the heinousness of our Sins, and then we shall be convinced, we have deserved much more than yet we feel, for we do here confess, that the Lord hath not as yet corrected so much, as our Iniquities do justly merit, and this will teach us also to be patient under our Calamities, and thankful that they are no more. Nature is querulous, and every man is apt to think his own burden very heavy in it self, and more intolerable than his Neighbours, but if we regard our evil-deservings,

ings, we shall see great reason to be contented: We say our afflictions are many, oh but our Sins are infinitely more; yet every Crime deserves one stripe: We complain our miseries last long, and yet it may be we have not yet ceased from Sin; and how can we expect our Judg should give over punishing, when we continue to offend? We cry out of the heaviness of our burden, but we must remember the heaviness of our Sins, for what do we deserve, who have broken such holy Laws of so good and great a God? Alas, if he should punish us as oft, and as long, and as grievously as our Sins require, not one Moment of our Lives would be free from intolerable Misery. Let us consider but only what others have suffered for Sin: One offence cast *Adam* out of Paradise, and Angels out of Heaven, and Jesus himself was like to sink under the weight of our Sins, when he was dealt with according to our Sins, and rewarded after our Iniquities, and therefore how should we tremble to think of having the like fall upon us. We have sinned with every faculty of our Soul, and every member of our bodies, we have broken almost all Gods Laws, and persisted long in this disobedience; yea perhaps our purposes to do evil, have been infinite and endless, exceeding both our Power and our time: So that we have deserved to suffer universally and perpetually, by all kinds of Misery in this World, and by the Torments of a sad Eternity. And now what are all our present sufferings in comparison of these amazing Miseries: Our afflictions, which we complain of, are felicity and mercy in respect of these Evils. A Prison indeed is terrible, but it is very welcome to him that is reprieved from a bloody Execution; so verily, if we call to mind, what God might justly lay upon us, and what we deserve, we shall bless him that he deals no worse with us, and only pray, that we may not be punished so heavily, nor

so often, so many ways, nor so long time as bears proportion with our Crimes. If God should deal with us after our Sins, and reward us according to our Iniquities, alas, these temporal grievances, which we labour under, are but the beginnings of Sorrow, for then he should cast us into Hell-fire to be tormented for ever and ever: Who therefore would not pray with the devout Father, *Lord give us any Earthly affliction, so we may escape the pains of Hell, cut us and burn us, lance and scarrifie us here, so we may be spared hereafter.* All the troubles of this World are short and easy, they are to be esteemed, as proceeding from Mercy, and not as equalling our Offences, so that we do here submit to any moderate Worldly misery, if so be the Lord will but please to save us thereby from the vengeance of Eternity. This is the Sum of this most pious ejaculation, even that our temporal afflictions may be mitigated, and Eternal pains wholly averted, and neither the one nor the other executed upon us according to the measure of our Sins; We do in this one short Verse, confess our Sins, and the grievous Punishment which they deserve, we set forth our own inability to endure it, and fly to the Divine Clemency to allay it: We clear his Justice in what he hath laid upon us; we bleis his Goodness, that they are no worse, and we importune his Mercy not to proceed to the utmost extremity: In a Word, we do in this one Sentence glorifie God, and learn our selves Patience, and procure mercy to abate our miseries, and what could be chosen fitter, or placed better to usher in these following Supplications, in which we will now proceed.

S. IV. *Of the Prayer against Persecution.*

1. **T**He way being prepared by the preceding Versicle, the Priest is now beginning to pray for the People alone: But lest they should think their Duty is at an end, as soon as the Responses are over, he enjoyns them to accompany him in their hearts still, by this ancient and pious summons [*Let us pray:*] And the Petitions in this Form are so excellent, that they do also invite us to joyn in them; for the Matter of them is very profitable, and collected some of it out of Holy Scripture, the rest out of primitive Forms. But take it altogether, and it is a piece of the Western Churches Devotion, among the Offices whereof, it antiently stood with this Title (d): [*For Tribulation of heart*] which Inscription we have left out as not so very proper, but the Prayer it self we have retained as very useful in this place, if we say it with Understanding and Devotion, to which we hope the following Method will give fair assistances.

(d) *Deus qui contritorum non despicis gemitum, & mœrentium non spernis affectum, &c.* Miss. Saris. fol. 33.

The Analysis of this Prayer.

2 In this Prayer are three Particulars	1. That which encourageth us to ask	{ 1 Gods gracious nature 2 His Pity to the afflicted	{ O God merciful Father That despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful
	2. The things herein asked	{ 1 That in all our Troubles we may pray { 1 With his Assistance 2 To his Acceptance { 1 That our Enemies may not hurt us by any Evil 2 That those Prayers may so preserve us { 2 Nor hinder us from doing good	{ Mercifully assist our Prayers, that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us And graciously hear us { That those Evils which the Craft and Subtilty of the Devil or Man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the Providence of thy Goodness they may be dispersed { That we thy Servants, being hurt by no Persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in the Holy Church Through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.
	3. In whose Name we ask them		

A

A Practical Discourse upon this Prayer.

3. **O** God merciful Father who despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful:]

If we behold the Antient Chrtstians, and observe their manner of saying the Litany in times of publick Calamity, we shall find they were clad in Sackcloth, and went bare-foot, they fasted and prayed with deep sighs, and many tears to **God their merciful Father.** And how proper this Introduction is for such an address every one may see. The Original of this Sentence is from Holy Scripture, where *David* cries out, *Lord thou knowest all my desire, and my groaning is not hid from thee,* Psal.xxxviii.9. And God himself hath promised, that *for the comfortless troubles sake of the needy, and because of the deep sighing of the poor, he will arise and help them,* Psal.xii.5.6. And we are assured, that *God will not despise a broken and a contrite heart,* Psal.li.17. All which being put together do give us good reason in our sorrows to cry to our most merciful Father, who can spell a sigh, and read the Language of a tear, and will not fail to pity them. The Prayers which we make before God, in all time of our adversity, ought to be joyned with sighs and groans, with tears and unfeigned sorrow, and our comfort is that we have a gracious God, who cannot despise those Supplications, which have sighs and tears for the Companions as well as the witnesses of their sincerity. If the expressions of our sorrow be forced and feigned, Theatrick and Hypocritical, he will despise them, because he sees our hearts are different from the external pretences:

tences : But if they proceed from a contrite heart, and a real sorrow, none esteems them more highly, or entertains them with a more tender compassion. The holy Spirit intercedes for us with sighs and groans, *which cannot be uttered*, Rom.viii.26. And when we imitate that Intercession, our Petitions shall prevail beyond all the Oratory in the World. If we go to Men, even those who have ability and Obligations to help us, do often despise our sighs, and slight our sorrows, they hear our groans, and behold our tears many times without the least remorse ; but God dealeth not so with us. When the poor *Israelites* sighed, and cryed out in *Egypt* under their cruel bondage, *Pharoah* was obdurate, and his Servants did not regard them, but their sighing and groans pierced the ears of the Almighty, and moved him to deliver them, *Exod.ii.23,24*. Oh how happy are we, who have such a Father, as will never *despise the sorrows of a contrite heart* : Our sighs must not only be the expressions of our affliction, but of our Repentance also, we must be sorry for our Sins, as well as for our Sufferings, and then he will be effectually moved to relieve us : Why then do we spend our time in the days of our Calamity in making a doleful relation to obdurate man, who does not pity us, and will not help us, why do we weep and sigh, and sue in vain ? Behold here is one, who will certainly pity us, and can always help us, let us bring all our griefs hither, where we are sure they will not be despised, if they be joyned with contrition and sincerity, and let us call upon him in the words of the Sacramentary, *Hear O Lord the sighs of thy people, and let not the offences of our Sins cry louder than the Mercy thou art wont to shew to the tears of thy Suppliants*. S.Greg.Sacram. pag.206. Which is not much unlike this of ours only turned into a Petition. I shall only add, that as it is a very great happiness to have our
sighs

sighs and tears considered, and pitied by our Heavenly Father, so it is a great Duty, that we imitate our God herein, and always shew our selves compassionate to those, who sigh and cry to us in their Calamities, it being excellent Advice of the Apocryphal Author, *Turn not away thy face from any poor man, and the face of God shall not be turned away from thee*, Tobit.iv.7. We desire such pity should be shewed to us, and we can more effectually move the Lord unto it than by shewing the like to our Brethren.

4. **Percussally assist our Prayers, that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us, and graciously hear us:]**

Prayer is so proper for a state of Affliction, that all sorts of men fly to it, when they are in that Condition, *Psal.m.cix.3. Isai. xxvi.16.* For howsoever Prosperity may puff men up, and make them forget their necessities, and their dependance on an higher Power; Adversity will make them sober again, and teach them to call upon him, whom, in the days of their jollity, they either forgot or despised: Now when any man in his Distress shall seek for the Divine pity and help, it is a dismal thing to be rejected, *If thou bearest not* (saith David) *we shall become like them, which go down into the pit*, *Psal.xxviii.1.* When God will not hear us our last refuge fails, and we have nothing left, but despair, and miserable Expectations: Wherefore we are infinitely concerned to desire, that all the Prayers which we make in our troubles and adversities may be devout and acceptable, and so we pray here, that he will assist us in making them, and accept them, when they are made. We can never pray well without His assistance, and therefore we need his help as well in the Prayers of our Affliction

affliction as in those of our Prosperity, and though it is of most concernment, for the Supplications of trouble to be free from exception, yet unless God help us therein we shall fail, either we shall be so dejected, we cannot pray at all, or so discouraged as not to be able to pray with Faith and Hope, or so disturbed and vexed, as to fill our Prayers with murmuring and complaining: So that lest the Supplications of our affliction should dash upon any of these Rocks, and so never attain the Port, we first beseech the Lord mercifully to assist us with Faith and Hope, Courage and Patience, by which qualifications we shall be enabled to pray well, and then our next Request is, that he will graciously bear us in the day of our Trouble, when a denial would be most of all terrible. And if we can but prevail so far as to be thus assisted and accepted in the Prayers of our Adversity, we are safe whatsoever our Calamities be: He that hath the Gate of Heaven open to him, hath a sure retreat, whosoever come against him: No Affliction nor Persecution can hurt that Man, to whom God grants such Grace, that he can pray prudently and devoutly in his Trouble, and on whom he shews such favour, that he heareth and answereth him in them. Which is a seasonable Admonition to us, who are now saying our Litany, that is, our Prayer for an afflicted Estate, that we may desire to be assisted in repeating it, and answered in all the Petitions of it at this present time, and not only so, but at all other times, whensoever we shall have occasion to use it, because our troubles do oppress us; and withal since we have so extreme need of God in our affliction, we must not neglect him in our Prosperity, for he will be most likely to assist and hear them in their troubles, who have been constant and devout Petitioners to him in their Felicities. The wise man directs us to Honour the Physician before we have need of him,
Ecclus.

Ecclus xxviii. 1. And the like we should do by God (e). *Xenophon* adviseth us to get the favour of Heaven in Prosperity, and then in our need, we may go chearfully to God, as being our friend already, and pre-engaged to our assistance (f): Whereas if we never pray in earnest, till necessity compel us thereunto, he may justly reject us, as once he did the *Israelites*, *Jud.* x. 14. Go and cry unto the Gods which ye have chosen, and let them deliver you in your Tribulation, whom you have served in your Pro-

sperity. Be we therefore in peace or in trouble, it is necessary for us to be frequent and fervent in our Prayers, but most especially in our affliction: To want inclinations or abilities to pray then, is to be deprived of our chiefest support, and means of relief, and not to be accepted when we do make prayers in our Troubles, is the saddest aggravation of all our Miseries, which whosoever well considers, they will doubtless most heartily put up this excellent Petition.

(e) *Cole Deum pri-*
usquam ejus auxilio ti-
bi opus est. Di&. R. R.
Jure venit cultos ad
sibi quisque Deos.
Ovid. de Pont. l.

(f) ὅπως ἴταν
ἐν χρεῖα γενώμεθα
παρρηντες αὐτοῖς πα-
ραλαῶμεν, ὡς ἑ-
μῶν ὄντας ἡδὴ ἡ
φίλους. *Xenoph. ap.*
Plutarc. de tranqu.

5. That those Evils which the craft and subtilty of the Devil or Man, worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the Providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed.]

The Church of God, and every faithful Member thereof, have many and mighty Enemies, which are continually exercising their Wits, and using their utmost craft and subtilty to do them hurt: The principal of these is Sathan, who is the Captain, the Leader and Incourager of all the rest, and under him are listed many malicious and busy Agents, whose designs are contrived so closely, and carried on so cunningly, that Human eyes cannot discover them. Wherefore the Church hath taught us to pre-engage the Almighty, whose wisdom will find them out, and his Providence bring them to nought, so that if our Prayers can but engage him to take our Part, we shall be safe in despite of all, that Sathan and his Instruments can do against us. *The Lord is on my side (saith David) so that I will not fear what man can do unto me, He taketh my part, therefore shall I see my desire upon mine Enemies,* Psal. cxviii. 6, 7.

And if God be for us, who can be against us, saith St. Paul, Rom. viii.

(g) *Nemo vos laeserit, nisi prius Deum vicerit.* Aug.

31 (g) They must conquer him, before they can harm us: Upon these grounds we desire, that in all

our Troubles, we may but be able to pray acceptably, and then we shall obtain the aid of Heaven, and need not fear the power of Hell it self. The Liturgy of St. James, hath a Petition exactly agreeing with this of ours; *Look down from thy merciful habitation and hear us, who do with most humble Supplications pray unto thee; and deliver us from every Temptation of the Devil and of Men, and turn not thy help away from us, &c.* And we may,

note

note, that though the words be general [those Evils] and may comprehend any kind of trouble, yet it seems probable by the following Sentence to be meant, especially of Persecution, which (in the Opinion of the Antients) is stirred up by the Devil

(b): He instigates evil men to endeavour by all their might and policy to subvert the true Religion. The Devil is the head to contrive all Persecution, and evil men are the Hands to execute it, and when they are thus set on, they are more cruel and mischievous than the Devil himself, who could not act without them (i). When therefore we

consider, how Sathan and evil men envy our Peace and our quiet Enjoyment of true Religion, we need not doubt, but they are plotting and designing with all possible craft to divide and disturb us, by Faction and Schism, or to destroy us by cruelty and persecution: How far these designs have gone, or how

soon they may break we know not, only the Malice of Sathan and his Instruments do assure us, that if ever there be an opportunity offered, they will not fail to execute their Intentions. What remains therefore, but that we do fly to our heavenly Father, whose Goodness engageth his Providence to watch over us, (and thence it is called the Providence of his goodness) and relying on him, that we beseech him to discover and disappoint the designs, and scatter and disperse these whose unions are the Confederations of mischief; The Lord bringeth the counsel of the Heathen to nought, and maketh

(b) *Arbitrium enim Domini Persecutio propter fidei probationem, ministerium iniquitas Diaboli propter persecutionis instructionem, ita eam per Diabolum si forte non à Diabolo evenire credimus. Tertul. de fug. cap. 7.*

(i) *Homo malus ipso Diabolo est nocentior, justum siquidem hominem Diabolus timet, impius contemnit, Diabolus homini nisi permissus non nocet, malus etiam prohibitus. Author op. imperf. in Matth. hom. 24.*

5. That those Evils which the craft and subtilty of the Devil or Man, worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the Providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed.]

The Church of God, and every faithful Member thereof, have many and mighty Enemies, which are continually exercising their Wits, and using their utmost craft and subtilty to do them hurt: The principal of these is Sathan, who is the Captain, the Leader and Incourager of all the rest, and under him are listed many malicious and busy Agents, whose designs are contrived so closely, and carried on so cunningly, that Human eyes cannot discover them. Wherefore the Church hath taught us to pre-engage the Almighty, whose wisdom will find them out, and his Providence bring them to nought, so that if our Prayers can but engage him to take our Part, we shall be safe in despite of all, that Sathan and his Instruments can do against us. *The Lord is on my side (saith David) so that I will not fear what man can do unto me, He taketh my part, therefore shall I see my desire upon mine Enemies,* Psal. cxviii. 6, 7.

And if God be for us, who can be against us, saith St. Paul, Rom. viii. 31 (g) *Nemo vos leserit, nisi prius Deum vicerit.* Aug.

(g) They must conquer him, before they can harm us: Upon these grounds we desire, that in all our Troubles, we may but be able to pray acceptably, and then we shall obtain the aid of Heaven, and need not fear the power of Hell it self. The Liturgy of St. James, hath a Petition exactly agreeing with this of ours; *Look down from thy merciful habitation and hear us, who do with most humble Supplications pray unto thee; and deliver us from every Temptation of the Devil and of Men, and turn not thy help away from us, &c.* And we may,

note

note, that though the words be general [*those Evils*] and may comprehend any kind of trouble, yet it seems probable by the following Sentence to be meant, especially of Persecution, which (in the Opinion of the Antients) is stirred up by the Devil

(*b*): He instigates evil men to endeavour by all their might and policy to subvert the true Religion. The Devil is the head to contrive all Persecution, and evil men are the Hands to execute it, and when they are thus set on, they are more cruel and mischievous than the Devil himself, who could not act without them (*i*). When therefore we consider, how Sathan and evil men envy our Peace and our quiet Enjoyment of true Religion, we need not doubt, but they are plotting and designing with all possible craft to divide and disturb us, by Faction and Schism, or to destroy us by cruelty and persecution: How far these designs have gone, or how

soon they may break we know not, only the Malice of Sathan and his Instruments do assure us, that if ever there be an opportunity offered, they will not fail to execute their Intentions. What remains therefore, but that we do fly to our heavenly Father, whose Goodness engageth his Providence to watch over us, (and thence it is called the Providence of his goodness) and relying on him, that we beseech him to discover and disappoint the designs, and scatter and disperse these whose unions are the Confederations of mischief; *The Lord bringeth the counsel of the Heathen to nought, and maketh*

(*b*) *Arbitrium enim Domini . Persecutio propter fidei probationem, ministerium iniquitas Diaboli propter persecutionis instructionem, ita eam per Diabolum si forte non à Diabolo evenire credimus. Tertul. de fug. cap.7.*

(*i*) *Homo malus ipso Diabolo est nocentior, justum siquidem hominem Diabolus timet, impius contemnit, Diabolus homini nisi permissus non nocet, malus etiam prohibitus. Author op. imperf. in Math. hom. 24.*

maketh the Devices of the people to be of none effect, Psal. xxxiii. 10. On which place thus St. Augustine, *When they said, let us take them away from the Earth, and the name of Christian shall be no more in remembrance, if we kill and torture them, and inflict such and such things upon them, thus they discoursed, and yet the Church flourished in the midst of all these things:* So he. These Prayers which the Church ever did, and still doth make, are her constant Armor and defence, for I make no question, but that they always did, and ever shall, either divert Persecutions wholly, or support the Christians under them, and if we say them devoutly, many evil designs will be defeated, and those that do in some degrees prevail, shall not last long, nor spread far, for our God will soon check them, on whose Goodness and Providence we do most firmly rely.

6. **That we thy Servants, being hurt by no Persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy Holy Church through Jesus Christ our Lord.]**

The ultimate end of this Request is that which ought to be the highest aim of all our Actions, viz. *the Glory of God*, and so this is a very proper conclusion for any Prayer; and in the Liturgy of St. Chrysostom, the Litanick Supplications are concluded

(k) ὁπως ὑπὸ
τῷ κράτει σου πάν-
τοτε φυλαττόμεθα,
οἱ δὲ ξαν ἀναπύ-
νωμεν, &c. p. 72. &
Liturg. Basil. p. 163.

with like words, *That we being alwaies preserved by thy might, may send up our praises to thee, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, now and ever, Amen (k)*, and that Prayer which was lately mentioned out of the Liturgy of St. James thus endeth, *Deliver us O God for thy goodness from all the miseries and troubles of this world, that we approaching to thy Altar with a pure Conscience, and singing the blessed Trisagium*

Trisagium with the celestial Powers may offer it without offence unto thee. And doubtless both the Antients, and we learned out of Holy Scripture to beg deliverance from our Tribulations, by this Argument, and for this end, that we may more freely and fervently set forth the Divine praise: Thus when the Heathen came into God's Inheritance, defiled his Sanctuary, and murdered his Saints, *Psal. lxxix. David prays, O deliver us — for thy names sake, &c. v. 9. and at last concludes, v. 14. So we that are thy people, and the sheep of thy Pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever, and will always be shewing forth thy praise from Generation to Generation,* and with regard to his own particular, *Psal. cxix. penult. O let my Soul live, and it shall praise thee, &c.* The Servants of God desire their life to no other end, nor ask Peace with no other aims, than that they may be undisturbed in the Service of God; thus we are taught to desire deliverance from all Evils, especially Persecution, not so much for our own quiet, as for Gods glory, we do not ask it merely for our outward safety, and that we may enjoy our Lands and Estates more freely (this may be a Worliding's End) but we ask it, that we may more freely enjoy our Religion, and have liberty to give publick thanks **in the Church** to our Deliverer; we ask it not so much for fear of Suffering, as out of a desire of serving God, and enjoying the Gospel without interruption: 'Tis true we can praise God in private, even in times of Persecution, but that is not near so comfortable, nor so desired as to do it openly with our Brethren in the House of God; and so long as we have the doors of the Sanctuary open to us, we here profess, that we will go into them, and praise the Lord, yea we heartily desire they may never be shut against us, nor possessed by an Enemy; for of all the Evils, which Persecution brings along with it, none is more truly grievous

to a good man, than the Cessation of Prayers and Praises, which are the Christians daily Sacrifice : So long as we can, or may, or dare, we resolve to glorifie God in publick, for we have so great a comfort therein, that above all mercies in the world, we desire the freedom quietly to serve God, and we wish we may never have so sad a time, as that this our choicest blessing should be taken from us. We have long enjoyed this incomparable Mercy in this Nation, and are therefore very much obliged to give thanks to the God, that hath given us this quiet; but some are so stupid as to neglect the publick worship, because it is so easy and so common, so free, and so frequent, so that they despise God and his Service, for that very reason for which they should love them: Others are so obstinate and perverse, that they need punishments to bring them to the Service of God, and call it Persecution, when they are justly censured for their neglect and contempt thereof: Now such as these do contradict this Petition by their Lives, and may perhaps provoke the Almighty to take away the Liberty, which they so undervalue and abuse: Only we hope there are in our *Israel* many thousands, who do continually praise God for the publick Worship, and beg the continuance of the same, who value it highly, frequent it constantly, and by their prayers do dispel all those dismal clouds, that at any time seem to threaten us, and for these mens sake, and for Jesus sake, we hope, that all our Enemies purposes shall be prevented, and their hopes frustrate, and that we shall yet sing publick praises in the Sanctuary to him, that only makes us to dwell in safety. *Amen.*

See the Paraphrase in the end of the whole Litany.

S. 5. *Of the alternate Supplications.*

1. **W**E must observe that the foregoing Prayer is not ended with *Amen*, as all others use to be, because the Prayer is not concluded by these Supplications. but continued still, only in another form, so that the People instead of answering, *Amen*, do begin these Responses immediately, and both the Priest and they joyn in pressing the same thing before desired, though in other words, and in a different Phrase: The Sentences themselves are collected out of *David's Psalms*, and out of some antient Offices, and though we ought not to measure their Method by the rules of Art, nor expect any other Order, than a Soul full of sorrow and desire hath put them into, yet to shew they are not thrown together by chance without co-herence or dependance, We have annexed this Table.

2. The Analysis of the Alternate Supplications.

In the Alternate Supplications we pray for two things

1. For Deliverance
expressed by1 An Act of
Desire2 An Act of
Commemo-
ration3. Another
Act of De-
sire4 An Act of
Faith and
Gratitude2. For
support
in the
mean
time
Both1 Im-
medi-
ate by

and

2 Me-
diate
by
some
Speci-
al Re-
quests
which
are1 Defence from
our Foes2 Regard of
our Miseries3 Compassion in
our sorrows1 Po-
sitive-
ly
begged2 Al-
ter-
nate-
ly re-
pea-
ted in
Peti-
tions
for1 Pardon
of sin
2 Audience
of our
Prayers1 Par-
don2 Au-
dience3 Par-
don a-
gainO Lord arise, help
us and deliver us,
for thy Names sake.O God we have
heard with our Ears
and our fathers
have declared unto
us the noble works,
that thou didst in
their days, and in
the old time before
them.O Lord arise, help
us and deliver us,
for thine honour.Glorie be to the fa-
ther, and to the
Son, &cAs it was in the be-
ginning, is now, &c.From our Enemies
defend us O ChristGraciously look up-
on our afflictionsPitifully behold the
sorrows of our heartsMercifully forgive
the Sins of thy P.Favourably with
thy Mercy hear our PrO Son of David
have mercy upon usBoth now and ever
blessed to hear us

O Christ

Graciously hear us,

O Christ, graciously
hear us, O Lord C.O Lord, let thy mer-
cy be shewed upon usLike as we do put
our trust in thee

A Practical Discourse upon these Supplications.

3. **D** Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy names sake. Psal. xlv. 26. or Psal. lxxix. 9.]

It is a great assurance, that the People did carefully attend the Priest, while he was praying against the Enemies of the Church in the former Petitions; if they do readily and devoutly add this short Sentence in the close of them; for this is a further pressing that great Request in *David's* words. The Psalm out of which this may seem to have been taken, viz. Psal. lxxix. was designed for a time, when the Enemies of the Church prevailed, and then it was appointed they should pray, *Help us O God of our Salvation for the glory of thy name*, v. 9. Which Form we imitate, only we introduce it with that eminent piece of Jewish Liturgy: *O Lord arise*, Numb. x. 35. Psal. lxxviii. 1. For while evil Men prevail against the righteous, and the Church lies under oppression or persecution, there seems, as it were, a suspension of Providence, and God is said to sit still, but when he begins to assist and deliver his People, and destroy their Enemies, then the Scripture expresses it by his arising, *Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Sion*. Psal. cii. 13. *When God arose to Judgment, and to help all the meek*, &c. Psal. lxxvi. 9. *I will up, saith the Lord, and will help*, &c. Psal. xii. 6. But this significant Metaphor is no where so fully set out as in that Psalm, xlv. Where we have this Prayer intire, according to the Old Latin and Greek Versions (1), and whence it is more likely our Liturgy hath ta-

(1) *Exurge Domine, adjuva nos, & redime nos propter nomen tuum.* Vulg.

Ἀνάστα κύριε βοήθησον ἡμῖν καὶ λύτρωσαι ἡμᾶς ἐνεκεν τοῦ ὀνόματός σου. lxx. Psal. 44. 26.

ken it: For v.23. The Church in it's distress cries out, Up Lord why sleepest thou? Awake, and be not absent from us so long, v.24. Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our misery and trouble — and at length ver. 26. Arise and help us, and deliver us for thy mercy sake, or as the old learned Translations had it, O Lord arise, help us, and rescue us for thy names sake. The sum is, that if we are already oppressed by our Enemies, or discern they are rising up, and making preparation to set upon us, we must most earnestly cry unto God in these Words, that he will arise for us, when they rise up against us, and then we need not question, but all those evils, which Men or Devils contrive against us, shall be brought to nought; for if he do but arise, our Enemies shall be scattered without one stroke, Psalm lxxviii. 1. He can look them into confusion, and *veni, vidi, vici*, is only true of him, the brightness of whose presence makes all that hate him flee before him: Having therefore such a God to take our part: First, we desire him to help us, that is to bear us up, and support us against their furious assaults, and also to rescue and deliver us from them at length, that they may trouble us no more: We delight not in contending with them, nor do we pray for their confusion, but our own Peace: We fly not to humane aids, but with the old weapons of the primitive Christians, Holy Prayers and Tears, we seek to defend our Mother, the Church (*m*): We go not by violence to right our selves, but commit our Cause to God, who we hope will arise and help us; not for any merit in us, but for *his own*

(m) *Stabimus & pugnabimus usque ad mortem, si ita oportuerit, pro matre nostra, non sculis & gladiis, sed precibus flentibusque ad Deum.* S. Bern. Epist. 221.

namesake: 'tis certain, that we justly

deserve to suffer, and if we were so vain as to think otherwise, God would let our Enemies prevail on purpose

pose to humble us; but far be it from us to sue unto his Majesty in our Name: No, we petition him to deliver us for **his own sake**, because we are called by his name, and have trusted in his name, and spoken great things of his name; so that upon these accounts we hope he will not let us perish, lest his name suffer by our Fall: *Israel was unworthy of deliverance, as we also are, nevertheless he helped them for his name's sake, that he might make his power to be known, Psal. cvi. 8.*

4. **And God we have heard with our Ears, and our Fathers have declared unto us the noble works, which thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them. Psal. xlv. i.]**

It is the property of Affliction to make men pray earnestly, and the Supplications, which we make in distress, if they be wanting in any thing, it is in Faith, and hope: Wherefore when the Priest observes, how passionately the people cry unto the Lord to **arise and help** them, he encourageth them to hope cheerfully, as well as pray earnestly, by repeating the first Verse of the *xliv. Psalm*, which *was composed* (saith our excellent Paraphrast) *in some time of general oppression by foreign Enemies*—*and begins with a commemoration of Gods former mercies, as a ground of confidence in, and Prayer to him for deliverance out of present dangers* (n). Which sufficiently shews how exceeding properly it is used here. The Jews of old had few Writings among them, but the Memorials and History of God's wonderful works after the time of *Moses* were preserved some years by Tradition, for which cause the Fathers were very careful to deliver to them a full and faithful account of them, *Psal. lxxxviii.*

4. And also did diligently instruct them in the Writings

(n) Dr. Hammond
preface to Paraph.
on Psal. xlv.

tings of *Moses*, how miraculously the Lord had brought them out of *Egypt*, kept them in the Wilderness, and destroyed all the Old Inhabitants of *Canaan* before them, that they might inherit there: And in after ages when their posterity fell into Calamity, they made an excellent use of what they had read and heard; for they apply themselves to God, and by commemorating what

(o) *Admirantes
quæ in istis diebus
tanquam deseruit e-
o: — recolunt præ-
terita quæ audierunt à
patribus. Aug. in loc.*

he had done for their Fathers, do most chearfully beg mercy for themselves (o): And the force of their Argument lies thus: We have frequently and fully been informed of all those Miracles of Power and Mercy, which thou didst work for the deliverance of our Fore-fathers: And thou art the same Lord, thy might is not lessened, nor thy Mercy abated, nor is there the least change in thee: And we are the same people, the Children and Posterity of those for whom thou hast done such wonders from the first Ages of the World in all the Generations since; and shall we and all thy glorious Acts perish together and be buried in one Oblivion? If thou hadst not delighted in this Nation, thou hadst not done so infinitely for it's preservation, and since thou hast delivered it so often, wilt thou not rescue it once more? To whom should the Children go for relief, but the God that delivered their Fore-fathers? Of whom should this Generation seek for succour, but of him concerning whom we have been told such illustrious things? Thus the Jews argue, and so may we Christians also: For we have heard and been told by our Fathers, what Noble Works God hath done for the deliverance of his Holy Catholick Church in all times: How he preserved it in it's first Plantation, when the Learning of *Greece*, the Power of *Rome*, and the Malice of *Judea* did all combine

combine against it, he upheld it so wonderfully, that Menaces and fury, Bonds and Banishments, Racks and Tortures, fire and sword could not prevail to extirpate a few innocent and unresisting People, but their numbers encreased, and their Religion

grew more eminent, and more admired in the midst of all these Persecutions (p): And why should we fear that God will desert us now?

It were easy (if needful) to run through all the Ecclesiastical Annals, and observe those many and

grievous Evils, which *the craft and subtilty of the Devil or men have wrought against the Church*, which have always been most eminently defeated by the Providence of a gracious and merciful God, but every one hath heard and read many instances of this kind, and it were well, if our Memory could furnish us just now with some Example of a deliverance from such like circumstances as we do now groan under, it would be a strong foundation for our Faith, and a mighty Encouragement to our Prayer for the like relief to be afforded us also: But if we be more affected with nearer Instances, this very *Church* of ENGLAND affords us great variety, for we have all heard, and our Fathers have told us: How wonderfully the Papal yoke was broken off at first, and how strangely all their endeavours for reducing the *Roman* deceits and Superstitions have been frustrated ever since; the *Marian* Persecution, the *Spanish* Invasion, nor the Papal Bulls of Excommunication could not effect it, the many secret Seditions, and open Rebellions, nor the accursed Powder-plot could not bring it about, because our God discovered and dissipated them all; we know they have divided us at home, and traduced us abroad, and some of their Projectors covertly

(p) *Nec quicquam
tamen proficit, exquisi-
tior quæque crudeli-
tas vestra illecebra
est scilicet, plures effi-
cimur quoties meti-
mur. Tertul. Apol.*

vertly animated the giddy Sectaries to overthrow our Laws and Government, and to destroy the best of men as well as of Kings, yet God hath restored us again, and blessed be God neither *Rome* nor *Geneva* did ever yet prevail long together, neither Faction nor Superstition hath been able to subvert the primitive and holy Doctrine and Discipline of this Church. And really when we recollect all the passages of Divine Providence in our Preservation we must confess, that This Nation hath been the Darling of Heaven, this Religion the peculiar care of the most high, it was established at first by many wonders of his goodness, and it hath been preserved ever since by Miracles of Mercy, so that when any danger appears on the right hand or on the left, let us review our former deliverances, and encourage our selves in the Lord our God, who hath been our helper ever of Old. It is one very great end of those eminent Deliverances, which are bestowed upon us, that they may be as Presidents to engage us to seek for Relief, and animate us to hope for succour when ever we shall fall into the like Dangers. And it is one of the best uses we can make of the former Mercies of God, when we commemorate them so seasonably, that they may at once be thankfully remembred to his Honour, and freshly urged to our Comfort. When the Memorial of them doth cause us to praise God for them, and excite us to bear up nobly under our Distress, and to call cheerfully on him for such deliverance, as our Fore-fathers have had from his endless Compassions,

5. O Lord arise help us and deliver us for thine Honour. Psalm xlv. 26. & lxxix. 9.]

This is no vain Repetition, although it be no more but an Explication of the former [numb. 3.] Only what *David* asks at once, viz. To be delivered for the honour of Gods Name, we have divided into two, and beg deliverance: First, for the Name of God; Secondly, for his Honour. First, that his Name be not blasphemed. Secondly, that his Honour may actually be advanced by a fresh instance of his Mercy to us. The Petition is not only used in the Psalms, but at this day is found in the *Euchologion* of the Greek Church

among the Forms in time of public Calamity (q); yet it cannot come in more properly then in our Litany; for the people having before petitioned the Almighty for Succour and Deliverance, the Priest encourageth them to persist

in Calling upon God, by calling to mind the wonders which he hath done in all Ages for his Church, and those who called on him: Now the people being animated with this commemoration, upon the fresh remembrance of his Mercies, continue their suit, and renew their importunity, beseeching him to deliver them for his Honour: The Lord hath got himself an infinite Honour by the former Deliverances, vouchsafed to his Servants, and we hope for the support of his Honour still he will also defend us: As *Darius* Dan. vi. 20. (so all that know not our God) do enquire, whether our God whom we serve be able to deliver us; if he help us, our very Enemies will see his Glory, if he desert us, they will be apt to insult against God himself, and say, *where is now their God?* Psal. lxxix. 10. So that we fear lest the

(q) Βοήθησον ἡμῖν ὁ Θεός, ὁ σωτὴρ ἡμῶν ἐν ταῖς θύξιν τοῦ ὀνόματός σου, κυρίου ἡμῶν. *Euchol. p. 769.*

divine

divine Honour should be aspersed, if we should be ruined, and we ought to fear his being dishonoured as much as our own Calamity. This was that very Argument, which *Theodosius* used when his Army was like to be discomfited by *Eugenius* a Tyrant, who did oppose him: In that Distress the Emperor standing on a Rock, fell on his knees, and prayed, saying, *O*

() *Eccl. Hist. per Ruffin. l. 11. c. 33.* *stretch out thy right Hand to help thy own people (r), lest the Heathen say, where is now their God?*

And immediately the Scene was changed, the Imperial forces prevailed, the Wind blowing back the Enemies darts in their faces, so that God was honoured, and the Emperor victorious by the virtue of this Prayer: Than which we cannot have a more powerful Motive; deliver us (say we) and then we and all thy Servants shall be obliged to honour thee, and will do it for love. And thy enemies shall be forced to acknowledge thee, and must do it for fear, and so our God shall be praised by all. *Amen.*

6. *Glozy be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost: As it was in the beginning is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.*]

The general Sense of this Doxology hath been given already in the first Part, together with the Original of it in the Church, so that we are here only to account for two things. I. How it comes to be used among our Litanick Supplications? II. How we ought to apply it in this Place.

And I. It is evident to any considering Reader, that throughout the whole Book of Psalms, there is a rare mixture of Praises and Prayers, so that even in the most dolorous Complaints of Misery, there is interwoven many triumphant hymns of praise, and acts of
Thanks-

Thanksgiving, as *Psal* vi.8. and *Psal*.xxii.22.25.and in very many other places, in imitation whereof the Antient Liturgies of the Greek Church (particularly that of *St. Basil*) the Supplications do ever end with a Doxology, *because to thee belongs all Glory, Honour, and Adoration, to the Father, to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost now and ever, &c.* (t); and the Western Offices use the *Gloria Patri* on the same occasion, wherefore I doubt not but we shall be convinced, that our Church hath most piously and prudently inserted this Doxology here; if we will but

(t) Ὅτι σοι πρί-
μη πᾶσα δόξα, τι-
μή καὶ προσκύνησις,
τῷ πατρὶ, καὶ τῷ
υἱῷ, καὶ τῷ ἁγίῳ
πνεύματι νῦν καὶ ἀπὸ
Lit.S.Basil.

II Apply it to the ends, for which she hath designed it in this place, viz. 1. As an Act of Praise for all those *Good* *Deeds*, which we have heard our God hath done for his Church in all ages; for if we be truly sensible of them, we cannot think of them, nor mention them without gratitude and admiration, the very commemoration will oblige us to break forth into a Thanksgiving to the *Father, Son, and Holy Ghost*, by whom all these wonders have been wrought. But to this it will be replied, that if we really be (as our Litany suppo-
seth us) in a state of trouble, it will be as contrary to our temper, as unsuitable to our Condition to rejoyce, and give thanks: *How shall we sing the Lords Song in a strange Land?* Say the Jewish Exiles to those who required of them Melody in their Heavens, *Psal*. cxxxvii. 3,4. *The Affliction of an hour* (saith a wise man) *maketh one forget pleasure*, Eccl xi. 27. And we may all observe, that when Calamities are upon us, we can hardly be grateful for former Mercies (u): But I am sure, though we are not inclined to be thankful

(u) Hoc habet inter
religiosa mala dolor,
quod non superuacuum
tantum sed ingratus
est. Sen. Ep. 99.

for

for received favours in our affliction, yet we are obliged to be so, and it would be a great allay to present Sufferings, if we did call to mind the years of the right hand of the most high, if we can bring our hearts to raise God in the midst of our Sufferings, it will make the burden lighter, and us more able to bear it, as well as God more willing to remove it; and a little mixture of Eucharist for antient Deliverances will effectually recommend our present Petitions for the like Mercies. 2. We ought to apply this *Gloria Patri*, as an Act of Faith, it must not only look back on former blessings with joy and comfort, but forward also upon the Mercies we now pray for, though we have not yet received them: The worst of men, when they have got their desires, can give thanks, but a pious and devout Christian reflecting upon the past Memorials of divine Goodness can ask Deliverance with so chearful a hope, and so firm persuasions to prevail, as that he can give thanks for a Mercy before it be received, it is St. *Chrysostom*'s observation

(w) 'Εἶδε, δὲ
ἐλπίδα ψυχῶν, ἡπι-
σε, καὶ πρὶν ἢ λαβεῖν,
ὡς λαβὼν εὐχαρισεῖ
καὶ εὐχεταὶ τῷ Θεῷ.
Chrys. in Psal. 12.

that a Soul full of Hope prays, and immediately praises God, as if it had presently obtained it's desires (w): He hath delivered our Fathers wonderfully, and often; wherefore we beseech him to set us free also, and to testifie we beg this with Faith and noble Expectations, we do already sing *Glory be to the Father*, &c. S. *Paul* informs us, that Faith is the evidence of things not seen, and that hope makes us enjoy things absent with a pleasure almost equal to the most present fruition, and therefore if we firmly believe, that God will deliver us, there is no reason, why we should defer our comfort in reflecting on it, or detain his praise who will accomplish it, we may, yea we ought to give *Glory to the Father*, &c.

&c. And what more lovely Spectacle doth this afford, than a pious, yet afflicted man, so supported by Faith and Hope, so full of all honourable thoughts of God; and so sweetly relying on his aid, that he can sing praises in the midst of his fiery Furnace, and satisfy himself with Mercy at a distance, merely because it is in the hands of a gracious disposer? If there be any Method to engage the love of Heaven, or bring in the celestial powers to our Rescue, it must be by these high and noble opinions of the Divine Goodness, and surely the Father of mercies will not disappoint those who have praised for Deliverance already, because they believe it is surer in his hands, than if they had it in their own: And thus our Faith and Gratitude become Instruments of our deliverance (x): And because we believed before we had it, it is very likely it shall be given us before we could expect it: May we therefore all thus say, and thus apply this most excellent and seasonable *Glory be to the Father.* &c.

(x) *Virtus fides credere quæ non videtur, merces fidei videre quæ non creditur.*
Aug. in Psal. 109.

7. **From our Enemies defend us O Christ: Graciously look upon our afflictions.**]

Although the faithful do most firmly believe they shall be delivered at the last, and rejoyce in hopes thereof; yet they know it is possible their Affliction may be continued a while for a tryal of their Patience, and the exercise of their other Graces, wherefore they continue to pray still for support in the mean time, desiring the hand of God may protect them, his eye regard them, and his Heart pity them in all their Distress. The first of these requests is to be **defended from their Enemies**, a petition so frequent in *David's* Devotions, that it were endless to cite the instances, *Defend me from mine Enemies*

mies O Lord, saith he; **Defend us O Christ**, say we, directing our Address to the blessed Jesus, who came on purpose to save us from our Enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; He is our King to whom *is committed all Power in Heaven and in Earth*, Mat.xxviii.

18. And who is constituted the Judge of all men, to

(y) *Quem autem honorem litabimus Domino Deo nostro. si nobis arbitrium defensionis arrogaverimus?*
Tertul.de Patient.c.
10.

whom we owe this honour (y) to submit all our injuries to his decision, and to rely on his Might for defence from our Enemies, on his Justice for the righting all our wrongs, he hath forbid us to render our Enemies evil for evil, Mat.5.39. Rom.xii.17. And though

this he sometimes an Encouragement to their assaults, yet it is also an assurance of our safety: And when we do not resist them in obedience to his precepts, we may cheerfully expect he will protect us from their malice, and if mischievous persons be more apt to set upon us, they are less able to hurt us, when we leave our Cause to him: The Heroick Gallantry indeed of this Age will account it an Argument of a poor Spirit, to fly to Prayer, as a means of defence from our Enemies; since Oaths and Menaces, fury and revenge are the irreligious Testimonies of most Mens Courage: But *Numa* is judged a very wise Prince, who being told, as he was about to offer to the Gods, that his Enemies were approaching, answered, *Let them come, I will go on with my Sacrifice*, esteeming the obliging of Heaven to his Party to be none of his least Preparations against his Foes. And if we take right Measures of the Power and Wisdom, the Compassions and Fidelity of Jesus, we shall surely reckon it amongst our best Policies to fly to his protection: He can destroy our Enemies, but that we do not wish; only we desire we may be preserved from them, and

and not hurt by them, which doubtless he will not deny, and if he please to grant it, to assault and vex us they may, but to ruine or destroy us they shall never be able, they cannot *touch one hair of our head without his permission*, Mat.x.30. And if they should be licensed to take away our temporal life, a Christian might more truly than *Socrates* say (2): *My*

Enemies may kill me, but they cannot hurt me; for at the worst their malice would but send them a little sooner to an Eternity of joy: Let others therefore rely on other arts of security against their Enemies:

(2) 'Εμὲ δ' Ἀ-
νυτῶ καὶ Μίλιτῶ
ἀποκτεῖναι μὴ δύ-
νανται εὐχάσαι δὲ.
Plato in Apolog.

We (though we will neglect no innocent means of safety) will make it our constant care to pray, *from our Enemies, &c.*

Secondly, Our next Petition is, that he will **Graciously look on our Afflictions**: Alluding to *Exod.ii.25*. Where God is said, *graciously to look down upon the miseries of the poor Israelites under their cruel bondage*; with respect to which phrase is that Prayer made, *Look down from Heaven, and behold from the Habitation of thy holiness, &c.* *Isai.lxiii.15*, as well as this of our Litany: The Mercies of Jesus are so great, that if he please but to look upon us, he cannot but pity us in our Miseries, nor can we have a more reviving Cordial in our Distress than to see that the Eyes of our merciful Redeemer are over us: When poor *Agar* had left her Master's house, and all her comforts together, and was as destitute of hope as of all provisions, in a dismal and hungry Wilderness, she was much transported at the appearance of an Angel, because she saw God looked after her in her lowest fortune, *Gen.xvi.13*. And if our condition be ever parallel, our joy will be as great, to perceive the gracious Eye of Jesus looking on us, for he will so ob-

serve and pity our fears and sorrows, so remark the cruelty and injustice of our Enemies, and so discover the best means and the fittest time for our deliverance, that a gracious look is the Prologue to a Rescue, and an excellent testimony of his love, and a support of our Faith in the mean time.

8. **Pitifully behold the sorrows of our Hearts: Mercifully forgive the Sins of thy People.] Psal. xxv.17.**

Sorrow is the natural and necessary Companion of affliction, and when there is trouble without, there will be grief within, unless we have a Stoical stupidity upon us; wherefore as before we begged of God graciously to regard our External miseries, so now we beseech him **pitifully to behold our internal sorrows**: The outward affliction that we feel is commonly occasioned by our Enemies, but the inward dolours of our hearts do many times proceed from our Sins, as therefore we prayed there for defence from our Enemies, and support in our afflictions, so now we entreat for Pity in our Sorrows, and Pardon of our Sins: The Words are not much varied from those of *Psal. xxv.* Where the Royal Prophet having complained, that the *sorrows of his heart were enlarged*, ver. 16. adds v. 17. *Look upon my adversity and misery, and forgive me all my Sin*; only he refers to his own particular, what is here applied to the whole Church. 1. We desire that *Jesus, who was himself a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief*, Isa. liii. 3. *Who also hath born our griefs, and carried our sorrows*, v. 4. And is a merciful High-Priest, him we entreat to behold the sorrows of our hearts with much compassion, for none but a Divine Eye can pierce so deep: Men may see our tears, and hear our sighs and our sad Complaints, but they cannot distinguish between the feigned sorrows of a Hypocrite, and those of the

the most sincere mourners, but Jesus can, and if he sees our sorrow proceeds from a contrite heart, no doubt he will pity us, for he knows what a troubled Spirit is; only we must remember he is not to be mocked, nor must we presume to make this Request with a heart wholly insensible of it's own guilt and danger; he that desires Jesus to behold **the sorrows of his Heart**, and hath no sorrow there at all, doth affront and provoke him on whom he calls in vain. It may be it will be pretended we have no cause of inward grief: but I answer no man in the World, can prudently or truly say so; for while we live in this Vally of tears, either our own afflictions, or the Miseries of our friends, the Calamities of our Nation, or the troubles of the Church, or however our continual Sins give us too good ground of sorrow always, especially when we come before God on purpose to commemorate our own Miseries and Sins, and those of all Mankind in this blessed Litany, now surely if we have any Sense or any Charity, we may truly say we have sorrow in our hearts, and therefore seriously desire Jesus to pity us in it. 2. We pray, that **He will mercifully forgive the Sins of his People**, for the forementioned Sorrows of our Hearts are not so much the effects of our afflictions as of our Sins, and therefore the first wish that our troubled Soul breaths out is; that our Sins might be forgiven, and then our sorrows and afflictions also would cease: It was Sin, that caused all our outward troubles, and it is Sin, that occasions our hearts to be so full of sorrow, so that if Jesus would please, but to forgive these, and remove the Cause, the effects would cease immediately: And of whom can we more properly desire this, than of our most blessed Redeemer? we are his People whom he hath purchased with his most precious blood, he is our Saviour, and hath the best right to dispense Pardon, because he hath

procured it ; let us therefore most fervently beg Remission of him, and then whosoever be our Foe, God will be our friend, we shall easily bear all assaults from without, when we have peace with God and a serene Conscience ; if our Sins be forgiven, and our Redeemer do but pity us in our Sorrows ; Calamities and Enemies cannot make us miserable, if they should for a while continue to oppress us, though it be most likely the Sin and the Suffering will be removed together.

9. **Favourably with mercy hear our Prayers.]**
Job xxxiii.26. O Son of David have mercy upon us. —] Mat.ix.27.

As Pardon of Sin is the first means to comfort a pious but afflicted Soul : So hearing of Prayers is the second, and God hath promised concerning a good Man, *Job. xxxiii.26. That he shall pray, and God will be favourable unto him :* Which promise we here do embrace, and found this Request upon it, That Jesus will please to **hear our Prayers favourably and with Mercy :** Our Persons are guilty of so much Iniquity, and our Prayers accompanied with so many infirmities, that he might justly reject our Persons in Anger, and despise our Prayers as unworthy ; wherefore we do entreat him to express favour to our Persons, and in mercy to hide the failings of our Devotions. Jesus is the great High-Priest, who is to present our Prayers to God, and how can he recommend them effectually, unless he favourably accept and mercifully hear them : There is but one Mediator, no Saint or Angel can or will, or dare presume to take this Office ; so that since no Prayers can come to the Father, but by the Son, Oh what reason and necessity is there, that we should use all possible arts of entreaty to gain a favourable Audience of him ! if he favour our Petition, the Father will not deny it, if he pi-
 ty

ty our Case, our Request shall infallibly prevail at last; it may be deferred a while, but finally it shall be granted, and whatever Requests Jesus hath accepted, favourably and mercifully heard, we need not be solicitous about them any further, for we have lodged them in a safe hand, where they cannot possibly miscarry: On him therefore we call again in the Language of those poor blind men mentioned in the Gospel, **¶ Son of David have mercy upon us**, Mat. 9. 27. chap. xx. 30, 31. The Messiah had long and earnestly been expected among the Jews by the Name of the Son of

David (a): So that these two Men, whose bodily eyes were closed, did by the eyes of Faith discern Jesus to be the Messiah and Saviour of the world, and being in a most uncomfortable estate of blindness, they cried to him for Mercy, whom they

(a) *Filius David,*
ponitur pro Messia.
Mat. xxii. 42. c. xxi.
9. Imo cap. i. ver. 1.
— *Iesu Christi fi-*
lii David, i. e. Iesu
Christi Messia.

call the Son of *David*; for as he was the Messiah, they were assured he had power enough to open their Eyes, and as he descended from the Family of Holy David, they did hope he would have pity enough to exercise his power on them; wherefore they ingeminate their Cryes to him, and finally do prevail, for he had Mercy on them, and gave them their sight again: Wherefore we may be encouraged by their success, when we are in any grievous trouble to cry unto Jesus for Mercy, with their affections as well as in their expressions, with the same Faith as well as the same Words, and we shall be heard also: 'Tis true, our Redeemer is not now upon Earth as he was then, he is most glorious in Heaven, but he beholds and hears us from thence, and though he be the Son of God, yet he is the **Son of David** also, he hath not left his Humanity, nor his compassions behind him, but in the midst of all his glories, he retains an infinite

pity for us, and when we invoke him, by the name of the Son of *David* he will remember all the miseries he suffered in that Estate, and accordingly pity us, who are in the like Circumstances: It was God's promise to *David*, that he would set his Son upon his Throne, whose Kingdom should be for ever, and the Church doth keep a Memorial in this Petition, that God hath fulfilled this Promise, for to this very day we go to the King of Glory, and call on him in our necessity by this obliging Title, *Son of David*, and so he shall be called to the end of the world.

10. Both now and ever bounchase to hear us, O Christ: Graciously hear us, O Christ, graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.]

The Sum of all these Supplications are contained in that often repeated passage of the Divine Psalmist, *have mercy upon me, and hearken to my Prayers*, Psal.iv.1. and Psal.xxx.ii. We begged Mercy before, and now we desire the acceptance of our Prayers, and they who censure these repeated Cryes to be Tautology, do declare they are strangers to the passions that afflicted souls do feel: We esteem it a Demonstration of *David's* vehement desire, when he by so many synonymous phrases prays for Mercy, Psal.li.1. Or the acceptance of his Petitions, Psal.v.1.&c. And can we be condemned for following such a Preident? However men speak of it, we doubt not but if we be sincere and earnest in these reiterations, our God will esteem it a pious Importunity:

And verily the hearing of our Prayers in a time of Distress is a Mercy so great and so desirable, that we cannot ask it too fervently, nor too frequently: An Afflicted man that hath prayed long, and is not answered is tempted sometimes to doubt, whether his Prayers were ever heard or no; in compliyançe with which infirmity

firmity, yet in order to it's Cure, the Church gives the Mourning Soul opportunity to renew it's doleful Cries at the Throne of Grace, that it may be satisfied it hath called with all possible earnestness: Our Lord Christ is the Father's anointed, and reigns both now, and ever shall, as far as Eternity extends; wherefore we desire he will hear us now, and for ever hereafter, when at any time we shall call upon him: We desired him to **look graciously upon our Afflictions** before, and we now entreat him **graciously to hear our Prayers**, even as Holy *Daniel* in those excellent Devotions, *Dan. ix. 18.* *O my God incline thine Ear, and hear, open thine eyes, and behold our Desolations, &c.* And may ours be, as his was, prevalent and successful: He whom we pray unto is Christ, the Lords anointed, yea he himself is the Lord, and can by his own power both hear and help us, to him therefore will we cry again and again, that these many, great, and necessary Supplications may not miscarry nor return from Heaven empty.

II: **O Lord let thy Mercy be shewed upon us: as we do put our Trust in thee —]** *Psal. xxxiii. 22.*

Finally, we conclude these Alternate Supplications, as *David* concludes that excellent Psalm xxxiii. 22. And as *St. Ambrose* ends his incomparable Hymn, the *Te Deum*, where we have spoken briefly of this Vericle and Response, Part. the I. So that we shall only add, that *St. Augustine* calls this a brief, but most profitable Prayer (*b*), and with him observe that we crave Mercy by the best motive in the World, not because we have merited it, or that God is bound to bestow it on us, but only because we trust in him alone for it, as we have

(b) *Post hæc fit Oratio brevis & salubris [Fiat misericordia tua Domine super nos] & quo merito? [Sicut speravimus in te.] Aug. enar. in Psal. 33.*

demonstrated by our repeated and redoubled Cries to him for Mercy: We have no confidence in our selves, or in any other Creature, we have not made application to any Saint or Angel in our Litany, but solely cast our selves down at his feet, intirely depending on his Goodness, and doubtless he will not cast us off: The Roman Church indeed repeat this Sentence in their Litanies also, but as they have now corrupted their Doctrine with Merits, and depraved their Offices with Invocation of Saints, it neither agrees to their Principles nor to their Devotions, but remains a reproach to their Innovations: I shall only wish, that as it futes better with our Religion, and our Prayers, so it may be said by us with more affection and true Devotion. *Amen.*

§. 6: Of the Prayer for Grace to sanctifie our Troubles.

1. **I**T hath been a usual Instrument to render these Prayers odious to men of strong Passions and weak reasonings, to say they are taken out of the Roman Mass-Book, which as it is manifestly false of some of our Forms, so it is impertinently charged as a Crime on any of them, because it is most evident, that even where we have taken any Form from thence, our Church was ever careful to find it Orthodox, or make it so; whereof this present Prayer is (among others) an illustrious instance, concerning which the Reader may know, that in the Sacramentary of St. Gregory there was a short and pious Form, which ran thus, *We humbly beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to look upon our Tribulations, and graciously turn from us thy wrathful Indignation, which we mayi righteousness have deserved, through Jesus Christ*

Christ our Lord, Amen. Sacram. S. Gregor. pag. 206. But in the Breviaries of *Salisbury fol. 25.* This Prayer seems to have been corrupted, for there it runs thus, *We humbly beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to look upon our Infirmities, and turn from us all those Evils, which we must righteously have deserved, by the Intercession of all thy Saints, through our Lord, &c.* So that what was of old, and is by us now begged of God alone through Christ, was vainly, if not impiously, asked through the Intercession of the Saints: but such was the Care and Prudence of the excellent Composers of our Liturgy, that they did not only leave out that corrupt Sentence, and reduce it to it's first Innocence, but to Antidote such Contagion, and utterly destroy the Doctrine of application to any Creature in our Distress, they have added this Clause [*And grant that in all our troubles, we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy Mercy.*] And now how much folly and malice will he betray, that after all this, should charge this Prayer, as Popish, or count it criminal as taken out of their Service: I have been larger in this to shew, what we are to think of such frivolous Objections elsewhere, for the like care hath been taken in all other places wherever need required: Now as to this Form (as we have it) doubtless it is an admirable Prayer, not only to be used in the Conclusion of these general Supplications, but also is exceeding fit to be said in private by any afflicted Christian, who is sensible of his evil-deservings, and groans under his troubles, being desirous they may be either averted or sanctified unto him, and every one will be convinced of this, who will but take pains to consider it in the following Method.

2. The Analysis of this Prayer.

2. This Prayer hath 3 Parts	1. The Preface, to whom we pray		{ We humbly beseech thee, O Father, Mercifully to look upon our Infirmities,
	2. The Petitions, or what we pray for	1 Re- spect- ing God, that he would	{ 1 Pity us as weak
			{ 2 Spare us though unwor- thy
		2 Re- spect- ing our selves, that we may not- with- standing	{ 1 Believe firm- ly
			{ 2 Live holily
	3. The Conclusi- on declaring	1 For what end we ask them	{ To thy Honour and Glorie
		2 In whose name	{ Through our only Mediator, and Ad- vocate Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

A Practical Discourse upon this Prayer

3. **We humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our Infirmities.]**

The former Supplications were principally directed to the Son, but these to the Father; for we have a Heavenly Father, who knows whereof we are made, and discerns as well what we now suffer, as what we are able to endure: and to whom should the Children fly in their fear and distress, but unto their Father, the very mention of whose dear Name may revive their drooping Spirits? To him therefore we make our Applications, and that in the most fervent manner of Address, and the most proper for afflicted Petitioners: for *We beseech him*, that is, we earnestly entreat him to pity us; yet withal there is humility mixed with this importunity, for we do **humbly beseech him**. It was the Character of the famous *Antonius*, *That though he was*

very vehement, yet withal very mo-

dest(c). And so we are here taught to

be, we must supplicate vigorously, for our Condition and necessities re-

(c) *Sanè quamvis
esset constans erat e-
tiam verecundus.* Jul.
Capitol.

quire it; but yet withal we must beg modestly, as being conscious of our own Infirmities, and mindful of his glorious Perfections, he is most high to whom we pray, we that do pray are low by our Nature, and lower than ordinary at this time by our afflictions, which have done us very little good, if they have not brought our mind as low as our fortune is: To ask proudly is intolerable in any Case, but most of all abominable in those who are in Distress: we come **to beseech him to look upon our Infirmities**, and therefore it is but reasonable, we should first look upon them our selves, and consider

consider them so long, till the prospect have taught us **humbly to beseech him** for Relief. Now it will assist us herein, if we do more distinctly consider, what our **Infirmities** are, viz. .

I. Natural Infirmities, 2. Moral. 3. Providential: The *first* kind is our Misery, the *second* our Sin, the *third* our Punishment, and all these may be meant here. I. We beseech our Heavenly Father to look with a merciful eye upon our **natural Infirmities**, that is upon the weakness and frailty of our Mortal state, as the Word signifies, *Heb. iv. 15.* We desire he will consider, how soon our strength is weakened by Sickness, our comfort banished by a slight Calamity, a light Distemper oppresseth our Body, and threatens our life, a small grievance discomposeth our Mind, and alas it is but very little, which we can bear: Our life is short, our strength is small, our Resolution and Courage are soon daunted: Wherefore we entreat him in all his Corrections to regard our ability, not our deservings, and St. Paul tells us, *That God is faithful, who will not suffer us to be tempted above that we are able, but will with the Tryal make a way to escape, that we may be able to bear it, 1 Cor. x. 13.* This may be the first Sense, or

II. We may beseech him to look with Mercy upon our **Moral Infirmities**, that is upon those Sins, which by the frailty of our Nature we are so apt to run into:

(d) *Isai. liii. 4.*
Heb. Infirmities non
firmas ipse portavit. at
lxx: ἀμαρτίας. I.
tem D. Petrus 1. Ep.
cap. ii. ver. 14.

for Sins in Scripture are often called Infirmities (d), especially those which are committed through the weakness of the Understanding, or for want of Consideration: Now if God look upon these in Justice, he would be obliged to punish us continually, but if he please to excuse them, and pity our frailty, if he please to pardon and forgive them, then

we

we may hope he will turn from us all those Evils, which we deserve by the daily encrease of them: This may be the second Sense.

Lastly, We may beseech him to look with Compassion upon our **Providential Infirmities**, so I call those Afflictions and Miseries, which the Divine Providence hath laid upon us, Sicknefs or pain, oppression or poverty, slander or contempt, all which are sometimes stiled Infirmities also, *Mat. viii. 17.* and *1 Cor. xi. 30.* When we labour under all, or any of these, we are taught to represent our Misery to our heavenly Father, and to beseech him to cast a propitious Eye upon us, who ly languishing under these Calamities: We call them by a gentle name **Infirmities**, that we may not reproach his Providence, but we earnestly beg his pity to support us, or deliver us, desiring that either he will take away these, or however not suffer any more to fall upon us. In each of these Senses, this Petition is exceeding proper for a sinful suffering Creature to use to a mighty and merciful Father, in order to the obtaining his Pity, pardon and deliverance, by describing the frailty of his Nature, which cannot endure much, or hold out long, the kind of his offences, which were not done with a malicious Mind, and the variety or the weight of his present grievances, which have brought him already into a deplorable Estate; doubtless he that effectually urgeth these Considerations shall either have his Cross removed, or else made lighter, and himself more able to bear it: This is the first Petition considered absolutely by it self, but we must in the next place look upon it with respect to that most admirable inference, which is deduced from it.

4. And for the glory of thy Name, turn from us all those Evils, which we most righteously have deserved.]

If we consider our natural frailty it is evident, we can bear but little; if we look upon our sinful Obligations we must confess, we have deserved to suffer much; if we have regard to our present Circumstances, we find that we have work enough to struggle with those Evils, that are upon us already: So that the natural Consequence of this will be, that we shall heartily importune our merciful Father to avert as well these as all other Calamities from us. Afflictions are frequently compared to a *flood of waters*, Psalm *xviii. 16.* and *lxxiii. 10.* But we call to mind, that Almighty God doth order the courses of these waters, he **turns** them which way he pleaseth, and appoints whither, how long, and to what height they shall flow, whereupon we pray with Holy David, *let not the water-flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up*, Psalm *lxix. 16.* We desire the supreme Disposer of all Events to turn their Course some other way, to stop that Current that is so fiercely broke in upon us now, and to grant that no new eruptions may overwhelm us: It may be we feel some Evils, but we must confess we have most **justly deserved** greater, so that we may fear there are still worse behind, only we apply our selves to him to divert them all; and there are two Motives included in this Petition. *First*, because it will tend to the **Glozy of God's Name**, to deliver such frail, miserable Creatures from such a Deluge of Distress, and all the world will see the glorie of our Heavenly Father's Goodness therein, we, and all about us, shall glorifie his Name, who pities the frailty of our Nature, passeth by the multitude of our Sins, and

and laments the misery of our Condition, and of his own free Mercy is pleased to give us ease, and to set us free; we cannot expect he should deliver us for any desert in our selves, but for his own Honour we hope he may. *Secondly*, and that his Glory may not be in the least impaired by any pretences that we deserved such deliverance, we are taught to confess, **that we most righteously have deserved** all these Evils which we pray against: for we are Sinners in a high Degree, and if we should suffer in as high a measure, we had but our due deserts: we must confess if he punish, we cannot murmur nor accuse his Justice, therefore if he spare, certainly we shall proclaim his Mercy to poor Prostrate and confessing Sinners, the Deliverance we have not deserved, the Punishments we have, both those present and those to come; and if we sincerely acknowledge this, nothing can more tend to his Glory in delivering us, nor more effectually move him to grant us our Requests.

5. And grant that in all our Troubles, we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy Mercy.]

Let the Troubles be never so great, which God lays upon us, there are two things, which will effectually bring us out of them: His *Pity* and our *Patience*, the former we have begged before, the later we now desire: For if we cannot obtain to have the Load immediately taken off, the next thing that is desirable is, that we may have more strength to bear it: When *St. Peter* was to be tried: Our Lord *Jesus* did not pray, that he might escape the Assault wholly; Only, *That his Faith might not fail*, Luke xxii. 32. From whence we have

have learned here to the same sense to pray, that in all our troubles, we may put our whole trust, &c. For no Grace is more necessary, yet none more assaulted in affliction then *Faith*; it is the Christian's shield, but all the fiery Darts of the Devil are shot against it; we are in great danger to lose it, and yet utterly undone, if it be lost, so that we have all possible reason to pray, that we may never doubt of God's Mercy, especially in time of trouble: When our Heavenly Father seems angry, and our prayers are not heard, when our Enemies prevail, and our afflictions Encrease, our hope is wavering, our Faith is discouraged, and we begin to let go our trust and confidence in God's Mercy, and then grief and horroure, amazement and despair break in upon us, then Sathan triumphs, and esteems himself victorious, as well knowing that an afflicted Person, who dare not trust and confide in the Divine Mercy, is the miserablest Creature in the world, for he hath lost all that

(e) Ἐλπίς κόνον
τοῖς διωκῶσι φερ-
μακόν. Greg. Nazi-
anz. Orat. pro Pau-
per:

should support him, and his burden becomes intollerable (e): But so long as we can chearfully hope and trust in God, we may remain unshaken as a Rock, while all the furious surges dash against us, *We may be troubled on every side, yet not distressed, perplexed but not in despair, persecuted but not forsaken, cast down; but not destroyed.* 2 Cor. iv. 8, 9. We can bear our troubles patiently, and enjoy our selves, and our God in the midst of them, and discover a happy Event unto them all, so long as our heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord: And if we well consider, we have no reason to doubt his Mercy, or to distrust Goodness: He is so true to his promises, and so apt to do good, so pleased with this generous adhering to him, and so kind to all that cast themselves upon him,
that

that he never yet did fail any, that trusted in him, but he delivered them at the last. One thing more we must here note, that we pray, we may put our whole trust and confidence in his Mercy in the time of our Distress; for some there are, who do place but one half of their Confidence in God, and do rely as much, if not more, on some created Beings: Some trust in Men, who often will deceive them, and sometimes cannot help them; others trust in themselves, in their Policy or their Strength, their Eloquence or their Learning: Many trust in evil and unlawful means, when losses or crosses do befall them, in Witches and Fortune-tellers, in Charms and Amulets: And most men are apt to lean too much upon lawful means, and with *Asah* to make their Physicians their God; but we pray, that we may put our whole Trust in the Divine Mercy, and never use any means to deliver us from our pressures, but what we may hope God will bless unto us, and when we use such means, that we may rely not on them, but on the first cause, who Acts by them for our relief: Again, we do not, as the *Romanists*, make one Prayer to God in our troubles, and three to some inferior Saint: We have no *S. Sebastian* for the Plague, no *S. Felicitas* for labouring Women, no *S. Nicholas* for Mariners, to be sharers in our hopes together with the Majesty of Heaven, *We do not fly to their aid (f) much less protest our whole hope is in them*, as the *Roman Church* most impiously doth (g): But we wish no other hope or confidence in our troubles, but only that we may trust firmly in his Mercy, for he can surely hear us, he can speedily help us, and will be more engaged to deliver us, when we do not rob him of his

(f) ——— *ad eorum orationes, opem, auxiliumque confugere.*
Concil. Trident.
Sess. 25, c. 1.

(g) *Ex quo nostra spes est tota, In te, Martyr, nunquam remota.*
Sit pestis mortifera.
Orat. ad *S. Sebast.*

R

honour

honour, which he cannot endure should be imparted to a Creature, nor will he suffer any Rival in our Faith and Hope; he only can help us, and therefore justly may he expect, that we should put our whole trust and confidence in his Mercy.

6. And evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of Living to thy Honour and Glory, through our only Mediator and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

There is nothing more comfortable in an afflicted state then to trust in the Divine Mercy, but if this Faith be not well grounded, nothing doth more dangerously deceive us at the last; wherefore we do here add to the former Petition this Request, that we may live holily, as well as trust firmly, or else our Faith is presumption, and our confidence nothing else, but a groundless expectation; for they only have just Cause to trust and confide in the Divine Mercy, who do endeavour to observe his Laws, and do his Will, and they only shall have their hopes accomplished; but they who dishonour God's name, and disobey his Commands, who take part with his Enemies, and do not cease to Sin, no not in the time of their troubles, these do as foolishly, as unjustly pretend to rely on his Mercy, for they have no right to his promises, nor reason to expect any deliverance from him, whom they have abused: Let us therefore pray, that our Holiness may be as firm as our Faith in the time of our Affliction: And there is need enough for us to desire, that our Piety may not fail in the Evil day, for that is assaulted as well as our Faith, as we may see in the Case of *Job*, who was continually tempted to let go his integrity, as well as his Faith, but he cries out in the midst of his Miseries, *till I dye I will not remove my integrity from me, my Righteousness will I hold*

hold fast, I will not let it go, Job xxvii 5,6. It is an easie matter to serve God in Prosperity, but Affliction is that furnace, that tries whether our Piety be right or no; the Hypocrite, that pretends to Holiness for secular Ends, fals off, as soon as the temporal rewards fail: But he that *ebezmore* serves God, as well in an afflicted, as a prosperous Estate; this Man declares, that he loves God for his own sake, and not for his outward allowances of Earthly things; this manifests that he lives holily and purely out of Choice, and because he really delights in such a course of Life; and wheresoever there is such a Piety, it is not affliction, nor a frown from the face of God, that can discourage it: Such a Man will adhere to God, even when he doth correct him, and say as the Cynick roughly phrased it to his excellent, but angry Master, striking him;

smite on, for you shall not find any Cudgel so hard, as to drive me from your Service (h); Thus also the people of God profess, *Our heart is not turned back, nor our steps gone out of thy way, no not when thou hast*

smitten us into the place of Dragons, and covered us with the shadow of Death, Psal. xlv. 19, 20. The Hebrews call Whales by the name of Dragons (i): So that the place of Dragons is the bottom of the Sea, and that (figuratively) here signifies,

that they had not forsaken God, no not when he cast them into the depth of Misery and Distress: Nor doth the Heathen World want Instances of such a Piety; for Greece can tell of him, who was told of his Son's death, just as he was sacrificing to the God's, and yet only pulled off his Garland, but went on in his Du-

(b) Παῖε, ἔπιν, ἔγχε δέξις ἐπὶ σκληρὸν ξύλον, ᾧ με ἀπέριξε· Diog. Laert. vit. Diogen. l. 6.

(i) Δράκοντας τὰ κῆτη λέγει· S. Cbrysof. in Psal. 148. vide Psal. cxlviii. 7. & lxxiv. 14.

ty without shew of Passion ; and Rome presents us with an High-Priest, who heard the like news as he was officiating in the Capitol, and yet did not interrupt his Prayer with one Sigh, *and was* worthy (saith the Re-

(k) *Dignus amplif-
simo sacerdotio, qui
colere Deos, ne ira-
tos quidem, deflittit.*
Sen.ad Marc.cap.13.

lator (k)) of the noblest Priesthood, who did not give over serving the angry Gods. And will it not be a shame to us, who have more knowledge, and better Promises, greater assistance, and more excellent rewards,

to fly from our Father's Service, because our Vanity makes him give us a little chastisement : Methinks we should rather serve him more in time of Trouble, than at any other time ; for so we shall have more comfort, and he will be sooner obliged to deliver us ; for, as it is here noted, if God's Servants do thus live holily and purely in their Afflictions, it is very much for the **honour and glory** of their blessed Master, because it declares to all the World, that they who truly know the sweetness of his service, and the felicity of doing his Will, cannot by the sharpest afflictions be driven from their Duty, but cleave closer to him the more he doth correct them : They know that he is but only curing their Diseases, and cutting of their Superfluities, and that these afflictions can do them no harm, so long as they do not rob them of their Innocence and their Virtue : And therefore they pray, whether their Calamities stay or be removed, howsoever, that they may ever serve God in **Holiness and pureness of Living to his Honour and Glory.** Finally, considering that these requests do contain so excellent matter, even that God may pity us, and we may please him by a lively Faith and a holy Life in our greatest Sufferings, it is necessary, that we make them in a right manner, lest we offend our Father of whom we ask, and lose the things we pray

pray for by a foolish and unwarrantable manner of address: Wherefore we do not ask these for the sake of the blessed Virgin, or of any Saints or Angels, but through **our only Mediator and Advocate Jesus Christ**: He only is the Mediator, whom God hath appointed, *1 Tim. ii. 5.* None so ready to hear us, so able to help us, or so inclinable to intercede for us as he, and none so prevalent with God as he, who is his well-beloved Son; in his Name alone therefore do we pray, and if our Devotion do but answer the Excellency of our Petitions, or the Power of him, whom we have chosen to present them, it is certain they shall be granted,

*S. 7. Of the Prayer of St. Chrysostom
and the Benediction.*

I. THE Conclusion of the Litany is the same with that of the Morning Prayer, and when the Litany is used, these are not used there, but transferred to the Close of this Office; and they that are acquainted with the Greek Liturgies know, That *S. Chrysostom*, the Author of this Form, hath placed it after those Litany Supplications, which are there called the Pacificks, for whereas they are three times repeated, this Prayer is used after the last Repetition, as the solemn Conclusion of that Litany, so that we use it agreeably to its first Institution, when we place it here: To the matter of it we have spoken before, as well as to the Benediction in the Close of the first Part, so that we will only observe, that by the use of this Prayer of *St. Chrysostom's*, as well as by the Harmony all along between our Prayers and those of the Eastern Church, it will appear, that the learned Composers of our Common-Prayers did read and consider the Greek, as well as the Roman Offi-

ces, and choose out of both, what was primitive and pure, but they tyed themselves to neither; they followed them where it was fit, but not where there was novel additions of Superstition or Impertinence; so that I hope the Reader will be convinced, that the Quotations out of those ancient Forms were not my Conjectures; but the design and intention of our reverend Compilers, and learn thereby to have a greater esteem for these Offices, which are an Abstract of the best parts of the primitive Forms of Worship, and whosoever believes this, and useth these Offices with a Spirit suteable to so rare Composure, shall not only go home with the blessing of the Priest, but with the blessing of God also, who to all such Petitioners will not fail to say, *Amen.*

THE

T H E
P A R A P H R A S E
O F T H E
W h o l e L I T A N Y .

S. I. O God the Father first Person of the glorious Trinity, Maker [of heaven] and earth, and Governour of all things, We beseech thee to [**have mercy upon us,**] for we are [**miserable**] by the Punishment of Sin, and to pardon us, though we have been [**Sinners**] against thy Laws and thy Providence. *O God the Father, &c.*

S. II. O God the Son second Person of the glorious Trinity, and [**Redeemer of**] us, and all [**the World,**] we also beseech thee to [**have mercy upon us,**] for we are [**miserable**] by the guilt of Sin, and to pardon us, though we have been [**Sinners**] against thee, and thy Holy Gospel. *O God the Son, &c.*

S. III. O God the Holy Ghost third Person of the glorious Trinity, yet of equal Divinity, as [**proceeding from the Father and the Son,**] we beseech thee also to [**have mercy upon us,**] for we are [**miserable**] by the Power of Sin, And to pardon us, though we have been [**Sinners**] against thy Holy Motions and Directions. *O God the Holy Ghost, &c.*

R 4

S. IV.

S.IV. **O** Holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, being [three Persons, and] yet but [one God,] we beseech each Person apart, and all together to [have mercy upon us,] for we are upon all accounts very [miserable] and grievous [Sinners.] *O holy, blessed and glorious, &c.*

S.V. Remember not] we beseech thee, O [Lord, our Offences] with Indignation, let not the Sins, which we our selves have done, [nor the Offences] committed in the days [of our fore-fathers] be required of this Generation, [neither take thou Vengeance of] us, for their or [our] own [Sins]: For we cry, as thou hast taught us, [spare us, Good Lord,] O do thou forbear, and [spare thy People,] sweetest Jesu, [whom thou hast redeemed] from Wrath and Damnation [with thy precious blood,] let thy Sufferings either wholly avert, or mightily abate ours, [and be not angry with us] so long in this world, neither punish us [for ever] in the World to come.

Behold, we all cry [spare us] both here and hereafter, [Good Lord,] for thy mercy sake.

S.VI. And do thou not only spare us, but deliver us fully [from all Evil,] which may hurt our Souls [and] from all [mischief,] which may harm our bodies; In the first place deliver us [from Sin,] the greatest Evil, and all that may induce us to it, or punish us for it, as well [from the Crafts,] that draw us, as the surprises [and assaults of the Devil,] that drive us into Wickedness: And also [from thy Wrath,] which certainly follows after it at present, [and from everlasting Damnation,] the sad Reward of it hereafter.

From all and every one of these [Good Lord] we humbly beseech thee to [deliver us.]

S.VII. More particularly be pleased to deliver us from all secret Sins in our minds, against thy Majesty, even [from

[from all blindness of heart,] and stupid Ignorance, [from pride] and high Conceit of our selves, [from vain-glory] and seeking applause from others, [and] from [hypocrisy] or feigned shews of Piety: As also from all secret Sins against our Neighbour, [from Envy] at their Prosperity, [Hatred] against their Persons, [and Malice] or purposes of revenge, [and] finally from [all Uncharitableness] and want of Compassion towards those in Misery.

From the guilt and power, the mischief and the punishment of all, and every one of these [Good Lord,] we humbly beseech thee to [deliver us.]

§.VIII. Be pleased also to deliver us from all notorious Sins in our Lives and Actions, [from fornication] and filthy Lust, [and all other] heinous and hardening Crimes, which are usually in their event damning and [deadly Sins] to those which do commit them; as also [from all] those actual Wickednesses, to which we are tempted by our Spiritual Enemies: From being Oppressors, or Covetous through [the deceits of the World,] gluttons or drunkards through the deceits of [the flesh,] blasphemous and Atheistical through the deceits of [the Devil.]

From the guilt and power, the mischief and the punishment of all, and every one of these [Good Lord,] we humbly beseech thee to [deliver us.]

§.IX. Be pleased also to deliver us from all those temporal and spiritual Judgments, which these Sins do justly deserve, [from] the terrour of [Lightning] and Thunder, And the fury of storms [and Tempest] in the Air above us: [from] the sad desolations of a devouring [Plague] and raging [Pestilence] round about us: From the extreme misery of a grievous dearth, [and famine] in our Land: [from] all the barbarous cruelties of a bloody [battel] in War, and of Massacres [and murder] in times of Peace, [and from] the evil and uncertain

event

event of an untimely,unprepared and [sudden Death.]

From all and every one of these [Good Lord] we humbly beseech thee to [deliver us] and all thy People.

§.X. Be pleased also to deliver us from those Judgments,whereof thou permittest evil Men to be thy Executioners on a Sinful Nation, [From all] the violences of a giddy Multitude, stirred up to [Sedition,] from the desperate Designs of Traitors,their Plots and [Witty Conspiracy,] and from the dreadful Tragedies of another Civil War [and Rebellion] against our lawful Sovereign, to the Subversion of the State: As also [from all] the pernicious effects of publishing [false Doctrine,] of spreading and maintaining [Heresy] in matters of Faith, and of upholding Separation,Faction [and Schism] in matters of Discipline, to the endangering of the Church: And lastly from spiritual Judgments,the worst of all Evils, even [from hardness of heart,] and being insensible of our Sin, or our punishment, [and] from such continued Customs of living wickedly,as might bring us to an Atheistical and open [Contempt of thy Holy Word and Commandment.]

From all and every one of these [Good Lord] we humbly beseech thee to [deliver us] and all thy People.

§.XI. And now how shall we engage thee, dearest Jesus,to deliver us from all these dreadful Evils of Sin and Punishment? We will importune thee by the Remembrance of all that thou hast done for our Salvation: We entreat thee,sweetest Saviour, [By the mystery of thy Holy Incarnation,] and taking our Nature on thee, [by] the Condescension of [thy Holy Nativity] and
humble

humble Birth, [and] by the Obedience of thy painful [Circumcision;] As also we entreat thee [by] the gracious Designs of [thy Baptism,] the excellent Vertue of thy [Fasting, and] the glorious Victory obtained in thy [Temptation.]

By the merit and efficacy of all these, and by the endearing Love shewed to us therein, [Good Lord,] we earnestly beseech thee to [deliver us.]

§.XII. And as we beseech thee for Deliverance by all thou didst for us in thy life, so also by all that thou sufferedst at thy Death: We implore thee [by] the amazement sustained in [thy Agony, and] the dolours of thy [bloody Sweat] upon the Approach of thy sufferings, [by] the pains which thy tender body endured on [thy Cross, and] the anguish which thy Soul felt in thy bitter [Passion,] we importune thee [by thy precious Death] for the Sins of the whole World, [and] by thy [burial] and continuance under the power of the Grave: We supplicate thee [by thy glorious Resurrection] from the dead, by the Honour and Trophies of thy Restauration [and Ascension] to Heaven, [and by] all the Truth and Mercy, which was manifested in [the coming of the Holy Ghost] to remain with us, till the end of the World.

By the merit and efficacy of all these, and by thy endearing Love shewed to us therein, [Good Lord] we earnestly beseech thee to [deliver us.]

§.XIII. O Lord, be thou near at hand to deliver us, in all the changes of our Life, not only [In all time of our tribulation,] when we are troubled with losses, crosses, sickness and dangers, though we do then exceedingly need thy aid; but also [in all time of our health] and Prosperity, because then we are often least safe, though
we

we be most secure ; but especially deliver us in the last and greatest matters of all, [in the hour of Death,] that we may not be impatient nor discouraged, [and in the day of Indgment,] that we may not be eternally condemned.

In all times, but these especially, [Good Lord,] we do earnestly beseech thee to [deliver us,] and then we shall never need to pray against Evil any more.

§.XIV. And now (though thou hearest not obstinate Sinners, yet) [We] poor penitent [Sinners,] who have been bewailing our offences [do beseech thee to hear us,] not only in the Deprecations we have made against Evil, but also in these Intercessions for good things in behalf of all Mankind ; [and] we heartily desire, [that it may please thee,] who hast united all Christian People into one body, the Church, [to Rule] by thy Authority, [and govern] by thy Wisdom, this [the holy Church,] that is [universal], so that it may never err from thy Truth, but always keep [in the right way.]

Behold, [We] (being Members of this body) do all joyn in this request, and most humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it, [Good Lord.]

§.XV. More particularly, we beseech thee for all Estates of men in this Church, which thou hast planted in these Nations; and since thou hast set over us a Prince, already professing thy true Religion : We first desire, [That it may please thee,] for the securing the right Faith among us, [to keep] from all Error, and to confirm [and strengthen] as well [in the true] and primitive way of [worshipping thee] observed in these Churches, as [in Righteousness and Holiness of life] agreeable to so Holy a Profession, [thy Servant CHARLES,] who now is by thy happy Providence [our
most

most gracious King,) and of these Churches, next under thee, the supreme Head [and Governour.]

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it [Good Lord.]

§. 16. And that his outward Profession may flow from a living Principle of inward Piety, we further desire, [That it may please thee,] who hast the Hearts of Kings in thy hand [to rule his heart] by the continual Guidance of thy Holy Spirit; so that it may be firm [in thy faith,] by believing thy Truth, constant in thy [fear,] by reverencing thy Greatness, [and] fervent in thy [Love,] by delighting in thy Goodness, [and that] in the Undertaking of any good Works, [he may] be courageous, and [evermore have] his Hope and [assistance in thee] and thy Assistance: And in the management thereof, that he may aim at, [and ever seek] not his own, but [thyne Honour and Glory,] so shall he always prosper.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly [beseech thee to hear us] and to answer us in it [Good Lord.]

§. XVII. Moreover, that thy Church may flourish, and thy People be long happy under him; We are bound to pray for his temporal safety and prosperity, wherefore we desire also, [That it may please thee,] whose providence is the surest guard, and the strongest defence, [to be his defender and keeper] night and day, so that no harm may happen unto him by any secret deluges; and if any be so wicked openly to fight against thine appointed, do thou ever take his part [giving him the Victory over] these, and all other [his Enemies,] so that none may dare to rise up against him.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it [Good Lord.]

§. XVIII.

§.XVIII. Nor do we only pray for his sacred Person ; but in order to his Comfort, and the benefit of after times, we pray for all his Relations, desiring [**That it may please thee**] also [**to bless**] with all spiritual Graces and temporal felicity, [**and**] to [**preserve**] from all Evil, His Royal Consort · [**our gracious Queen Catherine,**] the illustrious Prince [**JAMES Duke of York and all**] other the branches of [**the Royal Family,**] that from thence may happily spring many more Defenders of the true Faith from Generation to Generation.

[**We**] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly [**beseech thee to hear us,**] and to answer us in it [**Good Lord.**]

§.XIX. Furthermore, that thy Church may be spiritually edified as well as temporally defended : We pray for all those to whom thou hast committed the Administration of Holy things, desiring [**That it may please thee**] to bless all Degrees of Ecclesiastical Persons, even [**to illuminate**] and instruct the minds of [**All Bishops,**] who are to rule thy flock, and also of all [**Priests and Deacons,**] who are to feed them, filling them [**with true knowledg**] of all things necessary to their Offices, especially with the Knowledge [**and Understanding of thy Word,**] which is the fountain of all Truth and Piety ; [**and**] grant [**that both by their Preaching**] practically and plainly, [**and**] by their [**Living**] holily and righteously, [**they may set it forth**] for thy Peoples direction, [**and shew it**] to them in all it's glories [**accordingly,**] as the Excellency of thy Word in it self, and the Duty of their Function do require.

[**We**] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly [**beseech thee to hear us,**] and to answer us in it [**Good Lord.**]

§.XX. And because the Prince's affairs are conducted by the Advice, and the Peoples Actions by the Examples of those in eminent places, we pray, **[That it may please thee]** for the good of both Prince and People **[to endue the Lords of the]** Kings most honourable Privy **[Councill,]** who debate of the greatest matters in private, **[and all the]** rest of the **[nobility,]** who sustain the weightiest Offices in publick, **[with grace,]** that they may be Holy in their Lives, and Loyal in their hearts; as also with **[wisdom and understanding,]** that they may be able to manage the Trusts, that are reposed in them; so shall they become truly honourable, and a blessing to the whole Nation.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly **[beseech thee to hear us,]** and to answer us in it **[Good Lord.]**

§.XXI. Likewise, since no Kingdom can flourish without a due Administration of Justice and Judgment, we also pray, **[That it may please thee,]** who hast given us such prudent and excellent Laws, **[to bless]** with thy assistance, **[and keep]** through thy Providence, all **[the Magistrates]** Judges and other Officers, whom thou hast appointed for the punishment of Evil doers, and the Praise of them that do well, **[giving them Grace]** in all Causes without fear or favour **[to execute Justice]** upon Offenders, and to vindicate **[and maintain truth]** and Innocence, remembering the account they must make to thee the Judge of all the Earth.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly **[beseech thee to hear us]** and to answer us in it **[Good Lord.]**

§.XXII. Finally, that the felicity of these Nations may be completed, we pray not only for the Governours,

nours, but the Subjects also, desiring, [**That it may please thee**], who hast chosen us for thy peculiar Inheritance, [to bleſs] with Peace, Plenty and Prosperity as also to preserve [and keep] from all Evil, Misery and Calamity, the whole Commons, even [all the People] of these Realms, that they may praise thee for thy Mercy, and flourish under thy Protection throughout all Ages.

[**We**] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it [Good Lord.]

§.XXIII. We are principally, yet not only, concerned for our own Native Country, wherefore, as Christian Charity teacheth, we pray for the welfare of all the world, desiring, [**That it may please thee**] in Order to the temporal Prosperity of all Mankind, [to give to all Nations] under Heaven the happiness of [Unity] among themselves, and freedom from Civil broils, and the blessing of [Peace and Concord] with one another, that so Nation may not rise against Nation any more, and all the World may enjoy free Commerce, and an Universal Tranquillity.

[**We**] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it [Good Lord.]

§.24. But because our happiness consisteth not in outward Prosperity, as we are Members of thy Church, we pray for the spiritual welfare of all Christian People, desiring, [**That it may please thee**] to make us truly happy in inward Grace, and [to give us] and all Christians [an Heart,] continually enclined [to Love] thee for thy Mercy and Goodness, as also to fear [and dread thee] for thy Majesty and Greatness: So that it may be
our

our delight to please thee, our care not to offend thee, and our endeavour constantly [and diligently to live after] the holy Rules of [thy Commandments,] the doing whereof is the joy of all that love and fear thy Name.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it, [Good Lord.]

§.XXV. And since thou hast appointed thy holy Word to feed the Souls of all that profess thy true Religion, we further pray, [That it may please thee,] the Author of every good gift, [to give unto all thy People,] who are within the pale of thy Church, [Increase] and proficiency in all kinds [of Grace] by the right use of the means, which thou hast instituted: Make them [to hear meekly] the reproofs of [thy Word] with resolutions to amend, and [to receive] the Instructions of [it with pure affections] and purposes to obey: So that they may all be seen to profit by it, [and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit,] which are Love, Joy, Peace, Long-suffering, Gentleness, Goodness, Faith, Meekness and Temperance. *Gal. v. 22, 23.*

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it, [Good Lord.]

§.XXVI. Nor is our Charity confined to those within the Church only, but we pray also for those that are without, desiring, [That it may please thee,] who wouldst have all men to be saved, and to come to the knowledge of the Truth, [to bring into the way of Truth] Infidels and Hereticks, Sectaries and Schismatics with [all such] poor mistaken Souls, [as have erred] by following their own fancies [and are de-
S
ved

bed] by the cunning of false Teachers, That these may all come to believe aright, and worship thee together with us, to our comfort and their own Salvation.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it,
[Good Lord.]

§.XXVII. But we must pray more especially for all the faithful Members of thy true Church Militant, who are listed under Christ's banner, and engaged in the Spiritual warfare: wherefore we desire, [That it may please thee] to have regard to their several Conditions and Necessities, and [to strengthen such as do stand] firm in their Principles and Practice: Lord, let them not fall into dangerous Opinions, or notorious Sin: [And] also we pray thee [to comfort] and cheer the minds, [and help] the Resolution of all [the weak-hearted,] whose doubts and fears have almost discouraged them, [and] also by a true Repentance [to raise up them that fall] into Heresy or any Iniquity through the suggestion of the Devil: [and finally,] because this Enemy is always troubling us, we beseech thee shortly [to beat down Satan under our feet,] giving us a compleat Victory over him and all his Temptations, that we may be crowned with the Crown of Life.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it,
[Good Lord.]

§.XXVIII. And since all thy People are liable to, and many of them do actually suffer by variety of outward Afflictions, we also pray, [That it may please thee,] who art the Father of Mercies, [to succour] and deliver, to [help] and relieve, to support [and comfort] by thy
Providence

Providence and thy Grace, those who are distressed in any kind, even [all that are in danger] of falling into any Evil, or in [necessity] for want of any good things, or in trouble, by reason of any manner of affliction [62 tribulation,] that none of them may sink under the burden of their distress.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it,
[Good Lord.]

§.XXIX. More particularly, we will mention in these our Prayers those Persons, whose Condition requires thy present and more peculiar assistance, [even [That it may please thee,] who knowest all the necessities of Mankind, [to preserve] from the many dangers to which they are liable [all that travail] or sail [by Land or by water] upon their lawful occasions: And to sustain [all women] in the Agonies, which they endure in [labouring of Child,] the sad fruits of the first Curse, and to heal [all sick Persons,] whatsoever their Sex, Condition or Distemper be; and to protect poor helpless Infants, [and young Children] from all the sad accidents, to which they are incident; [and also we pray thee [to shew thy pity upon all Prisoners] among our selves, and all slaves [and Captives] in barbarous Countries, that they may be restored to their Liberty again.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly [beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it,
[Good Lord.]

§.XXX. In like manner we recommend to thy Mercy those miserable Persons, that have none to help them in their Afflictions, desiring [That it may please thee,] who art the Father of the Fatherless, and the Husband

of the Widow [**to defend**] the Cause, secure the rights, [**and provide for**] the necessities of [**the fatherless Children,**] who have lost their dearest and best friend, [**and**] of the [**widows,**] whose defence is taken from them, do thou comfort them, O Lord, [**and all that**] like unto them [**are desolate,**] and destitute of friends and succour, or injured [**and oppressed**] by Evil Men, who take from them that little, which thou hast given them.

[We] all joyne in this Request also, and most humbly [**beseech thee to hear us,**] and to answer us in it, **[Good Lord.]**

S.XXXI. In short, since there is no man in the world, but needs thy Mercy upon many accounts, We, (who are in perfect Charity with all men,) do heartily pray, [**That it may please thee,**] who art loving to every man, [**to have mercy upon all men,**] whatsoever their Condition be, that their outward wants may be relieved here, and their Souls eternally saved hereafter.

[We] all joyne in this Request also, and most humbly [**beseech thee to hear us,**] and to answer us in it, **[Good Lord.]**

S.XXXII. And to shew, that we have no reserve in our Charity, nor secret evil-Will towards any man, We pray (as thou hast taught us) for our very Enemies desiring [**That it may please thee,**] before whom all, injurious Persons are to be judged, [**to forgive**] the grievous Sin of those, who without any just provocation are [**our Enemies,**] and hate us in their hearts, our [**Persecutors,**] that hurt us by their deeds, [**and**] our [**Slanders,**] which abuse us with their words: And although we have endured so much from all these, yet Lord we do not desire thee to punish them for it, but to convert them from it, [**and to turn their**] malicious **[hearts]**

[hearts] into an amicable temper, that they may not bring mischief upon us, nor Damnation upon themselves by persisting in such wicked courses.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly
[beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it,
[Good Lord.]

§.XXXIII. Finally, We must not forget our selves, and because we cannot subsist in this earthly Tabernacle without a constant supply of temporal blessings, We pray, [That it may please thee,] the Creator and Preserver of all things, first [to give] and make to grow, and then to keep [and preserve] from all harm, in order [to our use] of them, all sorts of [the kindly fruits of the Earth,] which thou hast given for our nourishment, [so that] they being ripened, and ready [in due time] by thy good Providence, [we may enjoy them] soberly and thankfully, and give thee the glory for them, from whom we have received them.

[We] all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly
[beseech thee to hear us,] and to answer us in it,
[Good Lord.]

§.XXXIV. But if we have all abundance, without thy Grace we shall be miserable at last, wherefore we pray withal for Spiritual blessings in order to our Souls good, desiring, [That it may please thee,] because we are all of us Sinners, [to give us] in the first place a sincere and [true Repentance] for our former offences against thee: And upon this Repentance we beseech thee [to forgive us all our Sins] and Commissions of Evil, all our [negligences] and Omissions of Good, as also the faults which we have run into by our Errors [and Ignorances] of our Duty in both kinds: And when our old scores are acquitted, that we may relapse no more, We pray thee [to endue us with] all sorts of [the grace of the

[**Holy Spirit,**] that we may be enabled thereby [**to amend our Lives**] and Actions [**according to**] the blessed directions of [**thy Holy Word,**] by which so long as we walk, we can never do amiss, because this Rule will guide us unto all Holiness in this World, and to all Happiness in the World to come.

¶ We all joyn in this Request also, and most humbly
[**beseech thee to hear us,**] and to answer us in it,
[**Good Lord.**]

§.XXXV. O [**Son of God,**] our only Mediator, **we beseech thee** in these great and necessary Supplications [**to hear us,**] and present them to thy Father for us.

O [**Son of God,**] our only Mediator, &c.

§.XXXVI. [O] blessed Jesus, who art the [**Lamb of God, that**] by the sacrifice of thy self [**takest away the Sins of the World,**] take away our Sins, that they may not hinder our Prayers.

Lord, [**Grant us**] the benefit of [**thy Peace,**] that thou hast made with thy precious blood.

[O] blessed Jesus, who art the [**Lamb of God,** &c. [**as before.**]

Lord, do thou [**Have mercy upon us**] in this our Misery.

§.XXXVII. [O] **Christ,** who art the anointed of the Father, [**hear us**] in these great and necessary Supplications.

[O] **Christ,** who art the anointed, &c. [**as before.**]

§.XXXVIII. O [**Lord,**] the of Father mercies, [**have mercy upon us,**] pity us, and forgive us.

O [**Lord,**] the Father, &c. [**as before.**]

O [**Christ,**] the Son of God [**have mercy upon us,**] pity us, and forgive us.

O [**Christ,**] the Son of God, &c. [**as before.**]

O [**Lord**]

O [Lord] God the Holy Ghost, [have mercy upon us,] pity us and forgive us.

O [Lord] God the Holy Ghost, &c. [as before.]

The Lord's Prayer in the Litany.

§.XXXIX. O God, whose Mercy to us sheweth thee to be [Our Father,] and thy mighty delivering of us declares thee to be the Supreme King, [which art] inthroned [in Heaven,] and rulest over all Creatures [blessed] and praised for ever [be thy Name,] for a'l thy Goodness towards us: Let [thy Kingdom] of glory [come] as soon as we are fit for it, and put an end to all our Troubles: Yet not our Will, but [thy Will be done,] whatsoever it be concerning us [in Earth,] whether for Prosperity or Adversity, let thy Will be the Disposer of us, [as it is] of the Holy Angels [in Heaven,] who chearfully submit unto it: Only [Give us] so much as is necessary for our temporal subsistence, [this day,] even [our daily Bread,] and we will be therewith content: But let thy principal care be about our Souls, [and forgive us] miserable Sinners all [our Trespases,] which bring these Calamities on us: Pardon us, Good Lord, even [as we forgive,] and now have prayed for [them, that Trespas against us] in thought, word or Deed: And when the former offences are forgiven, keep us from committing more: [And lead us not] by thy Providence or Permission [into] the danger of [temptation,] for alas, we are apt to fall; therefore leave us not, we beseech thee, to our Enemies Malice, or our own folly, [but deliver us from] doing any kind of [Evil] here, and from suffering for it here, or hereafter, [Amen.]

§. XL. Pr. We are very miserable, but we have deserved infinitely more, wherefore [**O Lord**] correct us gently, but [**deal not with us**] in this world [**after**] that severe manner, which [**our Sins**] have deserved, for then thou wilt bring us to nothing.

Ans. [**Neither**] do thou [**reward us**] in the world to come, [**after**] the Measure, that [**our Iniquities**] have merited, for then we shall be everlastingly condemned.

[**Let us**] now unite all our Devotions and [**pray.**]

§. XLI. [**O God,**] who art our most [**merciful Father,**] We make our moan to thee in our Distress, [**that despisest not the Sighing**] and the groans of such as be [**of a contrite heart**] for their Sins: [**For**] art thou wont to deny [**the desire**] and Request [**of such as be sorrowful**] by reason of their Calamities: We are now full of Penitence and Grief, oh therefore do thou [**mercifully assist**] us in presenting these [**our Prayers**] and Supplications, [**that we make before thee**] in thy House, both now and [**in all our troubles**] of mind, [**and Adversities**] of our outward Estate, [**whosoever they oppress us**]: Let our Litany now and always be acceptably offered up, [**and graciously hear us**] in every Part thereof; and then we do not doubt, but [**that those Evils**] of Sin and Misery, [**which the Craft and Subtilty of the Devil**] contriveth, [**and**] which the malice of any wicked [**Man worketh against us,**] and the welfare of our Souls and Bodies, shall [**be brought to nought,**] and never prevail to hurt us: Whatsoever their plots be, since thou seest them, O Lord, we will only pray, that by thy watchful care, [**and by thy Providence**] which thou [**of thy Goodness**] settest over us; [**they**] and all their designs [**may be**] so utterly [**dispersed,**]
and

and defeated, [that we,] who avow our selves to be [thy Servants,] quietly enjoying the Liberty of thy true Religion, and [being hurt by no Persecution] or Distress, [may evermore] use this our Peace and Freedom, to [give thanks] and publick Praise [to thee,] from whom our safety comes, and that [in thy Holy Church,] the place of thine especial presence, whither thy Protection grants us a happy and undisturbed Access. And all this we beg [through Jesus Christ] his Merit and Intercession, who is [our Lord] and only Saviour.

[O Lord,] We pray thee do not seem to disregard us, but [arise] to take our part, [help us] against our Enemies at present, [and deliver us] from them all at last, though not for our Merit, yet [for thy same sake,] for we are thy People.

§. XLII. *Pr.* We do the more confidently call upon thee, [O God,] because [we have heard with our Ears,] from several Records, [and our Fathers have told us] by Tradition, many wonderful Instances of [the noble works] of Wisdom and Power, [that thou dost] bring to pass, both [in their days] and remembrance, for their own Preservation, [and in the old time] for the deliverance of thy people in the Ages which were [before them], and thou art the same God still.

Wherefore, [O Lord,] be pleased now also to [arise,] take our part, and [help us] against our Enemies at present, [and deliver us] from them all at last, though not for our Merit, yet [for thine] own glory and [Honour,] since we are thy People.

§. XLIII. *Pr.* In Remembrance of former Mercies, and in hopes of the like to be shewed unto us, we do here sing [Glorie be] given [to the Father,] the Creator,
and

[and to the **Scn,**] the Redeemer, [and to the **Holy Ghost,** the Comforter, who joyn in effecting these Deliverances.

We adore and praise the Holy Trinity, [**As it was in the beginning**] of the world for the mercies of the first Ages, [**is now**] for those bestowed on this Generation, [**and ever shall be**] for those which after ages shall enjoy, even to the coming of that [**world,**] which is [**without end,**] where we shall altogether praise God for ever, [**Amen.**]

§.XLIV. Pr. We are in danger, but [**from**] the designs of all [**our Enemies**] spiritual and temporal, do thou [**defend us, O Christ,**] and then we shall be safe.

We are in Distress, but do thou [**Graciously look upon**] us, and regard us in [**our afflictions**], for the apprehension of thy favour will infinitely refresh us.

§.XLV. Pr. We are oppressed with grief, but do thou [**Pitifully,**] and with compassion [**behold the sorrows of our**] penfive and dejected [**hearts,**] and then we shall be comforted.

We are guilty of many offences, but do thou [**mercifully**] pardon and [**forgive**] all [**the Sins of**] us, who profess our selves to be [**thy People,**] and then our Consciences will be at Peace.

§.XLVI. Pr. We make many though imperfect Prayers in our trouble, O do thou [**favouzably**] excuse our failings, [**and with mercy hear**] these, and all [**our Prayers,**] and then we shall be delivered.

[**O**] thou, who didst take our nature upon thee, that thou mightest pity us, who art the [**Son of David,**] the promised Messiah, [**have mercy upon us**] in our Misery, and then we shall be relieved.

§.XLVII.

§.XLVII. Pr. We have none to fly unto in our Distress, but unto thee, our Redeemer, wherefore [**Both now**] in these, [**and ever**] hereafter in all other Supplications, which we shall have occasion to make before thee, [**vouchsafe to hear us,**] and answer us [**O Christ**], or else we shall be extremely desolate.

O do thou therefore of thy goodness [**Graciously hear us,**] and answer us, [**O Christ**], and again our necessity forceth us to beseech thee [**graciously**] to [**hear us,**] and to answer us, [**O Lord Christ,**] that our Prayers may not be in vain.

§.XLVIII. Pr. Finally, we entreat thee, [**O Lord,**] do thou deliver us, and [**let thy mercy be**] most eminently [**shewed upon us**] in our rescue from all our troubles.

O deal not with us, as we do deserve, but [**as we do**] desire and hope, since we [**put our trust**] in no other, but [**in thee,**] in whom none ever yet that trusted was disappointed or ashamed.

[**Let us**] once more unite all our Devotions and [**pray.**]

§.XLIX. [**We humbly beseech thee, O**] most gracious [**Father, mercifully**] to pardon, and with compassion [**to look upon**] the sad varieties of [**our infirmities,**] even the frailties of our Nature, the Errors of our Conversation, and the Miseries of our Condition: [**And for the glory of thy Name,**] which is most of all advanced by Acts of Mercy, be thou pleased to [**turn from us all those**] Temporal, Spiritual and Eternal [**evils, that we**] must needs confess We [**most righteously**] and justly [**have deserved**] to suffer

suffer from thy Hand : [And] yet, if we must be gently chastised for our good, we beseech thee [grant, that in all our troubles,] which fall on us by thy appointment, [we may put our whole trust, and] place our sole [confidence in thy Mercy,] bearing up nobly under them, in assured hopes that thou wilt help us out of them : [And] let no affliction deprive us, either of our Faith or our Piety, but make us [evermore] careful to obey, and to [serve thee in holiness and pureness of Living:] So shall we be bettered by our afflictions, and delivered out of them at the last [to thy Honour and Glory,] and our own Comfort and Peace : All this therefore we beg [through] the powerful Interest of [our only Mediator,] who presents our Prayers, [and] of our peculiar [Advocate,] who pleads our Cause, even [Jesus Christ our Lord,] by whom we hope to be accepted, [Amen,] so be it.

The Paraphrase of the Prayer of *S. Chrysostom*, and of the final Benediction, may be seen in the first Part.

PARTITION II.

OF THE OCCASIONAL PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS.

SECTION I.

Of the Occasional Prayers in general.

S.I.



HE usual Calamities which afflict the world are so exactly enumerated in the preceding Litany, and the common necessities of Mankind so orderly set down there, that there seems to be no need of any additional Prayers to compleat so perfect an

Office: Yet because the variety of the particulars allows them but a bare mention in that comprehensive Form: It hath seemed fit to enlarge our Petitions in some Instances, because there are some Evils so universal and so grievous to be born, that it is necessary they should be deprecated with a peculiar importunity, and some Mercies so exceeding needful at some times, that it is
not

not satisfactory enough to obscure our desires of them, among our general requests, but very requisite, that we should more solemnly petition for them in Forms proper to the several Occasions: Thus it seems to have been among the Jews; for that famous Prayer, which Solomon made at the Dedication of his Temple, makes mention of special Prayers to be made there, in time of War and Drought, Pestilence and Famine, 1 Kings viii.

(a) *Si belli terror
infremuerit, si mor-
borum pestifera vis
incubuerit, si alimenta
frugibus longa siccitas
denegaverit; ad
Deum confugitis.*
Laet. Inst. l. 2. cap. 1.

33, 35, and 37. v. And the Light of Nature taught the Gentiles, on such extraordinary occasions, to make extraordinary addresses to their Gods (a): So that the Christians are not to be thought less mindful of their own necessities.

And verily in the Greek Church there are very full and very proper Offices composed for times of Drought and Famine, times of War and Tumults, of Pestilence and Mortality, and upon occasion of Earthquakes also, a Judgment very frequent there, but rare in this part of the World, and therefore omitted among us. Now though these be not so ancient as the Litanick Supplications, yet they are very pious and proper, agreeing in many particulars with these of our own Church (as we shall remark hereafter). In the Western Missals there is a Collect and an Epistle and Gospel with some Responses upon every one of these Subjects, seldom agreeing with any of our Forms, which are the shortest of all, because they are not designed for a compleat Office, but appointed to be joyned to the Litany every day, while the occasion requires it, as a daily Monitor to us of some extraordinary necessity: But besides these daily Prayers, when any Judgment is become universal, and arrived to the height, it is the Custom of this Church, to set apart a solemn day of

of Humiliation, and then there is a complete Office drawn up for that occasion, and prescribed to all Congregations, whereas these brief Forms are daily used before and afterward, as the ordinary and constant remedy in such Cases: As to the several Prayers they have no dependence upon each other, nor are they to be said together, and therefore are not to be comprised in any general *Analysis*, but the Order in which they stand is this. *First*, here are Deprecations against those four great Judgments, wherewith God doth usually scourge a sinful People. I. Against Drought and Deluge. II. Against Famine and Dearth. III. Against War and Tumults. IV. Against Plague and Pestilence. *Secondly*, Here are Occasional Intercessions. I. For the Church upon the Ordination of Ministers. II. For the State in the Session of a Parliament. III. For all Mankind, especially the afflicted. IV. For Pardon of Sin, which is the cause of all Judgments: Of all which we shall so discourse, that whensoever any of these Occasions shall happen (and that is very frequently as to some of them) we may learn how to demeanour selves at those times, and also how to use those Forms with Understanding and Devotion.

SECTION II.

Of the Prayer for Rain.

§. I. **B**Efore we treat particularly of this Form, it may be very serviceable to our Devotions upon such an occasion to premise these four general Considerations concerning Drought and want of Rain. 1. That it is a very sad Judgment. 2. That God alone can deliver us from it. 3. That all people have used to apply themselves to him for relief in this Case. 4. That such Prayers have generally prevailed.

Confid. I. Want of Rain is a very grievous Judgment, it is threatned to the *Israelites* for their Disobedience, *Deut.* xxviii. 23. 24. And was very often severely executed upon them, as doth appear not only by the Historical part of Scripture, but by the frequent Complaints in the Prophets, who do in many places as elegantly describe, as passionately bewail, the sad effects thereof, *Jer.* xiv. 1, 2, — 6. *Joel* i. 18, 19, 20. *Haggai* i. 9, 10, 11, &c. And our own Nation hath so often smarted hereby, that our own Experience will help us to apprehend the great miseries that do attend it: It is very terrible to have our Heaven as Iron, and our Land hard as Brass, *Levit.* xxvi. 19. to behold the parched earth gaping with fruitless Chinks for lack of it's accustomed moisture, and not relieved scarce with the shadow of a Cloud, (*b*) to feel the hot and scorching breath of Winds, wrapt in Storms of dust; to see the rusty and withered face of the late verdant

(*b*) *Nullus imber scientis soli pulverem terfit, nulla supra aërantes campos saltem umbra nubium pependit. Quintil. Decia.*

dant Pastures, whose glories and gayety is all burnt up, and gone; the Seed is pined under the obdurate Clods the fruits of the Trees small and dwindling, the Summer wears the Livery of decaying Autumn; the Fish do thirst and dye, because the Rivers are dried up; the Cattel and all the Beasts of the field mourn and pant, running up and down to seek water, which can no where be found; the weary Husbandman sighs and shakes his head to see himself disappointed of his hopes, and likely to lose his Cost and his labour together; the fainting Labourer and the languishing Traveller are almost melted in their own sweat, and can find no other moisture to allay their Thirst; the poor Children return from the deceitful Pits with empty Pitchers being forced, alas! to drink their own tears (c), *Jer. xiv.*

3. And if so sad a Judgment should long continue, it would cause a general desolation, and end in the destruction of man and Beast, as it had like to have done in that Triennial Drought in the time of *Abah*, *1 Kings xviii. 5.* *James v. 17.*

Which was so dreadful and universal, that the Heathen Writers took notice of it (d). This hath made

the strongest Forts to yield, and brought the most formidable Armies to great Distress, as the sacred Records do shew us, *2 Kings iii. 9.* and the Histories of the *Grecian* and *Roman* Expeditions do abundantly declare. This hath turned the most flourishing Countries into Wilderness and desolation, and would do the like to ours, if God should withhold the Clouds: So that we have great reason to fear when this Calamity is upon us, and to pray heartily it may not rise to such extremities.

T

Confid. II.

(c) *Venerunt juvenes
pocula noti*

*Quærentes putei, lym-
phæque fugit,*

*Et vasis vacuis testæ
revivunt*

*Fletus hæc, proprios o-
re bibentes.*

Hymn. Ambros. in
siccitate. Tom. v.

(d) Joseph. Anti-
tiq. lib. 8. cap. 13.

Confid. II. God alone can bestow Rain upon us, for it is one of his peculiar Titles in Holy Scripture, that *He giveth Rain*, Job v.10. Psalm lxxv. 10. and cxlvii.8. Mat. v.45. And the Rabbins truly observe, *That Rain is one of those things wherein the Power and Providence of God most eminently doth appear*: wherefore they say, *there*

(e) *Tres claves non traduntur in manus ullius legati, Ventris, pluvie, & resurrectionis.* Talm. Tract. San.

are are three Keys, of the Womb, the Clouds, and the Grave, which never were intrusted in the hand of any

Servant (e). For God reserveth the power of giving Children, Rain, and of the Resurrection, as his peculiar Prerogative. Maimonides tells us indeed, that *the Devil and his Idolatrous Priests had perswaded the People, that it was because they worshipped him, that the Rain descended, the trees bore fruit, and the Earth yielded it's Encrease*: And therefore it

(f) Maimon. Mor. Nevoch. p.3.c.30.

is likely, that S. Paul was so careful to teach the Idolatrous Asiatics, that it was the true God,

which gave them Rain from Heaven, and fruitful Seasons, Acts xiv.17. calling this *his Witness*, that is, That act which gives Testimony, as well to his Omnipotence, as his providential Care: For nothing below an Almighty Providence can extract so vast a Mass of Waters out of the dry dust and parched Earth, and afterwards hang these in the thin and airy bosom of a Cloud, and finally conduct and order them to fall when, and where, he pleaseth. It is confessed, that second Causes do concur, but 'tis only in Subordination to God, who is the first, without whose appointment none of these can help us: So that they, who look no higher than the influence of the Sun, the configuration of the Stars, the Changes of the Moon, and the Alterations of the Wind, do deserve to be punished with disappointment: As it

was

was in the time of S. Ambrose, who takes notice, that the People in his time in want of Rain, promised themselves showers at the Change of the Moon, and failed of their Expectation: *I was very glad (saith he) that there was no Rain, till it was given upon the Prayers of the Church, that you might learn not to seek for Rain from the change of the Moon, but from the Providence and Mercy of the Creator (g);* which is a good Memento for us also, who are so taken up with second Causes, that we often forget the first.

(g) S. Amb. Hexameron. l. 4. c. 8.

Consid. III. **All Nations** have sought to God for help herein: The Scriptures do manifestly witness this concerning the Jews, as hath been observed from Solomon's Prayer, 1 Kings viii. 35. And is further manifest from Jehoshaphat's enquiring for a Prophet of the Lord, when the Armies were in great Distress for Water, 2 Kings iii. 11. As also from Elijah's going up to Mount Carmel to pray for Rain, 1 Kings xviii. 42. Which History was either translated into, or else imitated by, Greece; for Clemens Alex. relates out of their Authors, *That when the Grecians were afflicted with a tedious drought, and consulted the Pythian Oracle, it was told them they must use the Prayers of one Æacus, who ascending into a Mountain prayed for Rain, and prevailed.* Strom. lib. 6.

And Marcus Antonius gives us the Athenian Form, used in time of Drought for that Common-wealth, *Let it Rain, O sweet Jupiter, let it rain upon the Tillage, and the Pastures of the Athenians (h).* As for the Roman Custom it is sufficiently known, that they had solemn Sacrifices, and Suppli-

(h) Εὐχὴ Ἀθην-
ναίων, ὅτι τσον, ὅσον, ὅ-
σους Ζεὺς, κατὰ τῆς
ἀρούρας τῶν Ἀθη-
ναίων, καὶ τῶν πεδίο-
ν. ad seipsum l. 5.
§. 7.

(i) *Cum ab imbris æstivæ & hibernæ suspendunt, & annus in cura est vos quidem quotidie pasti— Aquilicia Fovi immolatis, Nidipedæstia populo denunciatis, Cœlum apud Capitolium queritis.* Tertul. A-pol. cap. 40.

they had moved God to have Mercy. id. ibid. So that it is evident, that Jews, Gentiles and Christians, though different in their several Rites, yet were all led by the same Light of Reason and Common Prudence to seek to him they worshiped for a supply of Rain, when ever they had a want thereof.

Consid. IV. This course hath usually been successful; so St. James observes in the Case of *Elijah*, James v. 16. and as the Event declared in the former Examples. But no Prayers were ever so prevalent, as those of the Christians: for although the malicious Heathens were wont to impute all their Calamities, particularly their want of

¶ (k) *Fluvia deficit causa Christiani nominis.* Aug. Civ. Dei l. 1.

one drop from Heaven, the Christians were so constantly successful, that one of that Age challengeth them

(l) *Quando non geniculattonibus & jejunationibus nostris, etiam siccitates sunt depulse?* Tert. ad Scapul. cap. 4.

Rain, to the Christian Religion (k), it pleased God wonderfully to confute them, for when all their Gentile Superstitions could not obtain

to shew, when ever the Christian Supplications and Litanies in this Case had failed (l). *Eusebius* gives us one illustrious Instance of a Christian Legion, which fought under *Marcus Aurelius* in his German Wars, and when the whole Army

was

was like to perish with thirst, they by their Prayers obtained Rain for the Imperial forces, and thunder which destroyed the Enemies, whereupon they were called the Thundering Legion ever after. *Euseb. hist. Eccl. l. 5. cap. 5.* And it is remembered concerning our Country-woman, the devout *Helena*, mother of *Constantine*, that she by her Prayers procured Rain in the Isle of *Crete*, which was almost wholly desolate, for that it had wanted Rain 36 years before. We shall add no more Examples, for these are sufficient to encourage us to seek to our God with great Devotion, whenever we are in like Distress, especially since we have so excellent a Form to do it in, of which we will now particularly treat.

2. The Analysis of the Prayer for Rain.

§.II. This Prayer hath three Parts	1. The ground of this Request	1. God's gracious Nature	{	O God, Heavely Father
		1. By whom he made it	{	who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised
		2. His faithful Promise, noting	{	To all them that seek thy Kingdom, and the Righteousness thereof,
	2. The Request itself, shewing	2. To whom	{	All things necessary to their bodily Sustainance,
		3. Concerning what things	{	
		1. Why we ask	{	Send us we beseech thee in this our necessity
		2. What we ask for	{	Such moderate Rain and Showers,
	3. The ends in making it	1. Our owne benefit	{	That we may receive the fruits of the Earth, to our Comfort
		2. The Glory of God	{	And to thy Honour, through JESUS CHRIST our Lord, Amen.
			{	

A Practical Discourse upon this Prayer.

S. III. **G**od, Heavenly Father, who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them, that seek thy Kingdom and the Righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily Sustenance.]

Whensoever we want Rain from Heaven, we ought to look beyond the Clouds, and remember we have a Father, who dwells in the Heaven of Heavens infinitely above these lower Regions, who commands the clouds at his pleasure. Our Saviour had taught us in his blessed Prayer, to ask **our daily Bread** from Our Father, which is in Heaven, *Mat. vi. 11.* And a little after speaking of meat and drink and rayment he adds, *ver. 32.* *For your Heavenly Father knoweth, that you have need of all these things;* upon which he adviseth us, *ver. 33.* *To seek first the Kingdom of Heaven, and the Righteousness thereof, and then all these things shall be added unto us:* Which shews us the Divine Fountain from whence this first Part of the Prayer is derived. Hence we learned to call God **our Heavenly Father**, and here it is, where by his Son Jesus Christ he made this gracious Promise, which we most fitly lay as the Foundation of this request. Our blessed Saviour in that divine Sermon forbids us to disturb our Piety with too solicitous a Care for earthly conveniencies, and promiseth, that (if we make it our principal endeavour to be holy and righteous here, in order to the happiness of another world) we shall certainly be supplied with all necessities, with food and rayment, and all such things as are needful to the body, or (as our Church here paraphraseth it) with **all things necessary to our bodily Sustenance:** *He that*

(m) Ὅς ἐν ζυ-
τῇ τὰ πνευματικά,
προστίθεται τέτα-
ρτὸν τὰ σωματικά κα-
τὰ φιλοτιμίαν Θεῷ
in loc.

seeketh (saith Theophilaῖ (m))
Spiritual things, shall have bodily
Conveniencies added to his reward,
out of the bounty of Almighty God ;
he shall have eternal felicity in the
end, but these shall be added into
the bargain. Now this Promise we

apply to our own selves : for although we are at this
time in great fear and trouble, and have perhaps suffered
much loss by this excessive Drought, yet we have in the
first place been seeking for spiritual things, we have pray-
ed for a part in the Kingdom of Heaven, and desired to
be endued with the Righteousness thereof, and I hope,
we have in the time of these Devotions wholly forgot
and laid aside all our earthly Cares and Fears ; so that
now we may justly plead this promise, and after we have
given the precedence to heavenly things, we may pray
for Rain, which is so necessary to our **bodily Suffer-**
ing. We have had the food of our Souls in hearing
of God's Word, therefore we may pray (with the Greek

Church) for bodily Succours also
to be added thereunto (n). And
verily since we are flesh, and not
only Spirit, it is impossible but that
our doubts and fears, losses and
wants as to outward things should
be some disturbance to our Minds,
and give some little Check to our
pursuit of nobler things, so that we
may be allowed to beg for the Re-
moval of these Grievances and
temporal Pressures, to the end, that
we may more steddily, and more
vigorously seek for Heavenly and
Eternal blessings (as the (o) Western
Church

(n) Δὲ ἐν τοῖς
αἰτήσιν ἡμῶν, Δέσ-
ποτα, σὺν τῇ πνευ-
ματικῇ τροφῇ, καὶ τῇ
ἀναγκῇ τῆ σώ-
ματος. Enc. Offic.
in siccit.

(o) Pluviam nobis
iritur congruentem, ut
presentibus sufficiamus s. i-
ritualia fiducia ut
appetamus. Miss. pro
pluv. sec. usq. Ebor.

Church use to pray). It is our Duty, and our desire it may be, to seek God's Kingdom with fixed and uninterrupted endeavours, but when we are scorched with heat without, and parched with thirst within, when we behold the fruits of our labours fail, and the hopes of our flocks and herd pine and languish, it is somewhat of discouragement; and therefore that we may more diligently seek, and more speedily attain the end, let us crave necessities by the way; provided it be but (as here) in the last place, and with respect to some further good. But as for those brutish fots, who ask nothing else, or nothing heartily, but what conduceth to their outward welfare, who care not how barren their Souls be, so their Land be fruitful, and if they can have rain care not, whether they have Grace or no; Such as these have no right in this Promise, because they seek not the best things in the first place, and are not only like those grosser Heathens (p), of whom our Savionr speaks. *Mat. vi. 32.* but even like the beasts that perish, who look no higher, nor seek no further than for to satiate their Hunger and Thirst. But let us remember, we have a Promise, made by God, which cannot lye, and published by Jesus, in whom all the promises are yea, and *Amen*, that, if Rain be needful for our bodily Sustenance, we shall surely have it, if we first do seek the best things. And let this engage us to be pious and patient, to be devout and earnest in all our Prayers as well as in this; for the more fervently we have prayed for Spirituals, the more readily we shall be heard for Temporals afterwards; and though the wants of our outward Man may smart more than those of our inward, yet these are more grievous in themselves, and more dangerous in their consequences;
for

(p) *Prima ferè veta
& cur&is notissima
templis,
Divitiæ ut crescant--
Hoc recto vultu, solum
hoc & pallidus op-
tas.*
Juv. Sat. x.

for our Souls are the better, and the nobler part, and ought to be our first and chiefest care, and when we desire our Souls welfare first, we begin at the right end, and take the wisest course to obtain any earthly blessing, of which we stand in need.

§.IV. Send us we beseech thee, in this our necessity such moderate rain and Showers.]

Having laid so sure a foundation, we now build a particular request upon it, *viz.* for Rain, which is one of those things, that at this time is most of all necessary for our bodily Sustenance; and we make this Petition to him, *who covereth the Heaven with Clouds, and prepareth rain for the Earth*, Psal. cxlvii. 8. to him that only can help us, for the Rain serves no other Lord. And the Motive which stirreth up us to ask, and will engage him to grant our Petition is, our great necessity. We do not boldly challenge this blessing, as if we had deserved it; but humbly *beseech* him for it, because we do extremely need it: We have wanted it long, and suffered much by the defect thereof; the Earth mourns, the birds of the air droop, the beasts of the field groan, and all men are dejected, we feel much, and we fear more Evil, if this grievous Drought continue. So long as the Calamity was tolerable, we did not complain (for this Prayer ought not to be used upon a slight occasion) but now that the Judgment continues, and our miseries encrease, and utter ruine seems to threaten us, now it is time to be importunate: We should not trouble the Majesty of Heaven with a trifling Complaint; but when we have a great and just occasion, then our earnestness must be proportionable to our necessity: And that a very fervent Prayer is needful to obtain Rain in time of extreme Drought, we may learn from *Elijah*; for the History informs us of the Posture of his body, 1 Kings xviii. 42.

That

That he not only kneeled, but that he bowed down his head to the ground, touching his very knees with it, not only to take him off from all other objects, but to express his humility, and the earnestness of his desires: And as to the Devotion of his Mind, *S. James* instructs us, that it was an *efficacious, fervent Prayer*, *James v. 16.* So that if our Prayers for Rain were as earnest, I am persuaded our success would be as great, and we must impute our not prevailing to the indifferency and easiness of our Petitions, and to our want of a due apprehension of the dreadful effects which this Drought may produce among us. But here we must note, it is *moderate Rain*, which we ask for, and therefore we must be prudent as well as fervent; for if we be impatient of Drought, and murmur at him that sends it, he often punisheth us with a Deluge, and that changeth the Scene, but carries on the Sorrow; it alters the Judgment, but continues our Misery. Learn we therefore from this Form to beg only so much Rain and Showers, as the Earth and the Season requires; so much as may satiate, not overflow the weary and gasping fields. We must pray, that he who gives us Rain may give it in Mercy, and that his Wisdom may proportion it, as well as his Goodness bestow it, so that what is in it self an excellent blessing, may not by our Sins, or our folly be turned into a Curse, and then we shall really be comforted thereby.

S. V. *That we may receive the fruits of the Earth, to our Comfort, and to thy Honour through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.*

The Request, that we have now made, is recommended not only by our necessity, but also by those ends, which we propound to our selves in the obtaining thereof. The first and general end is in order to our receiving

ving the fruits of the Earth, which are in danger to be lost for want of seasonable showers : for Rain is the means, which God useth, to make the Grass and Corn, the fruits and productions of the Earth, to spring and grow, to flourish and ripen into such a perfection, as may fit them for our use : whence the Jews call Rain

(q) Ἐὰν τὸ
μή σὺ διὰ τῶν ἐ-
κκεσίων σου ὀμβρῶν
δόνῃς χερσὶότητα, ἢ
τῇ ἡμῶν ἐ δόσῃς ᾗ
καὶ πλεοναυτῆς· Eu-
chol.

The Husband of the Earth, and the Eastern Church says, *unless, O Lord, thou shewest thy bounty by sending a gracious Rain, our Land will not yield it's fruit* (q). The second, and more particular ends are depending on this: for if we can by means of Rain obtain such plenty, it will tend, *First to our comfort*, for both

Man and Beast are relieved by these good things, and in the abundance of them we have great content. But that is not all we must design, but *secondly*, we resolve this our plenty shall advance his *Honour* : for we will receive all these blessings as from his hand, and of his free bounty, we will bless and praise him for them, and use them soberly to enable us to serve him, not luxuriously so as to pamper us, and make us rebel against him. And truly, the usual cause why we now want Rain, is because when God hath given us Rain and fruitful Seasons in former times, we have grown wanton and proud, unthankful and intemperate, because we have abused God's name with his own gifts, and wounded his glory with weapons formed out of his kindnesses: therefore if we would have showers and plenty restored, we must promise we will use them better than we have done; and if we now sincerely intend, and afterward faithfully perform this, we shall not fail to procure Rain in this our need, especially, since we ask it, *through Jesus Christ our Lord*. Amen.

The

The Paraphrase of the Prayer for Rain.

God, our Heavenly Father,] who dwellest above, and commandest over the Clouds, thou art he who hast sustained us all our Lives long, and [who by thy Son Jesus Christ] in the Holy Gospel [hast promised,] as an Encouragement [to all them that seek] in the first and chiefest place [thy Kingdom] of Heaven, [and the Righteousness,] that leads to the enjoyment [thereof,] That besides the eternal Happiness which they seek, thou wilt over and above give unto them [all things,] which shall be [necessary to their bodily Sustenance:] We who have been hitherto seeking Heavenly things, being encouraged by this Promise, do ask for Earthly blessings also. And Lord do thou hear us, and [send us, we beseech thee] of thy great pity [in this our necessity,] now the Earth mourns, the Creatures complain, and we are brought to great extremity, [such moderate Rain, and] refreshing [Showers] to relieve us, [That we may] in due time [receiue the fruits of the Earth] now in danger to be lost for lack of moisture. And if it shall please thee to give us plenty of them [to our comfort:] We resolve we will use that plenty to thy Glory [and to thy Honour.] Grant us this Request therefore [Through Jesus Christ] his Intercession, who is [our Lord,] and only Saviour, [Amen.]

SECTION III.

Of the Prayer for Fair-weather.

§.1. **T**Hese two Judgments, the want and the excess of Rain, though they are contrary in their Natures, yet they do agree to produce the same effect, viz. Dearth and Famine, and upon that account are equally to be deprecated. Nevertheless there are some parts of the World, which are more lyable to the one than to the other: In the more Eastern and Southern Regions, they are most commonly oppressed with Drought; in *Ægypt* it scarce ever rains at all, as is attested by Scripture, *Zach. xiv. 18.* As well as by other Writings

(r) Herodot. l. 3.
Plin. l. 5. c. 9.

Ægyptus sine nube ferax —

Claud. item ap. Luc.

Terra suis contenta bonis, non indiga Meris

Aut Jovis —

(s) *Excute Nisan, si descendunt imbres, signum est maledictionis. R. R.*

Nunquam infine mensis Junii, aut in Julio, — pluvias in Judæa vidimus. Hieron. in Amos 4.

(r): In *Judæa* it was accounted a Miracle to see Rain all the Months of Harvest, 1 *Sam. xii. 17.*

(s). And at all other times the Plague of immoderate Rain was seldom known there; the Cause of Famine in all those Countries, being generally for lack of Rain: for as S.

Hierom, an Eye-witness, affirms, *they do there depend much in Summer on Cisterns and Pits of water, so that if they should fail, they would be in danger to dy for Thirst.* And this is the Reason, why we find so few Complaints in Scripture of excess, and so many of want of Rain;

and also upon this account the Eastern Church hath no peculiar Office for Fair-weather, because they had scarce ever any need to pray for it. But

in

Sect. III. The Prayer for Fair-weather. 287

in the more Westerly and Northern Climates, Floods and excessive Rain are far more frequent and more mischievous than Drought; and therefore in the Western Church there is an Office *pro serenitate*, and a most elegant Prayer in Verse bearing the same Inscription in *S. Ambrose* his Works, *Tom. 5.* By which Examples the Church of *England* made this Prayer. And doubtless if we either consult the Records of our own Memory, or the publick Chronicles (*t*), and Histories of our own Country, we shall find, that this Nation hath suffered more, and more grievous Dearth by reason of long and violent Rains, than upon any other accounts whatsoever; which shews what reason the Church had for composing this excellent Form, and what Cause we have to use it with great Devotion, whensoever there is occasion. For our help wherein, let us more particularly consider:

I. The Miseries, which attend this Judgment of excess of Rain. This was the means, which God once chose to express the highest Anger, that ever he shewed against the Sons of Men; for by this he destroyed the old World. And though it never since arrived to that height, yet in those degrees, in which we feel it, it is *First*, very uncomfortable to see the Heavens clothed in a sable Mantle, to want the light of the Sun by day, and of the Moon and Stars by night (*u*), *Acts xxvii. 20.* To have the Clouds weeping over our heads, the Earth swimming under our feet, the furious Cata-racts of impetuous Waters roaring on every side of us, scorning their old Channels, and bearing down all before them; who can behold this without

(*t*) *Vid.* Stow and Hollinshead, &c. In the 5th. of *K. Henry V.* the 2^d. of *K. Rich. III.* the 5th. of *Qu. Mary.*

(*u*) *Obduxêre polum
nubila cœli
Absconduntque diem
fugato sole.
Amb. Hyman. pro se-
ren.*

288 The Prayer for Fair-weather. Part.II.

without fear and sadness? Which usually is writ on every Man's face but the bold and merry Sinners, who is the Cauſer of the Calamity. *Secondly*, it cauſeth great Devaſtation and many Loſſes, both to the publick and to private Perſons, eſpecially if it happen (as uſually it doth) in either Spring or Autumn: For in the Spring it hinders the production or the flouriſhing of thoſe things that grow of themſelves: and for that which is to be ſown, it hinders the Preparation of the Ground for it; or waſhes away the ſeed 'ere it have taken root; or elſe rots it under the Clods, and deſtroys the hopes and provisions for another year. Hence it was, that the univerſal Deluge came in the ſecond Month, that is, in the Spring-time (ſaith *S. Ambroſe*) when all things ſhould have germinated (*w*), *Gen.vii.11.*

(w) *Secundum
menſem vernieſſe tem-
poris non ambi-
tur — Tunc ergo
fecit Diluvium. Amb.
in Gen.vii.11.*

That they might be puniſhed in their abundance, which they had before abuſed to luxury and exceſs. Again, if it be in Harveſt, it is rather worſe, becauſe the fruits of the Earth were then almoſt at the point of maturity, and the diſappointment of our hope is more grievous, when the fruition is ſo near. It is a ſad Spectacle to the poor Country-man to behold

(x) *Flentes Agricola
Culta relinquit;
Spectant naufragium
triſte laboris;
Meſſis læta natant ſe-
mina. Amb.*

the fodder of his Cattel, and the food of his Family, his pains and his care, his coſt and expectations all ſwept away at once (*x*), and himſelf no way able to retrieve them. And the whole Nation ought to be concerned, leſt this prove like that ſweeping Rain (which *Solomon* ſpeaks of) that leaveth no food, *Prov.xxviii.3.* To this may be added the infinite Loſſes, occaſioned by the violence of this raging Element, when once broke looſe, tearing down

SECT. III. The Prayer for Fair-weather. 289

down banks and Ramparts, Walls and Bridges, yea overwhelming Houses and Towns, to the ruine of many poor Families in divers places, and also how it drowns many Sheep and Oxen with such like helpless and profitable Creatures, as can make no resistance against the furies thereof. *Lastly*, it occasions the Death of many Men also, for while the floods prevail, they besiege those whose Habitations are more depressed, whereby some of them are cut off from all possibility of succour, and reduced to the sad Choice either to drown or starve: And many poor Travellers, whose urgent affairs make them bold to assay the untryed Floods are swallowed up in the Waves, and end their journeys and their Lives together. Nor is all the danger over when the waters cease, for after much Rain and great Inundations, corrupted Air and great Mortality frequently doth ensue, and those who escaped the waters may fall by this unseen Dart.

II. Therefore having well weighed all these aggravating Circumstances, let us consider what Remedy there is in this Case. Certain it is, that no Humane Power can stay the Clouds. It is God alone can make the Rain to cease, as he only makes it to begin, for he is the great Creator of this vast unruly Element, and he is the Lord of it. In vain do we call upon the Clouds to drop no more, or upon the Waves to stop their Course, they are deaf to us, but they know their Makers, and their Masters Voice (y). The Father made the Red Sea divide it self, and caused *Jordan* to run back and review it's own Fountain: The Son walked upon the Waters, and made the Winds and the Sea obey him: The Spirit of God brought the primitive Waters into their several Receptracles, and when in the general Deluge they had

(y) 'Οὐδὲ τῶν
υδάτων ἢ ζύσης τῆς
αὐτῆς ποιότητος, ἐ-
πιγνώσκει τὴν ἐξου-
σίαν Δεσπότου Εὐ-
χολ.

broken loose ; it was not a ~~Wind~~ (as we read) but **the Spirit of God** (as the Original often signifies) which

(2) Vulg. Lat.
Spiritus: Spiritus igitur virtute invisibili diluvium illud representum esse non dubium est ; celesti operatione non statu. S. Amb. de Noë cap.16.

brought ~~the~~ Waters again into their own place (2), as *S. Ambrose* doth declare : It is God alone can help us, for *he sitteth as King above the water-flood, Psal.xxix.10.* On him *Moses* called, when the Land of *Egypt* was in Distress, *Exod. ix.33.* To him *Samuel* made his Prayer, when the *Israelites* were terrified

by this Judgment, *1 Sam.xii.19.* And they both prevailed with Almighty God to stay his Hand : Wherefore when we want fair Weather, and suffer by long and violent Showres, we must apply our selves to God also, and beseech him with great importunity, because he only can relieve us, and if he do not hear us, our Case is very sad. Our only Care is to bring a devout heart, for we have an excellent Form made ready to our hands, as will appear by the subsequent Table.

The Analysis of the Prayer for Fair-weather.

S. 2. This Prayer hath three Parts		1. A Commemoration of	God's Justice to the old World	{	O Almighty Lord God, who for the sin of Man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons
			His Mercy and promise to this		And afterward of thy great Mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again,
		2 A Confession of	1. Our Sin committed	{	We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our Iniquities
			2. Our punishment deserved		Have worthily deserved a Plague of rain and waters,
		1. The Condition of it.	2. The matter of it	{	Yet upon our true Repentance
					Thou wilt send us such weather,
		3. A Petition for redress containing	1. Our Temporal good	{	As that we may receive the fruits of the Earth in due season,
			2. Our Spiritual benefit by		And learn both by thy Punishment to amend our Lives,
		3 The ends why we make it	1. God's Justice	{	And for thy Clemency to give thee praise and glory through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.
			2. And by his mercy		

A Practical Discourse on this Prayer.

S. III. **D** Almighty Lord God, who for the Sin of Man didst once drown all the world, except eight Persons, and afterward of thy great Mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again.]

In every excessive Rain we have a little Emblem of the Universal Flood, and what was then inflicted on all the habitable World is now in lesser degrees poured upon some particular places and persons, so that it may very well bring to our Minds that dreadful Devastation. And upon this Account the *Roman* Office takes the Lesson in time of immoderate Rain out of *Genesis* in the

History of *Noah's Flood* (a), and the *Greek Church* also mentions it more than once (b), and we have put it in the Front of this Prayer very fitly: For the Cause of this Judgment is the very same with that which caused the Flood, even **Sin**. The violence and injustice, the wantonness and luxury of the old World, brought the Deluge on them,

(a) Missal. secundum Ebor. Gen. ix.

(b) Σὺ εἶ ὁ δὴ τὴν ἀμαρτίαν τῶν ἐπὶ τῷ Νῶε ἀνθρώπων πῦρος ἀβύσσου πῦρος — &c.
Euchol. p. 779.

Gen. 6.2, 3. &c. Their Souls were drowned in a Flood of Wickedness, before the Waters swallowed them up: And are we more innocent? Our Iniquities are as many, and as great as theirs, and it is more God's mercy than our merits, that our punishment is less: And yet it begins in the same manner, and if it should continue would reduce us to the same extremities: so that we may very well fear and tremble, when we call to mind, how the very Heavens seemed to dissolve into Water, and

Sect. III. The Prayer for Fair-weather. 293

and pour themselves out from above, and the vast Ocean scorned it's old limits, and with irresistible violence broke in upon them; and this till all the fruits of the Earth were destroyed, and its beauties lost under the foldings of this watry Mantle, till all the Towns and Cities were overwhelmed, their loftiest Pinnacles being scarce able to witness where their place had been; no Tree so high, no Mountain so lofty, no Fort so strong, as to secure those who in vain fled unto them. In vain both Men and Beasts do strive which longest should avoid their unavoidable ruine: for the rolling Waves pursue them, and at last devour those who were almost slain with their own Fears before. All which ought to bring us to a serious Repentance, especially when the same Rod is shaken over us; and to that end it is mentioned here, that we may remember and fear, least the like befall us. I know it will be alledged, that we are in no danger of such a Destruction, because God hath promised *never to destroy the Earth so again*, Gen. viii. 21. And hath made the *Rain-bow* a Sacramental Token of this Covenant, Gen. ix. 15, 16. I answer, this is most true, and therefore also it is recorded in this Prayer, that as the Judgment doth humble us, which was shewed on the old World, the Mercy which is promised to this, may revive us; but this is mentioned not to make us presume, but to keep us from despair. Nor must we so mistake our selves, or misconstrue the Divine Promise, as if no part of the World should ever be destroyed with a Flood afterward: for *Greece* alone hath been twice since almost wholly overwhelmed in those Floods of *Ogyges* and *Deucalion*. And if those be doubted of, as related by the Poets, *Paulus Diaconus* tells us, that in the days of *Mauritius*, the Emperor, *There was a Flood in the borders of the Venetians and Ligurians, and other Regions of Italy, such as it was believed had not been seen*

since the days of Noah, Houses and Villages were turned into Lakes, and very many both Men and Beasts were destroyed, High-ways were obliterated,&c. Hist.lib. 18. And many other Histories do assure us, that Islands, Towns and Cities, and part of several Countries have been drowned by Floods, or swallowed by the Sea ; so that no particular place or person can plead an Exemption from this Judgment upon the Account of this Promise, which was made with reference to the whole World ; and therefore we ought to remember the sad Deluge with serious thoughts, and trusting alone in God's **great mercy**, let us beseech him to spare us from the like, and desire him not to make our Country, nor our Vicinage to be a sad Instance of his Justice, but to give us our Summer and Winter, our Seed-time and Harvest in their due season.

S.IV. **WE** humbly beseech thee, that (although we for our Iniquities have worthily deserved a plague of Rain and Waters, yet) upon our true Repentance, thou wilt send us such weather, that we may receive the fruits of the Earth in due Season.

When these Considerations have made us sensible of the Evil, and desirous of Deliverance, we are then rightly disposed to pray for a Cessation of this Plague of waters, and a return of better weather : These Meditations of the Flood will make us desire, as St. Ambrose his Hymn saith, *That God will send the Holy Dove, bearing the Branch of peaceful Olive, to signifye by it's gracious flight, that these Floods shall be ablated from off the Earth,* pro seren.p.355. And when we would petition for this Mercy, our own Form is so excellently contrived, that besides the desire of Fair-weather, there is expressed

Sect. II. The Prayer for Fair-weather. 295

pressed, I. A Confession of Sin, and II. A Declaration of our Repentance; which two if they be as sincerely performed, as they are plainly prescribed, will be as the Wings to this Petition, enabling it to fly as high as the Throne of Grace, and there is no question but it will prevail. First, then let us confess, **That we have justly deserved this Plague of Rain and Waters for our Iniquities:** for otherwise our Complaints of our misery would be Accusations of his Justice, and seem to asperse him with too great severity: but when we confess we have deserved all that we suffer, we do clear him and take all the blame upon our selves. He is merciful, and would spare us, but we are wicked and force him to punish us. We do so often abuse the fruits of the Earth by Luxury and Excess, that we constrain him sometimes to destroy them or withhold them, merely to let us smart for our former Riot. Sin was the

Cause of the great Flood in *Noah's* time (c), and is the Cause of this we now fear or feel. But the Sins of this Generation are greater than those of the old World, and yet the

(c) *Prior Diluvium
pertulit Aetas,
Ut mundaret aqua
crimina Terræ.*

Amb. by mn. ut sup

Punishment is far less; so that we may very truly say, that our Iniquities have deserved much more. The *Jews* in *Jeremiah's* time were to confess, that their Sins had withheld the appointed weeks of Harvest, *Jer. v. 25*. And the *Israelites* in *Samuel's* days did acknowledg to God and to *Samuel*, that they had sinned, before the Holy Man could pray acceptably for them, *1 Sam. xii. 19*. These Judgments are many times sent on purpose to bring us to see our Sins, and therefore we cannot expect they will be recalled, till they have done their Errand, and brought us to confess our Iniquities and Evil-doings. But some will say, if we suffer justly, why then do we complain? or how can we ask Deliverance?

296 **The Prayer for Fair-weather. Part. II.**

I answer, we do not murmur, only (as Nature teacheth) we desire Relief, yet withal we beg it with such Circumstances as cannot displease him, of whom we ask it. ~~We beseech~~ him indeed earnestly to send us better Weather, yet withal we do it **humbly**, and acknowledge we deserve that which we now suffer. We crave redress, but it is upon those Terms on which God hath promised this and all Blessings, even **upon our true Repentance**, which is the second particular. II. The Declaration of our Repentance: It is a very proper season for Repentance, when God is chastising us for our Sins, if our own Sufferings and the Calamities of all round about us will not make us relent, what can melt us? We are desperately in Love with our Sins, when we will not part with them, whatsoever we endure for their sakes; Almighty God is correcting us for our offences, and can we think he will cease his Correction, if we

(P) *Scelerum plagis
erescunt, ut putares
penam ipsorum crimi-
num matrem esse vi-
tiorum.* S. Salvan. de
gub. l. 6.

go on in our Evil-doings, and sin under the very Rod? yet so it is sometimes (d). The Countryman complains of unseasonable Weather, and yet is as frequent in his Drunkenness, as profane in his Oaths, as notorious in his cheats and injustice, as ever he was before. The Court and the City, the Towns and Villages do all joyn in this Petition in a time of general Calamity, and yet there is no signs of Repentance among any sort of Men, and then no wonder if their Prayers be ineffectual; but let us be assured we must all perform as well as promise this Repentance, if we hope to be delivered in Mercy: *for we know, that God beareth not Sinners*, S. John ix. 31. *And it is the effectual fervent Prayer of a Righteous man that prevaieth*, James v. 16. Yea if we be so impudently hypocritical to say we do repent, when we do not so at all,
the

Se&t.III. The Prayer for Fair-weather. 297

the baseness of that Hypocrisy will provoke God to continue the Judgment and encase our Misery. Wherefore the Church hath so ordered this Petition, that unless we repent, we do not, nor cannot expect redress, that so our worldly interest which works more sensibly upon us, may put us upon that which will be for our Spiritual and Eternal good; and truly if we do not repent, it will not be a Mercy to remove the Plague of Waters: for alas! the better Weather and the greater plenty impenitent Sinners do enjoy, the faster they run to Destruction; whereas if God give us a Respite upon our Repentance, so that we may receive the fruits of the Earth in due season, we shall then be bettered by his Mercy, and make that right use of it which is mentioned in the next place.

S.V. **A**nd learn both by thy Punishment to amend our Lives, and for thy Clemency to give thee praise and glory through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.]

Mercy is well bestowed on a true Penitent, for it will produce these happy effects which are mentioned in the Conclusion of this excellent Form. **I.** When they that repent reflect upon the misery of the Punishment, which they have suffered, it will teach them to sin no more, lest some worse thing happen unto them, *John v. 14.* Those Temporal Plagues are but little fore-runners of that dreadful and eternal Vengeance, that will shortly fall upon those, who will not be amended by these warnings, and those whom these floods cannot cleanse shall be drenched in the lake of Fire and Brimstone. Let us therefore pray, that we may take warning, and that these floods and excessive Rains, which have done so much damage to our outward Estate, may turn to the good of our Souls, and teach us to be afraid to offend so great a God. *Make O Lord (saith the Roman Office)*

298 **The Prayer for Fair-weather. Part.II.**

Office) *the Scourge of this Element to serve the purposes of thy Mercy, that as we rejoyce in regard we were once regenerated by Waters, so we may have Cause to give thanks, that we are reformed by the means of Waters also.* Miss. sec. us. Ebor. II. As the smart of the Punishment teacheth us amendment, so the Mercy of the Deliverance obligeth us to praise him that did relieve us, and if ever we did truly feel the weight of the Judgment, we shall easily and heartily give Praise to him, who took the load off from us: The Judgment hath taught us to fear God, and the Mercy will engage us to love him, and both will work together to make us his faithful Servants for ever hereafter; and then it will be happy for us we were corrected, when our Chastisement brings forth such blessed Fruit.

The Paraphrase of the Prayer for Fair-weather.

O Almighty] and most dreadful [Lord God, who]
being justly angry [for the Sin of Man] in an evil Generation [didst once] with an Universal Deluge destroy all that grew on the Earth, and [drown all] the Inhabitants of [the World, except] only Noah and his Family, being but [eight Persons,] whom thy Pity rescued from the common ruine; [And afterward] having made these Sinners an Example, thou, O Lord, [of thy great Mercy] to the succeeding Ages [didst promise, never to destroy it so] totally and miserably [again] by a general Inundation: Yet now these violent and lasting Rains would drive us into the like sad Expectations, but that we hope in thy Mercy: In confidence whereof [we humbly beseech thee] to restrain these immoderate showres and furious Waters; and grant [that although we] wretched Creatures [for our Antiquities] [have

Sect. III. The Prayers in time of Famine. 299

habe] justly and [woorthily deserved] to be thus punished by [a Plague of Rain] from Heaven above, and excessive floods [and waters] on the Earth beneath; [yet upon our true Repentance,] which we here unfeignedly promise, we hope [thou wilt send us] a blessed Cessation, and give us [such weather, as that] all things may come to their maturity, and that [we may receive] all sorts of [the fruits of the Earth] in large Quantities, and [in due Season]: Which Mercy if thou please to grant us, we resolve to improve it to our Souls Good, for we will be wiser hereafter; [and learn both by thy Punishments,] which are inflicted for our Sins [to amend our Lives,] and forsake our Iniquities: [And] upon our Deliverance we will further learn [for thy Clemency] and pity [to give thee praise and glory] by acknowledging all thy favours to us [through Jesus Christ our Lord,] and only Mediator, [Amen.]

SECTION IV.

Of the Prayers in time of Dearth and Famine.

§. I. **T**Hese Prayers are very properly placed next after those concerning Want and Excess of Rain, because Famine usually follows one of these two, and the fear of this is that which makes those to be so dismal; it may proceed also from other Causes, but it is most certain, that God is the Appointer of it, whatsoever be the means to bring it. Whatsoever be the second Cause, he is the first: For he makes Bread to grow out
of

300 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.

of the Earth, and he can hinder it when he pleaseth.

(e) Lev. xxvi. 19,
20, 29.

Deut. xxviii. 38, &
51.

(f) Psal. cv. 16.

He it is therefore, who threatens it to obstinate Sinners (e), and he is said, to call for a Dearth upon the Land (f), to intimate that Famine is one of his Servants, which cometh when he calleth for it; but this

is so evident, that it needs no further proof: wherefore our general Considerations upon this Subject shall be these three.

I. We will set down some remarkable Instances of grievous Famines, which God hath inflicted upon several Nations. Thus he chastised the Land of *Ægypt*, antiently esteemed the most fertile Region in the World, and afterwards accounted the Granary of the *Roman* Empire, *Joseph. Bel. Jud. l. 5. cap. 11*. Yet there we read of a grievous Famine, *Gen. xli. 30.* continuing seven years together. Nor could the Fruitfulness of *Canaan* free the Jews from this Plague, when their Sins deserved it, as we see *2 Sam. xxi. 1.* *1 Kings xviii. 1.* *Lament. iv. 4, 5.* The *Heathen* World also hath in divers places suffered the like Calamity. Out of many Instances we shall select that Famine, which happened in the *Roman* Empire, under the cruel Persecutor *Maximinus*; which impious Prince had boasted, that since he had banished and destroyed the Christians, the Air was more temperate, the Earth more fruitful, and Corn more plentiful than before; whereupon immediately God sent a continuing Drought, which caused so intollerable a Famine, that

(g) Eusebius Ec-
cles. Hist. lib 9. cap.
17, 18.

the living scarcely were sufficient to bury the Dead (g): Yea the Christians also have frequently been scourged with this Rod for

their Impieties. In the Reign of *Justinian* there was a general Famine, which was so great, that Mothers were forced

Sect. IV. The Prayers in time of Famine. 301

forced to eat their own Children

(b). *Sigebert* also mentions another in his own time as grievous as the former(i): But we need not look so far off for Instances, our

(b) *Paulus Diac.*
lib. xvii.

(i) *Sigebert. Chr.*
An. 1095.

own Nation affording us very many and very sad Examples thereof. For though this our native Country be the glory of all Lands, the Garden of God, and a Region which outvies all the Kingdoms of the Earth for plenty of all necessary things, yet *be that maketh a fruitful Land barren for the wickedness of them that dwell therein*, Psalm cxvii. 34. hath severely punished the Sins of this Nation by want of food. In the 20th. year of King *William the Conqueror* (to look no further back) there was an extreme Dearth of all provisions: And in the reign of K. *Richard I.* there was a Famine which continued for three or four years together: In the 17th. of K. *Henry III.* Men were forced through scarcity to eat Horse-flesh, and the barks of Trees; and in the City of *London* alone, there were 2000 starved to death at that time: In the 8th. of K. *Edward II.* a miserable Famine continued for three years, in which it is remarked; that the Prisoners eat up those for very Hunger, who were newly brought in amongst them. It would be too long to mention those of later times, and these may suffice to let us see we are not secure from those Calamities, which our Ancestors have smarted under, this will convince us that Famine may come.

II. And when it doth fall upon us, it is one of the most terrible of all Judgments

(k): If we want our food but a few hours, we are strangely impatient, but what then do we think they endure, who dye by the tortu-

(k) *Αἰμα μὲν
σεν ἄλγος ἀνθρώ-
πων ἔσθ' Ἰησανδ.*

ring

302 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part.II.

(1) Διμῶς δὲ οἰκ-
τιζον θανεῖν· Prov.
Græc.

ring hand of this most cruel kind
of Death (1)? *They that be slain
with the Sword, are better than they
that be slain with Hunger, for these*

*pine away striken through for want of the fruits of the
field, Lament.iv.9. No sort of Death more painful, nor
more lingering than this, wherein Nature is made a Tor-
mentor, and an Executioner to it self: No kind of Life
more grievous than to be racked with an impatient Ap-
petite, and to have nothing to allay it. The Life of such
is worse than Death, for alas! how greedily do they de-
fire and devour those loathsome things, the very Imagi-*

(m) *With rugged hair,
pale face, and hol-
low Eyes,
Pin'd lips, black teeth,
and every man e-
spies*

*Her empty bowels
through her close
clap skin
And Ribs, which to the
back were bended
in;*

*No Belly did appear,
but a deformed
breast
Did seem to hang over
her hollow Chest;*

*The wasted flesh did
make her feeble
joynts
Seem strangely great
and ugly in all
poynts.*

Ovid. Met. l. 2. F

nation whereof is enough to
make us nauseate, yet to the
hungry Soul every bitter thing is
sweet, Prov. xxvii. 7. For Fa-
mine, as *Antiphanes* observes,
makes all things sweet, but it
self: Oh how sad a spectacle is it
to behold hundreds of trembling,
pale, famished Creatures, like so
many walking Ghosts, or some of
the Inhabitants of the Grave set
loose, the Images of Death, and the
Copies of that Picture of Hunger,
which the Poet of old did draw
(m). For Famine spoils the beau-
ty of Youth, and the comeliness of
Old Age, it weakens the force of
the mighty, and employs all the wit
of the most prudent to procure a
small relief. And if it do leave
either Policy or Strength, they
are by this dreadful fury made
to become Instruments of vio-
lence

Se&.II. The Prayers in time of Famine. 303

lence (n): For this will turn a City into a Wilderness, and make a man prey upon those of his own kind with a Cruelty unknown to the most salvage Creatures. It spoils

the management of Trade, and makes the rich a Prey to the poor, who are often by the necessity of Hunger put upon the most desperate designs; which made the wise *Cato* so unwilling to undertake to speak to the multitude, who were enraged for lack of Corn, and threatned the ruine of the City, saying, *It was very difficult to perswade the Belly, which wanted Ears*: And *Solomon* also informs us, that in this Case, *the poor beareth not*

rebuke (o). And if any thing be yet wanting to express the Misery of this Judgment, we have a full Description of the aforesaid Famine in the days of *Maximinus* from the Pen of *Eusebius*, who might him-

self remember it, anno 314. *In the Cities so many daily dyed, that there was no room for their Graves; In the Country and Villages many Houses remained utterly desolate. Those who brought their Children to the Market to sell for money to relieve their Hunger, dyed in the place before a Chapman came. Many searching for Herbs and Roots, meeting those which were poisonous, eat them to their destruction. Ladies of good quality were forced to beg their Bread: And those who walked the streets, were more like Images than Men, their Visages black, their Eyes sunk into their heads, trembling and ready to fall as they went; some so feeble that they were not able to ask an Alms; others stretching out their hands to receive it, dropped down dead, ere they could take hold of it; and if any of the richer were disposed to bestow his Charity, he was forced to desist, or be in danger to be prest to death with the multitudes and violence*

(n) Λιμὴ γὰρ ἐκ
ὀϊσεν ἡ ἀρετὴ σωσι-
κίλει θάμ. *Procop. 4.*
Goth.

(o) Prov. xiii. 8. I-
tem Menander.
Λιμὴ γὰρ ὀϊσεν ἐστὶν
ἀντιπαῖν ἐπ' αὐτόν.

of

304 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.

of the necessitous : Finally all the streets were full of dead Corpse, nor was there any to bury them, since the living expected every moment to die themselves. Euseb. Eccl. hist. l. ix. c. 8. It may be it is not yet come to this extremity among us, but how easy is it for the same God to bring the same Evils on us, since he hath either the same or greater Provocations by the Iniquities of this evil Generation?

III. Therefore let us fear, and fly to him with early and earnest Importunities, for none but God can relieve us, and Prayer is the only means to obtain his help. The Famine of *Israel* could not be averted but by the Prayer of *Elijah*. And that grievous scarcity in the days of *Mauritius* was at length allayed by the devout Celebration of *S. Gregorie's* Litany, though in the first recital thereof 80 persons of the Company fell down dead. *Paul. Diac. l. 18.* And the Oracles of the Heathens advised to apply themselves to their God's in this Calamity: for when the *Arcadians* were afflicted with a severe Famine, the Oracle told them it was for neglecting the worship of *Ceres*, whose Rites being restored, the Evil was stayed, *Pausan. in Arcad.* The Eastern Churches put this into their Prayers in time of Drought, the usual Cause of Famine there. The *Latines* have an Office peculiar for it: And that the Protestant Churches make use of the same remedy is evident from what is recorded in the Life of the famous *Bullenger*, who in a time when the *Tigurine Church* was visited with extreme Famine, prevailed with the Senate to appoint that there should be solemn Prayers and Processions through the City, and the fields every third day, till the Evil were removed. *Melch. Adam vit. Bul. an. 1571.* So that our Church hath many Precedents, and great reason to compose these excellent Forms, to which there is nothing wanting but a devout heart to present them, as will more expressly appear by the ensuing Tables and Discourses.

The

The Analysis of the First Prayer.

§. II. This Prayer hath three Parts.

- | | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|---|--|
| 1. A Commemoration of God's | { | 1. Gracious Nature. | { | O God, heavenly Father, | |
| | | 2. His Universal Providence. | | whose gift it is, that the Rain doth fall, the Earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and Fishes multiply, | |
| | 2. A Petition for our selves, | { | 1. For Pity of our Misery | { | Behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy People, |
| 2. For a Deliverance, intimating | | | 1. Our Distress. | | And grant that the scarcity and death, which we do now most justly suffer for our Iniquity, |
| | | | 2. The Cause of it | | May through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, |
| 3. The Motives to enforce it, | { | 3. The Cure of it. | { | 1. The love of Christ. | |
| | | | | 2. Our own gratitude. | For the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, To whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be all honour and glory now and for ever Amen. |
| | | | | | |

A Practical Discourse upon the first Prayer.

§. III. *God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the Rain doth fall, the Earth is fruitful, beasts encrease, and Fishes multiply,*]

It is our Saviour's observation, that if a Child ask bread of its earthly Father, he cannot deny it to him, *Luke xi. 2.* How much more may we be sure to prevail, who in like necessity go not to Man, but to God, not to an Earthly, but to an *Heavenly Father*? Our mortal Parents sometimes cannot help us, and it may be in this time of scarcity have not enough for themselves; but our Heavenly Father is alwaies provided, for of *his* gift all the store in the world comes: so that we may justly say with the starved Prodigal, why do we perish with Hunger, when there is Bread enough in our Father's house? *Luke xvi. 17.* Moreover, as his Relation to us may encourage us, so also may his universal Power and Providence. If the Earth be dry he can command the Clouds to water it; if it be barren he can make it fruitful; if there be a want of any other provision he can supply that defect when he pleaseth. He first replenished both the Earth and Sea with all sorts of Creatures, and appointed them to be our food, *Gen. ix. 3.* And for our sakes he makes them multiply; wherefore, when we suffer for want of these things, we must go to the first Author and great Dispenser of them, remembring how freely he gave them to us at first, and how able he is to supply our wants of them for ever after. And when we lay the Providence and Mercy of God for our foundation, we may chearfully build our ensuing Petitions on them: for so the Greek Church prays, *Thou that coverest the Heavens with Clouds, and preparest Rain for the earth, send*

SECT. IV. The Prayers in time of Famine. 307

send thy Mercy to us, &c. — Thou that bringest forth fodder for the Cattel, and green herbs for the service of Man, save both Man and Beast which cry unto thee, Euchol. in liccit. p. 775. The Argument is the same as in ours, though the phrase be different. And doubtless we cannot heartily call upon God in our wants, unless we fully believe his Providence; for, as Cicero well notes, those Philosophers, who denyed God's peculiar Providence in these things, took the ready way to banish all Religion out of the World, and to withdraw all men from divine worship (p): In which nothing makes us more serious and constant, than the believing his Providence, and a sense of our own dependance thereupon, which if we can obtain, it will be the best Preparative to the following Petition.

(p) *Sic autem Di
neque possunt nos ju-
vare, neque volunt —
nec est quod ab his ad
hominum vitam per-
manere possit, quid est
quod ullos Deis immor-
talibus, cultus, hono-
res, preces, adhibea-
mus. Cicero de nat.
Deor. lib. 1.*

§. IV. **B**Ehold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy People, and grant that the scarcity and dearth, which we do now most justly suffer for our Iniquity.]

The former Part of this Petition doth represent our Misery, as well under the general title of Afflictions, as by the special Character of dearth and scarcity; the latter part doth declare the Iniquity, which is the Cause: so that it is not unlike that Prayer of David, look upon my Adversity and Misery, and forgive me all my Sins, Psal. xxv. 17. And doubtless want of necessities for our Sustenance, and Famine are very sad afflictions, when men eat their Bread by weight, and drink their Drink by measure, when the Children cry for food and are not satisfied, and many men die for want, or live a Life worse

308 **The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.**

than Death, yea the very beasts of the field mourn and dye for Hunger. Surely (if ever) it is then time to cry mightily to God. He seems to turn away his face in anger from us; but we must call so loud, and so earnestly that he may cast one gracious look upon us: for if he see us in this Distress, his bowels cannot but yearn upon us. *We beseech thee, O thou Creator and preserver of all things, Have mercy upon us: O Lord, have mercy upon us — behold the Birds are in Distress, the Beasts cry unto thee for hunger. Regard the tears of Infants, the complaints of youth, the miseries of old Men, the helplesness of Orphans, the distress of Widows, and the supplicating voice of all thy People; as the Euchologion doth elegantly describe this Calamity.* But we must together with this complaint of our misery also make a Confession of our Sin: For famine is threatned to a sinful People, and is always a scourge for a wicked Generation; and God expects we should do him so much Justice, as to confess he is not an-

(q) *Hanc peccati
famem nostra meren-*
tu. hymn. Ambros.

(r) *Τὸν πλεόντον,
ὅτι πρὸς ἡμῖν ἔδοκας
ἀνηλώσαμεν ἐν ἀ-*
σωτείᾳ. *Euchol. Can.*
Supplex.

gry without a Cause (q): And if there be some particular Sin at which this punishment aims, we must acknowledg that also, as the Greek Forms do *The abuse of plenty* (r), which is one of the most usual Causes, and the most just occasion of Famine. If we take too much of God's good Creatures,

'tis but just we should know what the want of them means. If we abuse our plenty to pamper our Lusts, 'tis likely we shall shortly want wherewith to supply our necessity; and they that scorn and trample upon mean, but wholesom fare, shall feel what it is to lack a bit of bread. The *Talmud* saith there is an Angel of the Crums, whose Office it is to punish those with want, who wilfully waste their Bread, *Talm. tract. Cholin. cap. 8.* Whatsoever

the

Se& IV. The Prayers in time of Famine. 309

the Sin be, I hope the severity and smart of this punishment will make us bewail it, and warn us, that we do not commit such Evils any more.

S. V. MAY through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the Love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be all honour and gloire now and ever, Amen.]

The property of Contraries is, that they become one anothers Cure; whereupon we who have suffered by scarcity and dearth, do pray to be relieved by their contraries, cheapness and plenty. When all sorts of provisions are scarce they are also then very dear; and when the Cities are impoverished by the decay of Trade, and the Country by the loss of its expected Harvest, then we are least able to give, and yet then the price of all things is most exorbitant, to the utter ruine of many poor families: so that we beseech the Lord, that he will send such plenty, that all necessities may be cheap and easie to be purchased by those that stand in need. There are some persons it may be so full of Money, and so well stored with all sorts of provisions, that they can scarce heartily say this Prayer; because they feel not what the poor endure, and are hardened by the hopes, and the advantage of selling their stores at dearer Rates, and for this Cause it may be secretly with the Dearth may continue: But these men are become barbarous by their Covetousness, which hath devided them of humanity as well as Christian Charity. What is more inhumane (s) than to desire or delight in the miseries of Mankind for our own private gain?

(s) *Inhumanum est ex pauperum calamitatibus sibi ipsi redditus excogitare.* Basil. in Psal. 15.

Nunquam alienis necessitatibus miserum tibi conferatur pecunie augmentum. Jul. Firmic. in Matthes.

310 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part.II.

What more impious than to make Merchandise of the judgments of God and the Calamities of Men? We may be confident such a cruel Avarice shall not go unpunished. Wherefore let us all desire the Common Good, and heartily pray for cheapness and plenty, whatever our Circumstances be, and then we shall gain the love of God, and shew our selves truly Christians. Now we have here some Motives annexed to this Petition, that it may be the more likely to prevail. The first is taken from the **goodness** of the Father, of whose power and ability we heard before: We know he can help us, and we **beseech** him of his **goodness**, that he will **mercifully** do it: His Goodness is communicative, and inwardly moves him to do good to those in necessity, and such we are now, so that we hope it will intercede for us: Our Famine is caused by his suspending that usual blessing, which of his goodness he is wont to give to all things, and now we entreat him to let his Mercy run into its accustomed Channel. *Secondly*, we plead also through the **Love** of God the Son, an Argument taken out of St. Ambrose his Hymn on this occasion: *O Christ, favour them whom thou hast bought.* We hope the Father will not cast them off, whom the Son hath redeemed; nor the Son forget those whom he hath purchased so dearly. If Jesus had not loved us, he would not have dyed for

us; and if he love us, the Father will love us for his sake, and pity us as we are his: he will not suffer those to perish for lack of Bread, for whom Jesus hath procured a right to the Kingdom of Heaven. *Finally* the whole prayer is concluded with a Doxology taken almost *verbatim* out of the aforesaid *Ambrosian* (t) Hymn, which ends in the same manner.

(t) *Aeternæ Genitor,
gloria Christo
Semper cum genito sit
tibi sancto
Compar spiritui, qui
Deus unus
Follens perpetuis in-
clyte sæclis.
Hymn. Amb. Tom.
V. pag.360.*

SECT. IV. The Prayers in time of Famine. 311

ner. And it is very fit we should glorifie God in the very fire, to shew our hope in his Mercy, and our Expectations of Deliverance. We have some blessings yet to praise him for, and having now made our Prayers we are in good hopes of relief; wherefore we must even now begin to bless the Father who feeds us, the Son who intercedes for us, and the Holy Ghost who comforts us: And if we do this with Faith and Sincerity, it will be a means to obtain the Blessings, which we desire; for God is not wont to let us praise his name in vain.

The Paraphrase of the first Prayer.

O God,] to whom should we fly in this our extreme necessity, but unto thee, our [heavenly Father,] who hast made us and sustained us hitherto, by [whose gift it is that] the Clouds distill their dew, and [the rain doth fall] in sweet and pleasant shows, whereby [the Earth is fruitful,] yeilding both grain and grasse in great abundance? Thou providest for brute Creatures: by thee the [beasts] of the Earth are fed, and do [increase; by thee the souls of the Air, [and fishes] in the Sea do [multiply,] and all for the food and nourishment of Mankind: Wherefore, O Lord, who hast such infinite Power to help us, [behold] and pity, [we beseech thee, the afflictions] which hunger and want have brought upon so many [of thy People,] who were wont to be the Objects of thy peculiar love and care; Oh help us, [and grant that the Scarcity] which punisheth the rich, the intollerable prices [and dearth] which pincheth the poor, and this Famine [which we do now] most sadly complain of, and yet [most justly suffer for our] former abuse of plenty, and all other kinds of [iniquity]: Grant, O Lord, that, since we now

312 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.

repent, our want [way by thy goodness] and Compassion [be mercifully] and speedily [turned into cheapness and plenty] of all necessary things. And though we have no merit to deserve so excellent a favour, yet we beg it [for the Love,] which we have from, and the kindness thou shewest us upon the account [of Jesus Christ our Lord,] by whom we were redeemed, and therefore [to whom, with thee,] O Father, our Creator, [and the Holy Ghost] our Comforter, even in our deepest Distress we desire may [be] ascribed [all honour and glory] by us on Earth [now], and by Saints and Angels in heaven for ever [and for ever.] Amen.

Of the Second Prayer in time of Famine.

S. VI. **A**Lthough both these Prayers relate to the same subject, and aim at the same end: Yet there is difference enough between them to secure them from the censure of being either of them needless or Tautology. The former is most proper to be used, when the judgment is in a lesser degree; this when it is come to the height, as it was in the time of *Elisha*: That Prayer is most agreeable to a Famine coming by unseasonable weather, and the more immediate hand of God; but this when it is the effect of War, and comes by the hand of Man; for such was the *Samaritan* Famine here instanced in, and this Form supposeth us to be punished with like adversity: So that we shall premise something concerning this kind of Famine here. War is very often an occasion of Dearth and Scarcity; first, in the Country; secondly, in Cities and besieged places. In the Country, which is the seat of War, there is commonly a great want of Provisions, not only by reason of that which a multitude of Souldiers eat, but because they do

Sect. IV. The Prayers in time of Famine. 313

do destroy or take away the fruits of the ground: so did the *Midianites* in *Canaan*, *Jud. vi. 3* 4. giving the *Israelites* leave to sow, and coming up at Harvest time carried away the profits: so did *Alyattes* King of *Lydia* spoil the *Milesians* for eleven years together (*u*): And this is that of which the Shepherd *Mælibæus* complains in *Virgil*, *Eccl. i. (w)*: And so that terrible Army which *Joel* threatens, *chap. ii. 3*. was to scourge the Jews, before whom the land was as the Garden of Eden, and behind them a desolate Wilderness. 'Tis true, *Diodorus Siculus* saith, that the *Indians* in all their Wars spared the Husbandmen, and their labours, as being men taking pains for the common Good (*x*). And such a Law there was among the *Corinthians*, saith *Plutarch*. *Cyrus* also professeth, that he observed this Rule in all his Wars, as *Xenophon* relates (*y*). And so did the *Gothish* Prince *Totilas* spare all the *Italian* Peasants, and encourage them to follow their Husbandry securely (*z*). But these are rare Instances; and though it be very just, yet it is seldom done by those whose Swords give the Law: these do commonly either kill and spoil the poor Countrymen, or else so affright and discourage them, that they leave the ground untill'd; from whence grievous Famine did ensue in *Italy* in *Bellisarius* his Wars, *P. Diac.*

(u) Herodot. in Clio lib. i. 17.

(w) *Impius hæc tam culta novalia miles habebit*

*Barbarus has sige-
tes ——— en queis
consequimus agros.*

(x) Τὸς περὶ τῶν γεωργῶν ὄντας ἐ-
ὄσιν ἀβλαβεῖς, ὡς
κοινὸς ὄντας ἀπάν-
των διεργέτας. *Di-
odor. Sicul. l. 2. de
Indis.*

(y) *Zenophon. In-
stit. Cyr. l. 5.*

(z) *Agricolis inte-
rim per omnem Itali-
am nihil mali intul-
lit, sed iussit eos ita ut
soliti erant terram
perpetuo securos cole-
re, modo ad ipsum
tributa perferrent.*
*Procop. Goth. l. 3. de
Totilâ.*

lib.

314 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.

lib. 17. And the like hath happened in our neighbouring Countries as well as in our own. But *secondly*, the severest Famines of all are those, which War brings upon besieged places, such as was in *Samaria* here mentioned, of which we shall speak more on the ensuing Prayer, having first presented a Scheme of the Method thereof.

The Analysis of the Second Prayer.

S. 2. This Prayer hath two Parts.

- | | | |
|---|---|---|
| 1. A Commemoration of a great deliverance, noting | 1. The Author and the time. | O God, merciful Father, who in the time of Elisha the Prophet Didst suddenly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into Plenty and Cheapness: |
| 2. A two-fold Request: | 2. The place and strangeness of it. | Have mercy upon us, |
| 1. In order to the time present: | 1. Supplication for mercy. | That we, who are now for our Sins punished with like Adversity, |
| 2. As to the time to come | 2. Confession of Sin. | May likewise find a seasonable relief. |
| 3. Petition for deliverance. | 3. Petition for deliverance. | Increase the fruits of the Earth by thy heavenly Benediction, |
| 1. Desiring Plenty: | 1. Desiring Plenty: | And grant that we receiving thy bounteous Liberality, may use the same to thy Glory. |
| 2. And Grace to use it well in respect, | 2. And Grace to use it well in respect, | To the relief of those that are needy, |
| 1. Of God: | 1. Of God: | And our own comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen. |
| 2. Our Neighbour: | 2. Our Neighbour: | |
| 3. Our selves. | 3. Our selves. | |

A Practical Discourse on this Prayer.

§. VIII. **G**od merciful Father, who in the time of *Elisa*, the Prophet, didst suddenly in *Samaria* turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness.]

Amongst all the Famines recorded in any History, there have been none so terrible and outrageous as those of besieged Cities. And this which is here mentioned, when *Benhadad* had blocked up *Samaria*, *An. mund.* 3508. in the Reign of *Jehoram*, the Son of *Ahab*, was equally remarkable for the fury of it, whilst it remained, and the wonderful removal thereof. The *Samaritans* were fallen to worship strange and forbidden Gods, and they are forced to eat strange and forbidden food (a); they are constrained to satiate their hunger with the vile flesh of Asses, which the Law prohibited, *Levit. xi. 3.* And it was but few whose purses could extend to this costly fare neither, the very head of this contemptible Creature being sold for eighty shekels, which far exceeds the Rates of the same dish, which *Plutarch* saith was sold once in the *Persian Army* in a great Famine for sixty *drachmas*, that is, above forty shillings of our money, and gives credit to *Pliny's* Relation of a Mouse at *Casalinum* (when *Hannibal* lay before it) sold for 200 pence, *Valer. Max. l. 7. cap. 6.* But the poorer *Samaritans* were glad to eat the macerated Pulse, which were taken out of the Crops of those doves, which could fly abroad into the fields to feed, about the fourth part of a quart of this sorry chear being the purchase of five shekels.

(a) *Mutatur religio
mutatur & esca—us
enim alienum est quod
colitur, ita alienum
est quod contra regu-
lam esuritur. Aug. de
temp. serm. 3.*

316 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.

shekels. And the records of all Ages give us divers Parallels: The *Athenians* besieged by *Sylla* boiled and eat their old shoes; the Souldiers of *Petellina* in *Italy* eat the Leather off from their shields before they would yield to the *Carthaginians*: Dogs and Horses, Cats and Vermine have been the best food of many in this Case, and of some of those in our Fathers days, who held out some strong places in the Quarrel of our blessed Martyr K.*CHARLES*. The Famine at *Saguntum* was so intolerable, that the survivors chose to burn themselves in a great fire made on purpose, rather than endure it. But the saddest Circumstance of this *Samaritan* Famine was the Mother's eating her own Child, 2 *King*. vi. 29. Which, though it were so inhumane that we shrink at the very mention; yet the direful hunger of besieged places hath forced the necessitous thereunto. The Inhabitants of *Calaguria*, shut up by *Cn. Pompey*, began to eat their Wives and Children. *Plut.* And the *Roman* Ladies themselves devoured their own Children, when besieged by *Vitiges*, the *Gothish* King, as *S. Datius* Arch-Bish. of *Mil-lain* relates. *P. Diacon.* l. 17. And *S. Augustine* affirms, that he had not only heard of this barbarous eating

Children often, but known it in his own time (b); and in the Sermon of his above-cited, he thus sets it forth. *Alas! how hunger makes them devour their Piety, and change their own off-spring into food? the cruellest Parricide must be committed, before they can have this horrid*

(b) *Quod malum aliquoties accidisse & vetus testatur historia, & nostrorum temporum infelicia experimenta docuerunt.* *Civ. Dei* l. 22. c. 20.

feast — Take, O unhappy Mother, thy wretched Son into thy bowels, that lately sprung from thence, and be the Grave and Monument to thy own Child, &c. Sermon. de temp. 3. But I will not enlarge on this sad Subject, only if it be any ease to our Sufferings to hear of others in

SECT. IV. The Prayers in time of Famine. 317

a more deplorable Condition, we may read the History of that cruel Famine which raged in *Jerusalem*, when *Titus* did besiege it (c), and God avenged his Sons blood upon them; for there we may see, that whatsoever Calamities of this kind have been endured by all the Cities in

(c) Euseb. hist.
Ecccl. l. 3. c. 6.
Joseph. bell. Judaic.
l. 6. c. 11.

the World, were all united and acted at once on that sad Theater, which was the Epitome of all the miseries under Heaven. This then hath been the Case of others, and may be ours. But God delivered the poor *Samaritans* as speedily as abundantly: for *Elisha* prophesied that within twenty four hours space ten quarters of Wheat-flour should be sold for the late Price of one Asses head, and ten Bushels of Barley for the same Rate, which they had given for half a pint of Pulse. And though this seemed incredible, yet it was accomplished; for the next day all the provisions of the *Syrian Army* (who were fled away affrighted with a divine terror) being brought into the City, relieved all the people at an easie price, except that disbelieving Noble-man, who saw his Infidelity confuted, but lived not to have his Hunger allayed, thereby to teach us not to despair though our Extremity were as great.

§. IX. **H**ave mercy upon us, that we, who are now for our Sins punished with like Foberity, may likewise find a seasonable relief.]

S. Paul saith, whatsoever things were written afore time, were written for our learning, that we through Patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope, Rom. xv. 4. And that is the use we must make of this Example. We have heard how grievously the *Samaritans* suffered, and that should learn us patience; we perceive how wonderfully they were delivered, and that may give us comfort

318 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.

comfort and hope. It ought to encourage us to pray for Mercy; for our God is the same, as able and as willing to deliver now as then: wherefore we say, **Have mercy upon us.** Are we Sinners? So were they, and perhaps in the same kind: if *Samaria's* sins were the same with her Sister *Sodom's*, as is intimated, *Ezek. xvi. 46. viz. Pride, idleness, fulness of Bread and uncharitableness*, they were as like us in Sin, as we are now to them in punishment; for our Famine is either like theirs in the occasion, as being a Consequent of War, or else it is like it in the degree, that is, a very grievous one. Yet it pleased God to have mercy upon them, and therefore we may hope he will pity us also. He sent them a speedy and seasonable, a large and plentiful relief, and who knows but he may send us the like? I doubt not but any relief would be welcome, whensoever we can obtain it; but if we be reduced to desperate extremities, we may be allowed to be importunate for speedy Supplies, because if they linger we may perish ere they come, and that would be like a Pardon after the Execution: But our God, who gives so willingly, we hope will give it soon, and that will double the kindness, as our Case now stands. But together with our Importunity we do here

(d) Τὴν ὀργὴν
παράγχετ' ἡμῶν,
σωτὴρ ἐν ἐχ-
θροῦν δικαίως. *En-*
chol. p. 772.

(e) *Crescit famis
quotidiè pana, quia
quotidiè crescit ex
culpa. Aug. de temp.
scr. 3.*

also confess our Sin, as the Eastern Church also doth (d), and if we do it sincerely we may hope for Mercy; but so long as our Sins encrease, we cannot fairly expect our Famine should decrease. It was a foolish Custom of the *Pagan Grecians* to make a scourge to whip this Judgment out of their houses, saying, *Go out Famine, come in plenty.* We must drive Sin out of our

hearts and forsake it, and then God will drive away the Famine, which our Sins have brought upon us. §.

S.X. **I**ncrease the fruits of the Earth by thy heavenly Benediction, and grant that we receiving thy bounteous Liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.]

If our necessities and circumstances be such, that nothing below a Miracle can relieve us, we must not prescribe a Method to divine Providence, but leave the means to the choice of his Wisdom in this present Exigent; but with respect to the future and the regular means of Supply, we may point out to that, desiring to be better provided against another year: And here we must consider, that we acknowledg **the fruits of the Earth do encrease by his Heavenly Benediction:** not the fertility of the soil, the influence of the Sun, nor the descent of the Showrs can make them grow without his blessing; wherefore all that we reap at Harvest is here called **his bounteous Liberality**, *who openeth his hand, and filleth all things living with plenteousness.* Since then all our plenty is from him, we must pray to him to give us Grace to use it well, lest we should abuse these gifts to the dishonour of the Giver. Famine is grievous, but plenty is dangerous, for it makes men apt to forget the God, which sends it, *Deut. 8. 12, 13, 14.* Nor is there any time more seasonable to learn how to use Plenty, than when we have felt what it is to want it. Now therefore we are here admonished, that if ever God shall again restore us to our former abundance, that we use all those good things.

I. **To the glory of God**, that is, to make us more frequently mindful of him, and more heartily thankful to him: They must shew us our dependance on him, and excite our gratitude, and engage our Obedience to him,

320 The Prayers in time of Famine. Part. II.

him, the more he gives us, the more freely and chearfully we must serve him.

II. We must use them to the relief of those that are needy: for what we freely receive, we ought to give freely. Besides God hath now taught us by sad experience what hunger and thirst are: we now know, what the poor man feels, who in his need begs for a bit of Bread; so that now he expects, we should be more apt to pity them, and more ready to relieve them. Whilst we sat at our full Cups, and overloaden Tables, we were strangers to the pangs of an hungry Soul, and he that saw us despise their misery, took away our plenty to discipline us into Compassion: wherefore if ever we enjoy our former varieties, we must beware we be not uncharitable still; and while the scarcity remains, if we give a little out of that little which we have, it will (like the Widows Cake to *Elisba*) make our little last longer, and cause the Famine to cease sooner. Sure I am *S. Basil* complains, that all the Churches Litanies and Prayers in time

(f) Φωνὴ τῶν
 λιτανούντων ἐκῆ
 σοῦ καὶ πρὸς τὴν αἴραν
 διασκεδάννυσι ὅτι
 γὰρ ἡμεῖς τῶν ἀξι-
 ούντων ἠκέσαμεν *Ba-*
fil. Orat. in Fam.
 & siccit.

of Famine were not heard by God, because none did hear the Cry of the poor (f). It was our unmercifulness brought this Scarcity upon us, and before it will be removed those that have any thing must begin to shew pity to their Brethren, that God may pity us all. We must have no vanities nor superfluities in such a time especially, nor may we

let a poor Creature starve, who might have been kept alive out of our unnecessary expences or store; and if we will begin to practice this Compassion now, we shall more easily do it afterwards, and we shall the sooner prevail with God to bestow upon us wherewithal to act according to our desire.

III. The

Sect. IV. The Prayer in time of War. 321

III. The last use we must make of our plenty is to **our own Comfort**, for God allows this also, we may use it to supply our needs, not to feed our lusts, to refreshment and health, not to debauchery and drunkenness: Now if we resolve thus to use our abundance, when God gives it, it will be for the good of our Souls and Bodies, and at once promote our temporal comfort and our eternal Salvation; wherefore upon these terms we may and ought to beg it both earnestly and chearfully, **through** Jesus Christ our Lord, and God shall hear us. *Amen.*

The Paraphrase of the Second Prayer.

O God, who hast relieved the miserable in all times and places, thou art the same [**merciful Father, who in the time,**] and according to the word [**of Elisha the Prophet,**] by making the Enemy fly [**dost suddenly**] within the space of one night [**in Samaria turn**] that so [**great scarcity,**] which made Mothers eat their own Children, [**and**] that excessive [**Dearth,**] which made the vilest food of so great price, [**into plenty**] of all Provisions [**and cheapness,**] as to the Rates thereof: Thou art the same God; [**Have mercy**] therefore [**upon us**] also, and pity our Distress, [**that we, who are now so,**] the likeness of [**our Sins**] to theirs in number, nature and kinds, sadly but justly [**punished with like adversity**] of grievous Famine, [**may likewise**] upon our true Repentance [**find a seasonable**] and speedy [**relief:**] And for the time to come, Good Lord, [**increase the fruits of the Earth,**] the food of man and beast, [**by the heavenly Benediction,**] which maketh all things to bring forth abundantly: [**And grant**] we may not abuse our plenty, when thou dost relieve us; but [**that we receiving all our abundance, as from**] **thy bounteous** **liberality,**

322 **The Prayers in time of War. Part. II.**
 berality may] remember it is our duty to [use the
 same:] In the first place [to thy glory,] even so as to
 make us more obedient and thankful unto thee, the giver
 of them: And also more forward to give [to the re-
 lief of those] our poor Brethren, [that are needy] and
 miserable for want of succour: [And] lastly, that we
 may learn to be more sober in employing them [to our
 own Comfort] and health. Lord, if thou please to give
 us plenty, thus we will use it by the help of thy grace;
 hear us therefore in our extremity [through] the merits
 and intercession of [Jesus Christ our Lord] and only
 Saviour. Amen.

SECTION V.

Of the Prayer in time of War and Tumults.

§.I. **I**T is truly observed by the elegant *Arnobius*, That
 if all men would listen to the salutary and peacea-
 ble decrees of *Jesus*, and not arrogantly prefer their own
 Opinions before his admonitions, the whole world e're this,
 turning their swords into plough-shares, would have li-
 ved in a pleasant tranquillity, and combined together in
 inviolable Leagues of blessed amity, *Arnob. adv. Gent. l. 1.*
 The Rules of Christianity are inconsistent with all kind
 of War, but such as is undertaken for our just and ne-
 cessary defence, and the Church daily prays against it
 in her Collects and Litanies, and all good men do hear-
 tily wish there were no such thing in the world: But a-
 las! offences will come, and our Sins do many times cry
 louder than our Prayers, which are made to prevent
 this

Sect.V. The Prayer in time of War. 323

this Evil, and then the Sword is made the Instrument of God's Vengeance, though managed by the hand of men: Now when we are thus punished, the next remedy is to try if we can by Humiliation and Prayer remove that which we could not prevent. If it be a forreign Enemy, it is called War, if the Opposers be domestique Rebels, it is styled a Tumult, but in both it is our duty to assist our Prince, and by our Prayers as well as our endeavours seek his and our own Peace and safety; and that we may do this more heartily let us according to the former Method, consider.

I. The *Miseries* of War, which are so many and so great, that *David* chose a raging Pestilence rather than to endure the lash of this fury, 2 *Sam.* xxiv. 14. The Original thereof, as the Poets say, is from Hell, from whence it is sent abroad into the World, armed with a thousand arts of Mischief and Destruction, *Eras.* adag. chil. 4. cent. 1. But the true Original is from the evil Dispositions of Men, the desire of hurting, the Cruelty of revenge, the implacableness of malice, the fierceness of rebelling, and the thirst of bearing rule; so *St. Augustin* reckons up the Causes of War. And what are the effects thereof, the Tragical records of all Nations can witness in bloody Characters. Of the miseries of Famine by the destruction of the Country, and besieging of Cities, which as the Consequents of War, we have spoken before; but now we shall add, that injustice and oppression do always attend even the most moderate Wars: Commanders are Arbitrary and scorn the Laws, Inferiors are insolent and fear no punishment, and all of them are rapacious(g) and deaf to Complaints.

Cajus Marius told such as petitioned him to do them Justice, that he could not hear the voice of the Law

for the clashing of Weapons. And *Pompey* told another

(g) *Nulla fides pietasque viris qui castra signantur.* Luc. 1.

that he could not think of the Laws, being in Ar-

mor (*b*): And military men are so accustomed to violence and rapine, that Custom hath made it seem to be no Crime, and plunder is oftentimes esteemed their priviledg or reward. Hence it is that the Seat of

War is always impoverished; and when one told *Antisibenes*, that many poor people were taken away by War, he answered, *that War makes more poor, than it takes away.* Stobæus Serm. 48. Those indeed, who have the largest fortunes, are the most exposed, nor do they enjoy any thing but at the Mercy of a domineering and lawless Martialist; for they must call it their own no longer, but till he shall command it who hath more force. Oh how evident are the foot-steps of this wasting Monster! we may trace it, and find houses without Inhabitants, and Villages in flames, stately Palaces demolished and buried in their own ruins, fair Cities sacked and rifled, holy Temples profaned, and consecrated things seized by bloody hands; we may hear the shrieks of affrighted Women, the cries of helpless Children, the Lamentations of the Fatherless and the Widows; and we may see the tears of those that are spoiled and undone, while the insulting men of Iron are merry and unconcerned, and can make the miseries of others their sport and triumph, and esteem them their advantage and felicity. To this account we may add the innumerable slaughters of a bloody fight by Sea or Land, in which a brutish and barbarous Rage cuts of those in one day, which with infinite cost, pains and care have been many years in bringing up: yet they all fall together without distinction of Age or Sex, quality or endowments; the blood and the fire, the smoke and the noise, the Cries of the wounded, and the groans of dying Persons are terrible to all,
but

Sect.V. The Prayer in time of War. 325

but those whom an Extasy hath made desperate and insensible ; and besides a pious man considers the deplorable mischief of those , who are surpris'd in the midst of their Sins, and finds too just cause to fear, that they who commonly live so loosely, and dye so suddenly, do dye at once a double death, and fall into a sad eternity. And now who is there, that sees and hears all these miseries, and it may be feels some of them, who can forbear lamenting the Calamities of that place, where this devouring Fury reigns ? Who can withhold his tears from quenching these flames ? Who will not pray heartily, that his Prince, his Country and his Friends may be freed from this Evil ?

II. And this is our wisest course , because God alone can help us in this Case also. Multitude of Souldiers, and store of Ammunition, wealth and policy, conduct and discipline do well ; but *Solomon* had observed , *the battel was not always to the strong*, Eccles. ix. 11. but *God is the Lord of Hosts, and the God of Battel, he is that Man of War*, Exod. xv. 3. *who getteth the victory alone by himself*. Psal. xcvi. 1. *and whatsoever side he takes doth conquer. He maketh wars to cease in all the world*, Psal. xlv. 1. *and it is all one to him to save by many or by few*, 2 Chron. xiv. 11. *Abraham's* three hundred Servants with a few Associates conquered four Kings, Gen. xiv. *Gideon* with the like number slew an host that was almost innumerable, Judg. vii. *Jehoshaphat* with a handful of Men triumphed over a very great and puissant Army, 2 Chron. xx. So that if God be for us, who can be against us ? If he be on our side, we shall be victorious, or at least safe; which if we do believe with a confidence equal to the truth of the Proposition, and the frequent Experiments, which have confirm'd it , we shall make it our care to gain his Favour in the first and principal Place. For

III. All Nations have made their Addresses to Heaven for aid in this Case: *Moses* prayed all the while that *Joshua* fought with *Amalek*, and the Victory is ascribed rather to *Moses* his Devotion than to *Joshua*'s arms, *Exod.* xvii. 2. *Saul* durst not set upon his Enemies till he had made his Supplication, and because he might not then pray without a Sacrifice, he chose to be his own Priest rather than to want so necessary a Preparation, 1 *Sam.* xiii. 12. The holy and fervent Prayers of *Asa*, 2 *Chron.* xiv. 11. *Jehoshaphat* 2 *Chron.* xx. 6. and *Hezekiah*, 2 *Kings* xix. 5. did subdue their Enemies without many strokes. So that it is no wonder, that *Solomon* supposed the People would alwaies seek to the Lord for his aid in the time of War, 1 *Kings* viii. 44, 45. For the very Heathens address'd themselves to such Deities as they had on these occasions, and offered costly Sacrifices to oblige them to give their Cause success: The great *Scipio* began no enterprize in War, till he had first gone up to the Capitol to worship: and this made the barbarous *Abadagis* so confident of Victory, because he constantly honoured the Gods with large oblations; but Instances are needless, where Examples are so obvious and so many. To come therefore to the Christians, besides their daily Prayers for the Emperors and their forces, as well the Eastern as the Western Church had peculiar Offices in time of War, out of which we shall select sometimes that which is most pertinent to our purpose. When *Sicily* was invaded by a cruel Enemy, *S. Gregory* gave this Counsel to the Bishops thereof, *Exhort you Brethren, that every week on Wednesdays and Fridays, you appoint the Litany without fail, and that ye implore the help of the divine Protection, against the incursion of the Barbarians cruelty.* *Greg. Epist. lib. 9. Ep. 45.* *Eusebius* also remarks, that *Constantine* the Great was wont to spend some time in private Prayer in his Tent, before

efore any fight began (i). Yea he himself did teach all his Soldiers an excellent Form of Prayer in *Latin* (their native Tongue,) making them say it every Lord's day, and causing it to be repeated in Divine Service: In imitation of which pious Precedent the religious *Theodosius* in his Expedition against the Tyrant *Eugenius* spent much time in most fervent prayers to God, and as *S. Augustine* (k) saith, He overcame his very strong Army rather by praying than fighting; for a vehement wind rose, which blew back the Enemies darts upon their faces, and made them unable to sustain the charge (l). The Emperor *Mauritius* also spent a whole night in private Prayer before he went to battel, and the next day he and all his People made Prayers and Litanies, and armed themselves with the Sacrament. *Simocatta* lib. 5. c. ult. Yea *Salvian* assures us, that the King of the barbarous *Huns* also spent the night before he joyned Battel against the *Romans* in Devotions (m), and thereby got the Victory: And when *Victorinus*, a certain Priest, complained to *St. Augustine* of the prevailing of the *Barbarians*, he adviseth him, and all pious People, to pray to God for Deliverance (n): And when Count *Bonifacius* went to the Wars, he desired the Prayers of the same *St. Augustine*, and by his Prayers he

(i) Συμνός ἰσ' εαυτῷ πρὸ τῆς μάχης, ἐκλωποτισμένος, ταῖς πρὸς θεὸν δὶ-χὰς τὴν χαλκὴν ἀ-νέπεδεν. *Const. l. 2. c. 4.*

(k) Contra ejus robustissimum Exercitum, magis orando quam feriendo pugnavit, *Aug. Civ. Dei l. 2. c. 26.*

(l) O omnium dilecte Deo, cui militat adher. *Claudian.*

(m) Priusquam pugnam manu capesseret supplicatione pugnavit, *Salv. de gub. Dei lib. 7.*

(n) Placenda sunt hæc non miranda, & exclamandum ad Deum, ut non secundum merita nostra, sed secundum misericordiam suam liberet nos. *Aug. Epist. 122.*

returned a Conqueror, *Epist.* 193, 194. I am the larger in these Instances to confute this Atheistical Age, which usually makes so slight of this kind of religious Preparation, which hath been found as useful as the greatest forces in order to a Victory: so that I hope this will help us to say this Prayer with more Devotion, whose more particular Explication follows.

The

The Analysis of the Prayer in time of War.

S. II. This Prayer hath four Parts.

- | | | | |
|---|---------------------------------------|---|---|
| 1. The Reasons why we ask these things of God, because of | — 1. His supreme Authority. | { | Almighty God, |
| | — 2. His infinite power. | | King of all Kings, |
| | 3. His righteous Dispensations, as to | | and Governour of all things, |
| 2. The Petitions which we make to him, viz. | 1. That we may be delivered. | { | whose Power no Creature is able to resist, |
| | 2. And our Enemies defeated. | | To whom it belongeth justly to punish Sinners, |
| | | | And to be merciful to them that truly Repent, |
| 3. The Ends for which we ask these things, | 1. Less principal viz. Our safety. | { | Save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our Enemies, |
| | 2. Principal, viz. God's glory. | | Hate their Pride, abate their malice, and confound their devices, |
| | | | That we being armed with thy defence may be preserved evermore from all perils, |
| 4. The Name by which we ask them. | | { | To glorifie thee the only giver of all Victory, |
| | | | Through the merits of the only Son Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen. |

A Practical Discourse on this Prayer.

§.III. **A**lmighty God, King of all Kings, and Governour of all things, whose Power no Creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish Sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent.]

The Entrance into this Prayer is not unlike that of *Jehosaphats*, 2 Chron. xx. 6. who when he was afraid of that formidable Army, that came against him, did as we here do, called upon his God for help, saying *Art not thou God in Heaven? and dost thou not rule over all the Kingdoms of the Heathen? and is there not Power and might in thy hand, so that no Man is able to withstand thee?* And doubtless it is a great comfort, when we are surrounded with Legions of our foes, to look up to Heaven, and call to mind, that we have a God there, who is higher in Dignity, greater in Dominion and mightier in Power, than the best of those who come against us; and therefore this Commemoration is a very proper Introduction to this Prayer in time of War. And generally all Forms on this occasion have somewhat of this kind in their Preface: *Hezekiah's* Prayer begins, *Thou art the God even thou alone of all the Kingdoms of the Earth*, 2 Kings xix. 15. The Roman Office hath, *O God the Governour of all Kings and Kingdoms*, &c. And the forementioned Form of *Constantine's* Composing, *We acknowledge thee to be God alone, we profess thee to be our King, we call upon thee to be our helper, for by thee we obtain Victory, by thee we overcome our Enemies*, &c. *Euchol.* 827. But amongst all the Forms extant, none is so full and methodical as this; wherein we do remember,

I. The

I. The Supreme and unlimited Authority of our God, who is truly called the **King of Kings**, 1 Tim. vi. 15. Revel. xvii. 14. and xix. 16. Because he reigneth over all, 1 Chron. xxix. 12. And the greatest Emperors are his subjects. He that comes against us is King perhaps but of one Country, or Governour of some small Part of the World; but alas that is nothing in respect of him, whom we call upon: Nor ought they to affright us with their lofty stiles, and proud enumeration of all the petty Provinces over which they command; for all they can reckon up are but a small portion of the Empire of the Lord of Hosts. But if it be a Rebel, who disturbs our Peace, to whom should we pray for our lawful Prince, but to him who hath set him over us, even to the **King of Kings**, against whose Ordinance Traitors do fight, and therefore by whose hand we hope they shall fall? Whosoever it be that molests us, our comfort is, that our God doth **govern all things**, even the events of this present War, and therefore he can give the Victory to whom he pleaseth.

II. We commemorate his irresistible Power, we tremble to hear of so many thousands as are brought into the field against us; and yet all these, and as many more, can do nothing against the Power of Heaven: For one Souldier of the Celestial Host can in one night destroy 185000 of *Assyrians*, 2 Kings xix. 35. We confess a forreign Prince may be too strong for our King, and a Rebel of his own Nation may get Partners enough to make him capable of resisting; but if God be on our Sovereign's side, they cannot stand out against his force: under his Protection we are invincible, and if he assist we shall conquer.

III. We call to mind his Providence, and all his righteous Dispensations; for he is the Judge of all, and he is employed in suppressing proud Sinners, and exalting those

those that are humble and repentant, as *Afop* observed of old. It is now the Custom of both Parties to publish to the world their Declarations, Remonstrances, and Manifesto's, wherein by many politick Arts, and fair Speeches, Invasion and Rebellion are veiled under the specious Titles of Religion and Liberty, Justice and Necessity; but Almighty God cannot be imposed upon, he knows which side hath the juster Cause, and commonly he gives the victory to them, especially if they appeal to him for decision, as the *Lombards* did before their battel with the *Heruli*, *We call* (say they) *God to witness*——*who doubtless looking upon the merit of each Cause, will give a just end to this Fight*: And the Historian notes the Victory fell to the juster side. Yet we must not alwaies rely on a just Cause; for many times when evil Men manage a good Cause, God may punish the juster side: Thus *Joshua* was smitten before the *Canaanites* for a Sin among his own People, *Josh. vii. 11.* And *Abijah* tels the *Israelites*, *ye be a great multitude, but there be with you golden Calves*, *2 Chron. xiii. 8.* And the Christians fell before the barbarous People, whose Swords were whet by the iniquity of the Christi-

(o) *Peccata nostra barbaricis viribus sociamus, & culpa nostra hostium gladius exacuit.* S. Greg. Ep. 1.4. 32. Mauritio August.

ans, as S. Gregory saith(o). It is the part of God to punish Sinners, even by the loss of a just cause, and the permitting unjust Enemies to triumph over them, who have been unjust to him; and therefore though we have a good Cause, we must repent of our Sin before we go out to battel, *Deut. xxiii. 9.* Which was signified by all those Lustrations and expiatory Rites used by the Heathens in their Armies, before they would encounter their Enemies (p), and was really practised by the pious Christian

(p) Alexander ab Alex Gen. Dier. 1.5. c. 27.

Christian Emperors of old, and ought to be done by us in all time of War and Tumults: we should then repent of all our Sins, lest God make use of this War, as a scourge to punish us for all our other Iniquities unrepented of. Whilst we have Sin remaining we have a Foe within, which will make God our Enemy, and do us more mischief than all our Enemies skill or force could be able to do besides; let us therefore repent and God will be for us, and none can then have any power to hurt us.

S.IV. *God be and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our Enemies, abate their Pride, allwage their malice, and confound their devices.]*

It was a Custom amongst the Heathen, not only to pray for their own safety, but also to devote their Enemies, and with the bitterest Execrations to curse them. And it was particularly decreed at *Athens*, that whenever the Priest prayed for the Prosperity of that City, he should also curse *Philip* of *Macedon*, his family, his forces, and his whole Country, *Al.ab Alex. lib.5. cap.27.* But this is not agreeable to the Rules of the Gospel, by which we are commanded to love, and to pray for our Enemies, *Mat.v. 44,45.* And our Saviour checks his Disciples for wishing Fire from Heaven on the inhospitable *Samaritans*, though their Zeal was shewed in his own quarrel, *Luke ix. 55,56.* From whence we may observe, how excellently this Prayer is indited, breathing nothing but meekness, and the Spirit of Christianity; for here is nothing of malice nor revenge, no Petitions against the Lives of our Enemies, only a Request for the preservation of our own: we pray to God to change their minds, and confound their plots and devices; but not to cut off, or destroy their Persons: and if we can be
safe

334 **The Prayer in time of War.** Part. II.

safe, we should not wish them any harm at all. *It is not the Part of a good Physitian, or of a wise Governour, to take blood without extreme nece-*

(q) Τὸ ἀνδρὶ τῆς
ἐχθρῆς ἀνδρὸς ἐπι-
φύγειν σίνδρον ἔτε
ἐατρικὸν ἔτε πολιτι-
κόν Plut. de Gracch.

(r) Bellum autem
ita suscipiatur, ut ni-
hil aliud nisi pax qua-
sita videatur. Cic.
Offic. lib. 1.

ssity(q); much more it is not the part of a good Christian to wish it, who must so manage his very Wars, that it may appear he seeks nothing, but Peace (r): Good Hezekiah only prayed as we do, *O Lord, I beseech thee save us out of his band,* 2 Kings xix. 21. And Holy Constantine going to War against Maxentius pray-
ed, That his right hand, which was

hallowed with the sign of Christ, might not be stained with Roman blood, as Eusebius relates, *hist. Eccl. lib. 9. c. 9.*

We can do no less than seek to preserve our selves out of their hands and power, who desire and endeavour our destruction, and we do not desire any more. **Pride** stirred up our Enemies against us, **malice** spurs them on, and their **devices** manage the design against us: Pride makes them scorn us, malice causeth them to hate us, and to resolve on cruel things, and their Policy is at work for our ruine: Now it is not only Care of our selves, but Charity to them to pray, that their **Pride** may be abased, their **Malice** asswaged, and their Plots and **Devices**

discovered and disappointed, that so they may be inclined to Peace, and cease their Hostilities against us, that they may return to a better mind, when they discern that we are kept by the divine Providence: And in the very same manner doth the Greek Church pray in time of War, *Let their (s) strength be broken, and their Grandeur let it not stand* —

(s) σωτηριβήτω
ἡ ἰσχὺς αὐτῶν, καὶ ἡ
δυναστεία αὐτῶν μὴ
ὑπερξάτω. Ὁ pp.--
ἐκ τῶν μεθυστικῶν καὶ
μυχαυμμάτων καὶ πα-
γίδων αὐτῶν ἐλδο-
τίρασον ἡμᾶς. Eu-
ebol.

from

from all their Devices, Stratagems and snares be pleased to set us free: Our God hath power to subdue their Pride, for *He brings down the high looks of the proud,* Psal.xviii.27. And those who boast with *Benbadad* when they put on their Armour are usually humbled before they put it off, *1 Kings xx.10,11.* *Sisera's* Mother and her wife Ladies did divide the spoils of *Israel* e're the Battel was fought, *Jude v.30.* And so did the *Spaniards* the Honours and Offices of *England* in 88; but God disappointed them both. and chastised their insulting Pride, by a base defeat as well of their forces as their vain hopes: Again, *He breaks the power of the ungodly and malicious,* Psal.x.17. He changed the bloody purposes of *Laban*, of *Esau*, and *Saul*, and he can make our very Enemies to be at Peace with us: Lastly, our God is *He that disappointeth the Devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their Enterprize,* Job v.12. For he discerns the most secret designs, and can so order it, that the most ingenious plots in the World shall by some mislayed Circumstance or other miscarry and come to nothing; for *there is no Wisdom, nor Understanding, nor Counsel against the Lord,* Prov.xxi.30. Let us therefore with all possible fervency seek to obtain his favour to our side, and then we need not be disheartened by their boasting, nor dejected at their threats, nor be discouraged at their secret Machinations, for he is able to blast all their Attempts against us.

§.V. **¶** That we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermoze from all perils, to glorifie thee the only giver of all Victory, through the Merits of thy only Son *Jesus Christ* our Lord. Amen.]

When Almighty God is pleased by manifest disappointing the designs and expectations of our Enemies to shew He is for us, it is to be hoped they will at last come

to see that we are kept of God, and that all their Opposition is in vain, and accordingly will cease from troubling themselves and us any farther. And this is the end why we desire him to assist us, and defeat them, even that we may be quiet and safe: we do not desire opportunities to be revenged on them, nor do we wish advantages to do them Mischief; but our End is that both they and we may live quietly and peaceably in all Godliness and Honesty. There are many perils to which we are exposed, many in this War, and many upon other accounts: now it is not our policy or strength, it is not our Armies nor fenced Cities, that can secure us; the best Armor in the World is God's defence, Psal. xviii. 1, 2. If he please but to arm us with that impenetrable Armor of his Providence, we shall not fear, *though thousands set themselves against us round about: We can ly down in Peace, and take our rest, because God makes us to dwell in safety*, Psal. iii. 6, 7. and iv. 8. King Philip was wont to say, he could sleep securely even in his Camp, if he knew his friend *Antipater* was awake; *Plut.* but oh how much safer are they, who are armed with God's Providence, guarded by Angels, and watched by a never sleeping Centinel? But this outward safety is not all which we aim at in this request; for we desire to be **preserved from all perils**, that we may the more freely and more undisturbedly **glorifie** our God. Whilst we are invaded and harrassed, pursued and spoiled by our Enemies, we have no leisure nor right Dispositions to sing the divine Praises, we cannot bless him so vigorously, till the hurry and danger be a little over: We are hindred of many opportunities to praise God, while we are defending our selves against the violence of our Foes; but if it please our blessed Lord to give us Victory or Peace, we resolve more fully to praise him, that bestowed our quiet on us. The *Greek* Office on this occasion made
by

by the Patriarch Calisthus is concluded in the same manner: — *that wars and tumults being dispersed, we may with one heart, and one Mouth glorifie thee the wonder-working God* (t): It was the Custom of all Nations in time of War to make Vows unto their Gods, and upon the obtaining of Peace to offer gifts and sacrifices to the Deity, which they did believe had given them the happy quiet (u): And here we vow a Sacrifice of Praise, if the Lord be pleased to deliver us, we promise we will not abuse our Peace to Luxury and evil Purposes, nor spend it in Sin and Vanity, but in the Service and the Praises of our Deliverer. This we must promise seriously now, and perform punctually, when we have obtained our desire through Jesus Christ our Lord, and then we shall find God ready to help us again the next time we are in like Distress.

(t) ἵνα τὰς ἐπι-
γενομένας μάχας καὶ
δοῦνους ἀποσεισά-
μωρ, ἐν ἑνὶ στόματι
καὶ μιᾷ καρδίᾳ δο-
ξάζωμεν σε τὸν τῶν
δουμασίων Θεόν· Eu-
cholog.

(u) ——— Deus
nobis hæc otia fecit
Namque erit ille mi-
hi semper Deus, il-
lius aram
Sæpe tener nostris ab
ovilibus imbuet ag-
nus.
Virg. Eccl. 1.

The Paraphrase of this Prayer.

D [Almighty] Lord of Hosts, and [God] of Battel, we fly unto thy Aid, who art above the highest of our Enemies in dignity, being the [King of all things,] larger in thy Dominions, being Lord [and Governour of all things:] Thou art stronger than they in might, for thou art a God [whose power] is so infinite, that [no Creature] in Heaven or Earth [is able to resist] thee, or stand against thee: Do thou therefore take our part. And though thou art that great Judge of the

World [to whom it belongeth] strictly to try, and [justly to punish] such miserable [Sinners] as we have been, by the scourge of War as well as by other Judgments: Yet since we lament these Sins, we remember it is thy Prerogative also to spare [and to be merciful to them, that] unfeignedly and [truly repent] of their misdoings, as we do in this our great Calamity: O Lord, [save] us while the War continues, [and deliver us,] our Friends and our Country, out of it as soon as may be, [we humbly beseech thee,] that we may be preserved [from the hands,] and kept out of the Power of our cruel Enemies; do thou disappoint them so frequently, that it may [abate their pride,] and do thou so keep us, that they may see their endeavours are ineffectual, which will [allwage their Malice,] and, when they have laid their Plots most secretly and cunningly, do thou discover [and confound their devices,] so that they may be brought to make Peace with us: For we do not pray for these things, that they may be ruined, but only [that we being armed with thy] Providence, which is a never failing [defence] and security [may be preserved] in this War, and hereafter for [evermore from all perils] and dangers whatsoever; so shall we have strong Obligations and a happy opportunity [to glorifie thee] in our Peace, and to declare we were not saved by our own Arms, but by thee and thy Mercy, [who art the only giver of] this, and [all Victories] to that side which thou pleasest to assist: Grant us therefore these Mercies, which we beg [through the merits] and Intercession [of thy only Son,] and our only Mediator [Jesus Christ our Lord,] to whose Prayers in Heaven for us let these be joyned, that thou mayst say unto them [Amen,] so be it.

SECTION VI.

Of the Prayer in time of any common Plague or Sickness.

S.I. **T**He Plague is set to bring up the reere of these common Calamities, because it hath the last place usually assigned to it in Scripture, when it is reckoned up with the preceding Judgments, 2 *Sam.xxiv. 13. Ezek.xiv.19. Mat.xxiv.7.* And also because it is very frequently a sad Consequent of unseasonable Weather, of Famine or of War. Sometimes the Air is corrupted by excessive Drought, which caused that Plague in *France, Italy and Greece, anno 1242.* which as *Nat. Comes* saith, destroyed the greatest part of men where it came, *Nat.Com. Mytholog.l.6. c.1.* Sometimes Rain and Inundations in excess breed infectious Vapors, and are followed by the Plague, as it was in *Italy* in *S.Gregories* time, when he made the seven-fold Litany, *Paul Diacon.l.18.* Again the necessity of Famine compels the poor to eat such lothsom and unwholefom food (*w*), that it turns to poison, and often ends in sad Mortality: so did that Famine in the days of *Maximinus (x)*, and that in the Reign of *Edward II.* mentioned in our own Chronicles. Finally the Plague is sometimes the Consequent of War, not only in besieged Cities, but in great Armies: so that the great Host of *Artaxerxes* was almost wholly consumed by the Pestilence; on which occasion the Emperor writ that memorable Letter to *Hippocrates* to come and cure

(w) *Quid est autem quo vesci non cogeret fames?* Aug. Civ.De.l.15. c.27.

(x) *Euseb. hist.l. 9, cap.8.*

340 The Prayer in time of Plague. Part.II.

them: So that upon all these accounts it is very properly placed after all the former Calamities: And yet we must not esteem it the least of them, though it be the last; for though *David* chose it rather than Famine or Invasion, 2 *Sam.xxiv.14.* yet his choice was not made, because the Plague was a less Judgment, but because it was more immediately inflicted by the hand of God; for that very History confirms it to be the greatest of the three, since three Days of Pestilence are there reputed to be equal to three months of War, and seven years of Famine, 13. So that if this grievous Judgment do at any time fall upon us, that we may behave our selves aright under it, let us consider, 1. The greatness of the Evil. 2. The Remedy thereof.

I. The Plague is a dreadful Judgment, which will appear by considering more particularly these four things.

1. How great destruction it makes. It is called in Scripture by the name of *Death* (a), as being the cause of general Morality; and one of the

(a) Jer.' ix. 21.
Levit. xxvi. 25.
Chal. Par. & Heb.
Mortem mittam. ita
lxx. Ezek. vii. 15

(b) מִדְּבָר *pestis à*
דֶּבֶר *desertum.*

Names of it in *Hebrew* is derived from a word signifying a Desert (b), because it turns a populous Land into a desolate Wilderness; wheresoever it comes it lays heaps upon heaps, and sends multitudes

to their long home, scarce leaving enough alive sometimes to bury the dead: of which, we might give many sad Instances, besides those mentioned in holy Writ, of which hereafter. *S. Augustine* writes that in the time, and within the Kingdom of *Masinissa*, 80000 dyed of the Plague, *Aug. de Civ. De. l. 3. c. 31.* And *Eutropius* adds, that at the same time, and of the same Disease there fell 200000 in one City of *Carthage*, whereof 30000 were *Roman* Souldiers left for the

Guard

Sect. VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 341

Guard of the Country. *Volatteran* mentions a plague in *Constantinople* in the days of *Leo Isaurus*, which took away 300000 persons. But we need not go so far from home, since our own Nation hath been the Scene of many Tragical Examples of this destroying Judgment: And the principal City of *London* hath many times been almost dispeopled thereby; in which City alone in the 22. of *Edward III.* in 6 Months time dyed 57574. of the Plague, of which it was not fully cleared for nine years after. In the 6. year of *Q. Elizabeth*, there was numbered in the same City 21500 Funerals by the Plague, and anno 1625. the Account there was 35418. But the saddest Example of all is yet fresh in our Memories in the year 1666, when besides many concealed and omitted, there was in a few Months registred 68596 Persons dying of this Disease there; the Remembrance of which I hope will make us tremble at the first approaches of this great Destroyer, and put us upon using this Prayer with all possible Devotion to prevent this so deadly a Calamity from ever rising to the like amazing height.

2. Consider the Universality of the Evil, and the spreading Nature thereof. If it once grow Epidemical it is very difficult to escape it, and none can think themselves safe, for it destroys in Cities, and pursues men into the Country, it finds them out by Sea or Land: No Age nor Sex, no Degrees or Conditions of men are free: The rich who fare well in Famine, have no defence against the Plague; so that in the days of *Maximinius Euseb.* notes, that the Pestilence destroyed the Rich, while the Famine consumed the Poor. O how many Men of highest dignity, and greatest quality, have fallen by this fatal stroke? The noble *L. Camillus* having been five times *Dictator*, aged 80 years, dyed of the Plague at last; as also did *Hof. Perpenna*, one of the *Roman* Emperors,

342 The Prayer in time of Plague. Part. II.

Lucius the second Pope of *Rome*, *Alonso* the second King of *Spain*, and many others. No learning can secure against it; for the greatest Scholars in all Sciences have dyed by this Disease, viz. *Thucidides* the Historian, *Oppianus* the Poet, *Hermolaus Barbarus* the Philosopher, &c. No courage can resist it; for the brave *Pericles* was snatcht away thus, and many of the most famous Generals in the World have followed him in the same Path: Nay Piety it self cannot secure any Man from dying temporally by this Disease. A Holy Life indeed prevents Eternal Death, and those who have lived so, do go more speedily into everlasting Joy, when they fall by this sudden stroke; but good men may, and often do, dye by this kind of Death. *S. Dionysius* of *Alexandria* writes of the Plague in his time, *That though the Pagans were most infected, yet neither were the Christians wholly free; for many Holy men out of an excellent Charity, going to attend others, dyed together with them, supposing this to be a voluntary kind of Martyrdom*, *Euseb. hist. l. 7. c. 20.* And *Volatieran* saith, that the Plague cut off *S. Lewis* of *France* with his Son, in their return from the Expedition against the *Sarazens*, the Enemies of the Christian Faith. And now who can think themselves secure? or why do any flatter themselves into a neglect of preparing, upon Presumption they shall escape? when so many fall, why may not we be some of the number? When some of all Conditions go, why

(c) Ἀμύθητός ἐ-
στι ἡ συμφορὰ παντῶν
ὁμοῦ καὶ τῶν πρώτων,
καὶ τῶν μέσων, καὶ
τῶν ὑστέρων, πρὸ
ὧρας ἕως ἄρπαζο-
μένων ἐξ αἰφνης Ἐπε.

do we exempt our selves? Young and old, Male and Female, rich and poor, good and bad, do all suffer the outward part alike (c): so that we may every one expect the fatal stroke. And this is the reason, which *Josephus* gives, why King *David* chose the Pestilence rather than ei-
ther

Sect.VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 343

ther Famine or the Sword, because Kings may be secured against the necessities of Famine, and the violence of War; but that blessed Prince would have a Judgment common to great and small, since he himself was as likely to fall by the Plague as any of his Subjects. *Joseph. Antiq. Jud. lib. 7. cap. 10.* So that this common danger should make a general Repentance and universal preparation: Especially considering,

3. The suddenness of the stroke, which gives no warning before it comes, but seizes upon the youngest and strongest in a moment, nor is there any shelter from it or security against it; for whither can we fly to avoid it? unless we can run where God cannot find us. There may be some probable Antidotes, but none certain, since some of the Masters of Physick, who invent them, have attested the insufficiency of their prescription by the sad Experiment of their own Death. And yet it is admirable how stupid many thousands are, while this Arrow flies round about them; for though they have many warnings, and no security that their own Lot shall not be the next, yet they put off their Repentance and Preparation: So that I doubt it finds very many unprepared, and so carries many Souls to Hell, as well as Bodies to the Grave. Thus the Greek Church complains, *This horrid and unexpected Calamity, not only corrupts and kills the Body; but alas! utterly destroys many Souls also, finding us in Rebellion against thee, and void of Repentance.* *Euchol. pag. 824.* When God sent a Plague on Egypt, he is said, *To have made a way to his Indignation,* Psalm lxxviii. 51. that is, to have taken those Sinners away from the Earth, and so laid open a way for his Eternal Vengeance to be executed on them in Hell-fire. I pray God it prove not so to us, for then to dye by this Death is but the way to a second and a worse kind of Death; for prevention whereof we must repent just now,

344 The Prayer in time of Plague. Part.II.

for otherwise we shall have no time, nor ability, to do it, when it hath taken hold of us, and we know not how soon that may be.

4. Consider the sadness of the Disease, when it is upon us, after which there remains little hopes of life, since very few escape. And in the mean time Death is never

(d) *O diya novi faci-*
es Lethi

Gravior letho —

Senec. Oedip.

more terrible, than when it appears in this horrid shape (d), making Life it self to be worse than Death, being called the **Sickness**, as being the worst of all Diseases; for it

kindles a poisonous flame in the blood, and is accompanied with so much pain and anguish, that it often turns into the height of Distraction; and yet in this sad distress, when we have most need of relief, this Disease banisheth all those who should succour us, making us to be forsaken and abhorred of our nearest and dearest friends, *Psal. xxxviii. 6. 11.* And causing us to be exposed to the extremities thereof, without any to comfort us. *S. Dionysius in Eusebius* relates, how the Pagans forsok their nearest friends once beginning to be infected, *Parents their Children, Wives their Husbands, and Children their Parents, so soon as they saw their Limbs tremble, and their faces grow pale and wan, they turned them out of the house, and let them lye in the streets half dead, lib. 7. c. 20.* I know the Laws and Practices of Christians permit no such Inhumanity, and whoever should so barbarously desert their infected friends among us, if men did not, God would punish them for their Cruelty; yet notwithstanding we see few have the courage to stay in infected places, and those who labour under this Disease are either crouded into common Pest-houses, or else shut up in their own, and abandoned to the Care of mercenary Attendants, so that they live without comfort, languish without pity, die without observation, and
are

Sec. VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 345

are buried almost with the burial of an As: so that their doors justly bear the Title of, *Lord have mercy upon us*; and all that have a Courage and Charity great enough cannot do a nobler Office than to visit them and assist them, and those who dare not, are obliged to furnish them with all possible relief; for certainly their Case is the most deplorable of any in the world.

II. Having thus veiwed the Misery of the Plague, let us next enquire after the remedy thereof. I mean not the Cure of single Persons, which is the Physicians part; but the means to remove it from the whole Nation: And that is by making our application to God for help. Famine sometimes, and War alwaies is inflicted by the hands of men, but Pestilence is only from the Hand of God immediately (e), so that when

David chose this, he said, he would fall into the hand of the Lord, 2 *Sam.* xxiv. 14. from him therefore we must alone expect deliverance:

When *Aaron* had attoned the divine Anger then the Plague stayed, *Numb.* xvi. 46. And likewise *Phineas* by executing Justice, *Numb.* xxv. 7. And praying for the People, *Psal.* cvi. 30. pleased God and caused a Cessation of this Infection: To him *Solomon* saith the people will address themselves in time of Pestilence, 1 *Kings* viii. 37. To him *Hiezekiah* made his moan, when he had that infectious sore, *Isa.*

xxxviii. 2. 3. Yea the very *Gentiles* were taught by the light of Nature in time of Pestilence to seek the favour of their Gods (f), and they had several kinds of Lustrations, and Sacrifices on this occasion (g). The most memorable Example whereof is in that Pestilence at *Athens*, which was to

(e) Ασμὲς ἕστη-
μίδεν ἄλλοθεν ἢ ἀπὸ
Θεοῦ πάντων. The-
oph. in *Mat.* 24.

(f) Morbi grassan-
tibus vel prodigiis
nunciatis, pacem De-
um exposci omnibus
Gentibus moris erat.
Brisson. de Formul.

(g) Alex. ab Alex,
1. 5. c. 27.

be

346 The Prayer in time of Plague. Part. II.

be removed by offering Sacrifices to a God, whose name the Oracle had not expressed: whereupon *Epi-
menides* being consulted, ordered the *Athenians* to let the
Sacrifices loose, and where they should lye down, to kill,

(1) Τῷ ἀποσπῆ-
κοντι θεῷ. *Diog.
Laert. vita Epi-
men. & Lud. Viv. I.
Pausan. 2.*

and offer them to the uncertain God
(h), and so they were delivered by
the true and living (though to
them) the unknown God, to whom
it is like they afterwards built that
Altar, which *St. Paul* found at *A-
thens*, *Acts xvii. 23.* As for the *Chri-
stians* it is so well known, that they had *Litanies* and
Forms of Prayer, with the Solemnities of Fasting and
Processions for removing the Plague, that it were imper-
tinent to go about to prove it. Wherefore since this is
the course, which all the world hath taken, and where-
by they have obtained their desire, come and let us also
return unto the Lord, for he hath smitten and he will
heal us, *Hos. vi. 1.* The Rod is so sharp we cannot en-
dure it, the Corrector is so infinite, that we cannot avoid
the stroke, so that we have no way but to turn to him
that striketh us with sincere Humiliation and devout
Prayers. The Merchant may fetch in Provision to re-
lieve us in Famine, Auxiliaries may beat off our Ene-
mies in time of War; but in time of Plague none but
God can help us, and we have an incomparable Form
provided for this purpose, which, if we use it devout-
ly, will doubtless procure our Relief in God's due time.

The Analysis of the Prayer in time of Plague.

§.2. This Prayer hath two Parts.

1. A Memorial of Gods former dealing with the Jews as to

1. Their sufferings in the

1. Willingness, noting

1. Their Judgment.

2. Their Crime

2. Time of King David.

2. Their Deliverance at both times.

1. In general by craving pity.

1. Describing our Misery.

2. Confessing God's goodness

1. To the people.

2. To David.

3. Petitioning for the like relief.

2. An Address for Mercy to our selves.

2. In particular, by

O Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a plague upon thine own people in the wilderness for their obstinate Rebellion against Moses and Aaron, And also in the time of King David didst slay with the plague of Pestilence threescore and ten thousand, And yet remembering thy mercy, didst save the rest, Have pity upon us, miserable Sinners, who are now visited with great sickness and mortality, That like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, And didst command the destroying Angel to cease from punishing, So it may now please thee to withdraw from us this Plague, and grievous Sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Practical Discourse upon this Prayer.

§.III. **O** Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a Plague upon thine own People in the Wilderness for their obstinate rebellion against Moses and Aaron.]

When we see so many Instances of God's mighty Power in his cutting off the Lives of our poor Brethren, we may very properly call upon him by the name of **Almighty**; and we ought to tremble before him, since he can as easily destroy us, as any of those numbers that have already taken possession of the grave: And that our affections may be the more effectually wrought upon, we do here commemorate a Calamity Parallel to our own, which is described by all its Circumstances, every one of which deserves our Consideration.

I. The Author, *viz.* **Almighty God**: he was the Inflicter of that Plague, and he is of this; for this Judgment (as was noted before) comes immediately from the hand of God.

II. The Punishment was the same with ours, a grievous Pestilence, whereof there dyed 14700 in a very few hours space, so that our misery is not without a Parallel, we have had many Fellow-sufferers in all Ages.

III. The Persons who suffered by this Plague were **God's own People**, yea the only People in the world at that time, that he had chosen to be his inheritance, a Nation that he had delivered by Miracle, and separated from all the people in the world, taking them into his especial Protection, yet when they provoked him by their Sin, he did not spare them for their priviledges, but

Sect. VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 349

but punished them more severely for their ingratitude : So that we must not flatter our selves, that we shall be free from these grievous Judgments, because we profess the true Religion, and are most eminently the People of God : for Judgment very often begins at the house of God, *1 Pet. iv. 17.* And the spurious are dismissed, when the lawful Children are corrected, *Heb. xii. 8.* Our being the true Church may aggravate our Sin, but will not avert our Punishment ; for God himself saith to *Israel : You only have I known of all the Families of the Earth, therefore will I punish you for your Iniquities,* *Amos iii. 2.*

IV. The Scene whereon this Tragedy was acted, was in the Wilderness, where the Air is usually the most pure, and furthest removed from the danger of Infection. But no Place can secure us, if God resolve to punish us; he can poison the purest Air, and turn the healthful Wilderness into Infection, to bring about the destruction of Sinners; and surely we have less cause to wonder, if we fall in Cities, where we breath in a Croud, since we see the Wilderness it self was not free from a dreadful Plague.

V. The Causes only remain to be considered, the first is the internal Cause, which did inwardly move the glorious Author to send this Curse, *viz. his Wrath*: he was highly incensed against them, and therefore he did thus chastise them; hence *Moses* here says, *There is wrath gone out from the Lord, for the Plague is begun,* *Numb. xvi. 46.* And afterwards in the Case of *Baal-Peor*, *They provoked him to Anger with their own inventions, and then the Plague broke in upon them,* *Psal. cvi. 29.* And the sending of a Pestilence is called God's *pouring out his fury upon a Land*, *Ezek. xiv. 19.* From whence we may infer, that God is now angry with us, and in great Wrath against us, or else he had not corrected us with

350 The Prayer in time of Plague. Part. II.

with this Rod, which he never makes use of, but when he is in wrath, and hath been highly provoked. *Secondly*, therefore let us enquire, what was the external Cause, which did stir up the wrath of the Almighty, and that was in the general Sin. Whatever be the natural Cause, Sin is the moral Cause of every Plague, *Dent. xxviii. 15, 21*. Sometimes one kind of Iniquity, sometimes another: Thus the Lust of the *Israelites* was avenged on the borders of *Moab*, *Numb. xxv*. And thus was the irreverence of the *Bethshemites* punished, *1 Sam. vi. 19*. and perhaps of the *Corinthians* also, *1 Cor. xi. 30*. The blasphemy of *Senacherib* was thus requited, *Isai. xxxviii. 56*. And the Idolatry of the ten Tribes was repayed by this direful Judgment, *Amos iv. 10*. But in the present Case, the Plague was sent for their obstinate Rebellion against *Moses* and *Aaron*. There is usually some peculiar Sin, which doth provoke the Almighty, and is the Cause of the Mortality; and we shall do well to enquire, what it is that hath occasioned our Misery, that we may especially repent of that Sin. Let us enquire, if it be not (as this was) for Rebellion and Schism. *Moses* had the Legislative and Royal Power, *Aaron* had the Pontifical and Spiritual Dignity and Honours. Now *Corah*, a *Levite*, thought *Aaron*, the High Priest, to be proud and covetous, and censured him for engrossing the Profits, and the Jurisdiction of the Priesthood to himself, when there were many *Levites*, yea Lay-brothers as well gifted as he. And *Dathan* and *Abiram* gave it out that *Moses* was too absolute in his Monarchy, and ought to behave himself only as the Trustee of the people, without whose consent he ought to do nothing (the lively Embleme of our late Schismatics and Rebels). Now 'tis very likely, that *Corah* believed he only aimed at a just equality among the Church Officers: And *Dathan* and *Abiram*

Se&.VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 351

Abiram fancied they stood for the Liberty of the Subject, they imagine that they oppose nothing but an Arbitrary Government in Church and State; and who would not take this to be a *Holy Cause*, sufficient to enrol them Saints and Martyrs, that dyed in so good a quarrel? But alas! God seeth not as we see: He accounts it Sedition, Schism and Rebellion; yea an impious resisting his own Authority in those whom he had given the Government unto: Wherefore, first he causeth the Earth to swallow up the Heads of this accursed Faction. Secondly, he sends Fire from Heaven to consume the pert aspiring *Levites*, that their angry heats against their lawful Governours might be suitably punished by a devouring fire (i). Lastly, for the rebellious and giddy rabble, they were cut off by a sudden and severe Plague; which, I hope, will be a warning to us hereafter, not to rebel or move Sedition; lest we follow them in their Punishments, whom we imitate in their Sins; yea and I wish it may warn us to take heed of all Sins; for all sorts of Iniquities conspire to bring this dismal evil upon us: And this is the use we may make of the first Example.

(i) *Ut qui contra justos Principes iracundia igne intus exarserant, foris justissima vindicta flamma conflagrarent.*
August. de mirab. Script.

S. IV. **A**nd also in the time of King David, didst slay with the Plague of Pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest.]

The second instance out of holy Scripture is in that Plague in the Reign of King David, 2 Sam. xxiv. wherein a greater number dyed (though perhaps in a longer time): An Example so eminent and so proper, that in the *Roman* Office it is read for the first Lesson in time of Plague, and it is mentioned also by the *Greek* Church in the Prayers on this occasion, *Euchol. pag. 809.* The former was a manifestation of God's anger for the Sins of the People; this for the Sins of the Prince, who though he was otherwise a Holy King, and an excellent Man, yet was excited by Satan to pride himself in the multitude of his Subjects, so that he was curious to know the number of those, whom God had promised to make innumerable; and so intent he was upon taking this account, that he had forgot to pay the half shekel, which was to be God's Tribute for every head, when such a muster should be made, the omission whereof God had expressly threatned with a Plague, *Exod. xxx. 12, 13.* And thereupon he was fitly punished with a Pestilence, that, whereas he was puffed up with the number of his People, this raging Disease might abate his confidence as well as the number of his Subjects, and teach him, that the power he gloried in was an arm of flesh, which was soon withered and weakened when God should blast it. Nor is it any wonder, that the People should be punished for the Prince's Crime, since the very *Gentiles* have observed, that it hath been usual for Providence to lay Famine and Pestilence upon the Commons, for the faults
of

Sect. VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 353

of Kings (k): The Prince and People are one Body, and therefore the Divine Justice sometimes punisheth a wicked Nation by taking away a good King, as in the Case of *Josiah*: Sometimes he corrects an offending King by the the loss of his innocent Subjects, as here. The equity of which proceeding an antient Author thus vindicates: *As man consists of Soul and Body, so a Kingdom is made up of the Ruler and the ruled: Now as when a man com-*

mits a fault with his hands, though he be lashed on the back for it, the punisher is not unjust, so neither is God unrighteous in punishing the Prince's faults by the People's fall. Respond. ad Orthod. Quæst. 138. To which we may add, that though the King's fault should be the immediate Cause of the Plague; yet none of his Subjects, who suffer by it, are so innocent, but that they may justly suffer death for their own Offences; so that both Rulers and People ought to fear and to repent, lest both do feel what they have deserved by this most dreadful stroke. Yet lest the terrible face of our own guilt and misery together with these dire Examples should too much deject us; behold here is *Mercy* in the Close, and if the former prospects have duly humbled us, and allayed our confidence; Here is somewhat which may revive our hopes, and prevent despair, viz. That after all this Wrath, *God remembered Mercy*, and *spared the rest*, and possibly he may please to do so now, and relieve us, who yet survive. In the first Example, the Mortality reached no farther than the Sin, and none dyed by the Plague, but such as were first infected with Schism and Rebellion: For *Aaron* interposed, and God

(k) Πολλὰ καὶ ὑμῶν πάντα πόλις κακῶ ἀνδρὶς ἐπαυρεῖ· ὅ· πρ·
 Λιμὸν δὲ καὶ Κοιμὸν ἀπορδινύσσει δὲ λαοί·

— ὅφρ' ἀποήσῃ
 Λῆμ· ἀταλαδίας βασιλείων —
 Hesiod. ἐργ. καὶ ἡμέρ.

spared the rest, *Numb. xvi. 48.* which was a great Mercy In the second Case the Pestilence was threatned for three days, but we have great Authority, and reason to prove, that it continued only six hours : for whereas we read, *God sent a Pestilence from the Morning, even to the time appointed, 2 Sam. xxiv. 15.* It is

(1) *Sam. xxiv. 15.*
זמן זמן ארבע לילה.
à matutinâ horâ
usque ad prandium,
Joseph. Antiq.
l. 7. c. — usque
ad horam sextam.
Syr. & Arab.

probably conceived, that this *time appointed* was the time appointed for eating, that is the time of noon or Dinner-time (1), not the time of three days, because the History seems to imply that time was shortned upon *David's* importunity and humiliation : Which shews how very apt our heavenly Father is to have

mercy, and to hear our penitential Supplications, and may encourage us to put up the following Petition with humility and a vigorous Devotion.

S. V. Have pity upon us miserable Sinners, who are now visited with great Sickness and Mortality.

There is no greater Comfort to a miserable Petitioner, than to behold the Person to whom he is to make his address, doing Acts of favour to others, who come upon the like Errand, and we have now seen Instances of some whose Miseries equalled, if not exceeded ours, yet God was entreated to deliver them at last. We are now saying this Prayer, and so are of the number of those, whom the Lord hath as yet spared, he hath as yet given us an opportunity to repent and crave Mercy, wherefore let us first acknowledg our Sins, and then represent our Misery, and it is to be hoped, He will pardon the one, and remove the other. **I.** We must confess with a hearty sorrow, that we are miserable Sinners,

Sect.VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 355

ners, we are in a sad Condition but not without just Cause, we must not judge those that dye to be the greatest, or the only Sinners, *Luke xiii.2,3.* For we that are spared are as really, and perhaps as grievous Offenders as they, and *except we repent, we shall all likewise perish*: some of them it may be were taken, because God saw them fitter to dye, and we are reprieved as having more need of Repentance: Our righteous Judge hath matter enough against the very best to justify him, if he should cut them off, and if any of us be so proud or obstinate as not to acknowledg their guilt, such arrogance will provoke him to strike us sooner; sure I am none is more likely to escape the fatal blow, than they who confess their Sins with the truest contrition. There is no time in this brief Prayer to enumerate particulars, and every Man best knows the Plague of his own heart, and so is best able to enlarge upon this short Confession, as to his own Case; but if we look upon the whole Nation, we shall find there is no kind of Wickedness, for which God hath sent the Plague into the other Lands, but they have all been done among us; and therefore since we desire a Mercy for the whole Kingdom, we ought to reflect with much Penitence upon the publick Debauchery and Profaneness, the Wantonness and Lust, the Hypocrisy and Deceit of this evil Generation: so the Eastern Church most elegantly confesseth in times of Mortality, that these Evils are the reward of their wickedness, the due recompence of their unclean practices, the dreadful punishment of their intemperance, injustice, and perjury (m); which if we do but well observe, we shall never accuse

(m) Ταῦτα τῆς
κακίας ἡμῶν τὰ ἐπι-
χειρα, τὸ τοῦ τῶν πο-
νηρῶν καὶ ἀκαθάρτων
ἡμῶν πρᾶξεων τὸ
κατάλληλον ἀποτέ-
λεσμα, ταῦτα τῆς
ἀσελγίας καὶ ἀδικίας
καὶ ἐπορκίας ἡμῶν τὰ
δυνατά καταρτοῦματα
Euchol. p.797.

356 The Prayers in time of War. Part. II.

Providence of too much severity, but blame our selves as the cause of our own Sufferings. II. Having thus acknowledged our sin, we may be allowed in the next place to represent our Misery, and to declare how sadly we are **vistited with great Sickness and Mortallty**, which doth in few words express our lamentable Estate: and if we be duly affected with it, our grief will easily comment upon it. But in the aforesaid Prayer of the Greek Church, we have a fuller Description of our Distress, for thus they there complain. *Alas, our Cities are forsaken, our Courts are desolate, the Holy Assemblies fail, the sacred hymns are not heard, fair houses are empty, and without inhabitant, fear and trembling are come upon us — we lament not our dead, as nature requires, because Death stands at our own Doors, and we are concerned for some to lament us, while we are all thrown into one common Grave — and every man is so perswaded, that he hath sucked in his own destruction, that we all lose the comfort of our Life with the dismal expectations of a sudden death.* It were easie to be copious on so sad a Subject, the misery whereof is such, that none but those who have dwelt in the midst of infected Places, can sufficiently either express or apprehend it. Lord, how doleful it is to hear the fatal Knell continually proclaiming Funerals and Death, and to think, that the strokes scarce do count the number of those that are dead! How uncomfortable it is to see the most populous Places silent and empty, and those few that remain full of suspicion and amazement, every one affraid to converse with his nearest friend! How dismal it is to behold the poor, pale and wan, sick and trembling, like walking Images of Death, seeking some relief! How terrible it is to view heaps of poor Carcasses hurried to an ignoble Grave, and thronging each other for a miserable room there, till there
be

Sec. VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 357

be no place to receive them (n), nor persons to bury them! Behold how many doors are shut up with *Domine miserere*, whose sad Inscriptions crave pity both from God and Man! how many dwellings are void of all noise, but the sad accents of dying Persons, and the Cries of Fatherless and Widows, bereaved of their comfort and support, having nothing left to cheer them but their hopes to dye beside them. Those who are within are not suffered to come out to avoid their approaching ruine; and those without scarce daring to venture to come so near as to furnish them with necessary supplies, who are like Sacrifices bound fast to Destruction. Oh! we have hearts of flint, and are destitute of humanity, if we do not with a mighty compassion bewail the distressed Sufferers; if we do not pray for them, and relief them with a Charity great as their sad necessities, we deserve to be in their place; and that God, who sees the barbarous cruelty of such unconcerned Wretches, will make them feel upon their own Persons, what they would not pity in their Brethren. Let us therefore strive to be truly sensible of their Calamities, and then most affectionately beseech Almighty God for them, for this is the only means to procure our own safety, as well as their Deliverance.

(n) ——— *pars
quæ in Cineres abiit?
Deest terra tumulis,
jam regos sylvæ negat.*
Senec. Oedip.

§. VI. **T**hat like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, and didst command the destroying Angel to cease from punishing; so it may please thee to withdraw from us this Plague and grievous Sicknes, through Jesus Christ our Lord.]

The Mercy which we ask is indeed a very great one, but our Request is not without a Precedent, we are not the first who have been thus miserable, nor the only Persons who have been so happy as to obtain Deliverance; God hath done the like for others, notwithstanding his fierce anger, and we may hope he will pity and help us. In the first Example of the Plague in the Wilderness, *Aaron* the High-Priest prayed for the people, and offered incense, and God was appeased, *Numb. xvi. 47, 48.* The foolish Zeal of the ambitious Levites, and the furious Rebellion of the seditious Rabble had provoked God, but the holy Prayers and Charity of his own iniured Servant did make their Peace, who owed their lives to his Piety, whom they lately thought unworthy of his Office. In the latter Instance of the Pestilence in *David's* time, the King humbled himself, and offered his own life, for the Expiation of his Offence, and the preservation of his people, and it pleased God to spare both him and them, for *He said to the destroying Angel, it is enough, stay now thine hand,* 2 Sam. xxiv. 16. The Jews believed, and the Scripture affirms, that the Plague is inflicted by the Ministry of an Angel, *Exod. xii. 13. 2 Kings xix 35.* And as this divine Executioner receives his Commission from God, so at his command alone he will cease; no human Power can restrain his force, but only He that sent him: so that we must entreat the great Lord of Angels and Men for relief in this Case, as *David* did, and we may hope also with him to prevail. *Trusting in thy Mercies* (saith the Greek Church) *and bowing the knees*

Sect. VI. The Prayer in time of Plague. 359

knees of our hearts, we intreat and beseech thee to remove the scourge of thy Wrath, as thou of old didst spare thy People for David's sake: And though we can scarce equal his Repentance, yet, O thou, who art infinitely gracious, stay thine hand, and let thy just fury be appeased; give health to the infected, strength to the weak, safety to the sound, and take away all Sicknes and Disease from thy People. Euchol. p. 809. Thus they urge and apply this Example, as we do here also. Now since God hath by these means relieved others, let us not despair; for he is the same God, and we have the same means still: Did Aarons incense make Attonement then? Why we have the Incense of holy Prayers offered by God's own Ministers also, who with tears and hearty Supplications cry, **Spare thy People, O Lord, spare them.** Did the Almighty spare the Jews for David's sake? Why we beseech him to spare us for Jesus sake, and his Interest in Heaven is far greater. We need no Saints to supplicate for us, we do not call upon S. Sebastian, or S. Roch, as the Roman Church doth to help us, lest we should seem to doubt the Power or the Love of our great Creator, and all-sufficient Mediator: in his Name alone we pray to the Father to withdraw this grievous Sicknes from us: We know not whether the Saints do know our Miseries, or whether they can hear or help us; wherefore we go to God by him that understandeth our Condition, and is acquainted with our sorrows, that hears our requests, and is able to obtain Mercy for us, so that I hope we shall have our desire, for we take the right Method, if our affections be but right also.

The Paraphrase of the Prayer in time of Plague.

O Almighty] and most dreadful Lord [God, who in thy wrath didst send a] most sudden and terrible [Plague upon] the Israelites, though they were [thyne own People,] and that also [in the Wilderness], after thou hadst so miraculously brought them thither, and kept them there, whereby many thousands of them were destroyed [for their obstinate Rebellion] and seditious Schism [against Moses] their Governour, [and Aaron] their Priest, who were thy Vice-gerents. [And also in the time,] and for the Sin [of King David] in the numbring of the People, [didst slay] by the Ministry of an Angel [with the plague,] and grievous Judgment [of Pestilence] in a very little space [three-score and ten-thousand:] It had been as easy to thy infinite power to have cut off the whole Nation as those. [But yet remembering thy] own accustomed [mercy,] and not looking at their deserts, thou [didst spare the rest] from the fatal stroke. We see thou art merciful as well as mighty: wherefore we pray thee [Have pity upon us] also, for we confess we are [miserable Sinners,] who have grievously offended, and [who now are visited] for those offences in a very sad manner [with great sickness,] and a devouring Plague, causing continual death [and mortality,] and threatening our particular Destruction. O thou who hast relieved others in like Case, deliver us also, [that like as,] when the Plague raged in the Desert, [thou didst then] spare thy people, and [accept of an attonement] from Aaron, thy holy Priest: [And] also upon David's Repentance and Prayer, as thou [didst command the devouring Angel,] thy Executioner to stay his hand, and

Sect.VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 361

and [to cease from punishing] that wretched People: Dear Lord, we pray, that even [so it may now please thee,] who didst send this Pestilence among us, [to withhold] and take away [from us,] and the whole Nation [this Plague and grievous Sickness,] which hath so affrighted and destroyed us. And this we beg not in the name of any Saint or Angel, but [through] the atonement and intercession of [Jesus Christ,] thy dear Son, and [our Lord,] and only Saviour, to whose Prayers for us we hope thou wilt say, as we do to these [Amen,] be it so.

SECTION VII.

Of the Prayers in Ember-weeks.

§.I. **T**He Ordination of Ministers is a matter of so great Concernment to all degrees of men, that it hath ever been done with great Solemnity, and by the 31 Canon of this Church it is appointed, *That Deacons and Ministers be ordained or made but only upon the Sundays immediately following jejunia quatuor temporum, commonly called Ember-weeks, &c.* And since the whole Nation is obliged to extraordinary Prayer and Fasting at these times, the Church hath provided these two excellent Forms to be used by all upon this occasion. But before we come to the Prayers themselves, it is requisite, we should first give a brief Account of the Original, the Antiquity, and the reason of these four Ember-Fasts, and the fixing the Ordination of Ministers thereunto.

I. The

362 The Prayers in Ember-weeks. Part. II.

I. The Ember-weeks are not only observed in the Church of *England*, but have been solemnly kept by all the Western World for many Ages, and the Usage is so antient, that it is not easie to find out it's first Original. *S. Leo* positively affirms, they were appointed by the Apostles, *Serm. 8. de jejun. 10: Mens.* And *Calixtus*, who was Bishop of *Rome*, anno 221. takes notice, that

(o) *Jejunium quod ter in anno, apud nos celebrare didicisti, convenientius nunc per quatuor tempora fieri decernimus.* *Calixt. Epist. 1. Benedicto Episc. & Gratian. Distin. 76. cap. 1.*

three of the four were long before his time observed in the *Roman Church* (the fourth or Spring-fast being swallowed up before in the Lent-fast) but he judges it more convenient to distinguish the Spring-fast, and observe four in the year (o). Afterwards there is frequent mention of these four Fasts in many antient Councils, as well of

the *Britannick*, as of other Churches: and in the Laws of *K. Canutus*, all men are commanded to observe, the *Ember-fast* — with all earnest care. Notwithstanding there was some variety about the exact time of keeping them, so that the first Council of *Mentz* appointed them to be fixed unto the first week in *March*, the second week in *June*, the third week

(p) *Concil. 1. Mogunt. can. 34. anno 813.*

(q) *Concil. Salegustad. an. Dom. 1022. ap. Grat. distin. 76. cap. 3.*

(r) *Microlog. c. 24, and 25.*

in *September*, and the fourth week in *December* (p). And sometime after another *German Council*, ordered the Fast should be made to depend upon the Kalends of the month (q): Which variety was reduced to one certain time by *Gregory* the 7th. 1073 (r). And finally

in the Council of *Placentia*, an. 1095. It was publicly agreed to fix the times by a Canon, which determines them unto the first *Wednesday* after *Ashwednesday*,

Se& VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 363

day, the Wednesday in Whit-sun-week, the Wednesday after Septemb. 14. and the Wednesday after Decemb. 13. with the Fridays and Saturdays, which follow these. And thus they have continued almost 600 years, and are still observed at these times in the Church of England. The Reasons given by the Canonists for these four Fasts are such as these. 1. That Christians might not be less devout than the Jews, who had four Fasts in the year, in the 4th, 5th, 7th, and the 10th. Months, *Zach. viii. 19.* 2. That every season of the year, Spring, Summer, Autumn and Winter, might be begun with devout Prayer and Fasting, in order to the obtaining a blessing, upon that which is sown in Spring, grows in Summer, is reaped in Autumn, and enjoyed in Winter. 3. That every part of time might have it's proper Fasting days: For Lent is the Fast for the year, Friday for the Week, and the 12 Ember days are Fasts proper to the 12 Months, three days at once, answering to the three Months in each quarter of the year. 4. And principally that a Blessing might be solemnly craved upon the Ordinations performed at these times, of which I am next to treat.

II. Although the Apostles did ordain in every Church, when they came thither in their travels, and the times immediately after (by reason of the small number of the faithful, and the paucity of Ecclesiastical persons) had no need to have fixed or frequent times of Ordination; yet it was very early agreed upon to have set times for conferring Holy Orders, in some places upon Whit-sunday, when the Apostles received the Spirit. At Rome they ordained only about Christmas, until the time of *Simplicius*, who first ordained in the Spring, saith *Amalarius, lib. 2. cap. 1. anno 484.* And his next Successor but one doth order, that all Priests and Deacons should be ordained at the four set times now observed

364 The Prayers in Ember-weeks. Part. II.

(s) *Ordinationes Presbyterorum & Diaconorum nisi certis temporibus & diebus exerceri non debent. i. e. in quatuor temporibus jejunii, &c.* Gelasius 1. Epist. 9. ad Episc. Lucan. &c.

(t) Gratian. decret. p. 1. distin. 75. c. 7.

(u) Concil. Claramont. can. 24. anno 1095. & Concil. Later. cap. 1. an. 1179.

(w) Concil. Wintoniens. cap. 4. an. 1076. Spelman tom. 2. p. 12.

(x) Concil. Lambeth. Temp. Ed. III. per Simon Mepham. Cant.

(y) *Sacerdotes, qui extra legitima tempora ordines susceperint officium non exequantur.* Concil. an. 1237. Spelm. tom. 2. p. 233.

(z) *Sacramentum ordinis conferendum certis temporibus, & jejunio non solummodo ab ordinandis, sed ab universâ plebe.* Concil. Lamb. ut supr-

ved (s), which Decree was after made a part of the Canon Law (t), and for many Ages observed very punctually by all the Western Church; and when it began to be neglected, it was re-inforced, by divers Canons of forreign Councils (u), and also which ought to have more force with us, it was decreed by our own Bishops in *English* Councils (w), and determined by our own Patriarch (x), yea and all Priests were suspended from the Execution of their Office, who had been ordained at other times (y): For long before, the Bishop of *Hereford* having enquired, if the Custom of some *Scotch* and *French* Bishops of Ordaining at the Dedication of Altars or Churches were allowable; *Alexander* the third, answered, that the Custom was not to be allowed, being contrary to the Practice of the whole Church. *Alex. 3. Epist. Heref. cap. 24, 25.* And these times for Ordination were not more strictly determined than devoutly observed, it being enjoined by the Canons of one of our antient Patriarchs, *that these times should be observed as a solemn Fast, not only by those, who were to be ordained, but by all the People* (z). And the Statute Law of this Kingdom doth enjoin, *That no Person shall eat*
any

Se&.VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 365

any manner of flesh upon the Embring days, upon pain of forfeiting ten shillings, and ten days imprisonment, for the first Offence. *An. 30. Edward. 6. cap. 19.* And the famous Cardinal *Borromeo*, Arch-bishop of Milain in the second Provincial Council there, did order that every Priest should give solemn notice of these Ember-weeks the Sunday before, and observe them with very solemn Litanies, and great Devotion; both for the Bishop, that he might chuse fit Persons, and for the ordained, that they might be exemplary in their Lives, and pure as to their Doctrine. *Concil. Mediol 2. Decret. 22. an. 1573.* And afterwards it was decreed a Sermon should be preached on the Wednesday to excite the people to due humiliation and devotion upon this Occasion. *Concil. 4. Mediol. cap. 5.* This may suffice for the antiquity and manner of observing these times for Ordination. But if we require further Reasons for this Custom, although it be in the Power of this Church to appoint what time she pleaseth for Ordination, since none is determined in Scriptures: Yet I. It is very fit, that Fasting should accompany our Ordinations, and (if we consider the Apostolick Practice, and the constant use of the Church) almost necessary. The Apostles were Fasting, when the Holy Ghost descended on them, and confirmed their Ordination, *Acts ii. 15.* And *S. Luke* expressly notes, that there was solemn Prayers and Fasting at the Ordaining of *Barnabas* and *Paul*, *Acts xiii. 2, 3.* From whence the Custom first did begin, that hath since been every where observed, *Lev. 1. Epist. ad Dioscor. Alexandr.* Now since there must be days of Fasting, these four set times of Ember-weeks are the most proper.

I. For

366 The Prayers in Ember-weeks. Part.II.

I. For the Convenience of the Clergy, as well the reverend Bishops, as the Candidates for Holy Orders, that knowing the time before, they may both duly prepare themselves, the one for conferring the other for receiving them, according as the Dignity of so sacred a thing requires.

II. For the due supplying of Vacancies, and that none, who is qualified, and hath opportunity, may want a power to exercise his Gifts, and supply the place for which he is designed.

III. For the satisfaction of the people, who by Clandestine Ordinations, or such as were arbitrary and uncertain, would neither have the opportunity to pray to God for a blessing, in which their Souls welfare is so much concerned; nor yet would they have the advantage and liberty of making their Objections, against such as are to be Ordained, a Priviledg which the primitive Church always allowed to the faithful, as appears by the present Custom of the

(a) *Αξιωματικῶς, in
Ordinat. Diacon.
vel Presbyt. Euch.
Ita Populus Hip-
ponens. de Eradio.
Olim dignus, olim
dignus, Clamat.
August. Epist. 110.*

(a) Clem. Con-
stit. l. 8. c. 2.

Greeks, where the people cry, *Wor-
thy*, to the ordained Person (a).

And also by the Questions propo-
sed to the Congregation by the
Ordainers, whether they judged
the person meet and unexceptiona-
ble (b), mentioned by the antient
Author of the Constitutions, and
punctually observed to this day in
the Church of England, where
every man hath leave to come, and
prevent the Ordination of an un-

worthy Person, and is called upon to come forth, and
shew the Crimes alledged; all which cannot be so well
done, if there were not stated times of Ordination. I
have been the larger upon this particular, because I per-
ceive

Sec. VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 367

ceive the Duty of Fasting and Prayer is at this time most notoriously neglected; and though the thing be so rational, and so pious, so antient and so unexceptionable, yet those who have nothing to say against it, do never regard these times, nor use either abstinence or any extraordinary Devotion on them, which is as well a shame as a sin; and I hope this may move us to amend for the future, especially when we have considered what excellent Forms are provided for our use at these Holy Seasons, which the following Tables, and Discourses will shew.

The

The Analysis of the First Prayer.

§.2. This Prayer hath three Parts.

- | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1. The ground of these Petitions taken from | 1. God's gracious nature.
2. His Mercy to the Church. | Almighty God, our Heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thy self an Universal Church by the precious blood of thy dear Son, Mercifully look upon the same, | | | | |
| 1. Generally for the whole Church. | 1. The Request, that they may be directed. | And at this time so guide and govern the minds of thy Servants, the Bishops and Pastors of the flock, | | | | |
| 2. For the Bishops ordaining. | 2. The Ends, that they may, <table border="0"> <tr> <td>1. Not chuse rashly.</td> <td>That they may lay hands suddenly on no man,</td> </tr> <tr> <td>2. But chuse wisely.</td> <td>But faithfully and wisely make choice of fit Persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of the Church:</td> </tr> </table> | 1. Not chuse rashly. | That they may lay hands suddenly on no man, | 2. But chuse wisely. | But faithfully and wisely make choice of fit Persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of the Church: | And to those which shall be ordained to any Holy Function, give thy grace and heavenly benediction, |
| 1. Not chuse rashly. | That they may lay hands suddenly on no man, | | | | | |
| 2. But chuse wisely. | But faithfully and wisely make choice of fit Persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of the Church: | | | | | |
| 2. The Petitions themselves | 3. For the Persons ordained. | 1. The Request, that they may have grace.
2. The Ends of it, that they may be fit to <table border="0"> <tr> <td>1. Glorifie God.</td> <td>That both by their Life and Doctrine, they may set forth thy Glory,</td> </tr> <tr> <td>2. Save Souls.</td> <td>And set forward the Salvation of all men,</td> </tr> </table> | 1. Glorifie God. | That both by their Life and Doctrine, they may set forth thy Glory, | 2. Save Souls. | And set forward the Salvation of all men, |
| 1. Glorifie God. | That both by their Life and Doctrine, they may set forth thy Glory, | | | | | |
| 2. Save Souls. | And set forward the Salvation of all men, | | | | | |
| 3. The name in which they are made. | Through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen. | | | | | |

A Practical Discourse upon this Prayer.

S.III. **A**lmighty God, our Heavenly Father; who hast purchased to thy self an Universal Church by the precious blood of thy Dear Son, mercifully look upon the same.]

We have a double Encouragement to make this Prayer: *First*, if we consider the Person of whom we ask: *Secondly*, the thing which we ask for. I. He that we ask of is all-sufficient, and able to help us, because he is an **Almighty God**, and he is very likely to hear us, because he is our **heavenly Father**, especially, II. Because that which we petition for, is his **Universal Church**, which he loved from all eternity: and because by *Adam's* fall it was likely to become the Possession of *Sathan*; rather than lose it, he was pleased (as is here noted from *S. Paul*) to purchase it to himself with the blood of his own dear Son, Acts xx.28. Ephes.v.25. We were God's by Creation before, but since Mankind had universally lost that happiness of belonging to God, he made an universal Purchase, that we might be his by a second Title of Redemption. Now the whole body of Mankind, which do own and believe God to be their God, and Jesus their Redeemer, makes up this universal Church, and for these we pray, who no doubt are very precious in the sight of God; for can we imagine, God would purchase a Church so dearly, and not price it highly after he hath gotten it (c)? *When he hath given his own Son for us, will he not with him also freely give us all things*, Rom. viii. 32? Especially such things without which all that was given before would be in vain? We pray,

(c) *Solemus enim magni facere ea, quæ nobis magni constant.*
Grot. in Ephes. i. 14.

that the Church may have a worthy Ministry, without the which the very Death of Christ will not profit Men, *for how shall they believe in him, of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a Preacher?* Rom. x. 14. The Reconciliation was made by the Death of Christ, but the Ministry of this Reconciliation is committed to the Ecclesiasticks, they are to apply it, and by their Endeavours men are actually reconciled, 2 Cor. v. 19. It was St. Paul's Argument to the Asian Clergy to be diligent in their Office, because they were set over that flock, which Christ had bought with his own blood, *Acts xx. 28.* And it is the motive, which we use to Almighty God, to move him to **look mercifully upon his Church** at this time, when Ministers are to be chosen into it, because he purchased his Church so dearly, and the price will be lost to very many particulars, if there be not fit Ministers to shew the people their need of Jesus, and his willingness and power to help them; unless there be such ordained, as may pray for them, and instruct them, reprove and exhort them, alas! they will be but little the better for all that Jesus hath done for them. God once looked upon this Church, when it was likely to be lost for ever, he looked then with so much Mercy as to send a Saviour to redeem it; wherefore we hope he will look upon it now with so much compassion, as to send able Ministers to make that great Salvation effectual. When he hath bought and brought home his straying sheep to the great Bishop of their Souls, doubtless he will appoint proper Shepherds and Pastors to feed them with all things needful to Salvation.

S. IV. **And** at this time to guide and govern the minds of thy Servants, the Bishops and Pastors of thy flock, that they may lay hands suddenly on no man; but faithfully and wisely make choice of fit Persons to serve in the sacred ministry of thy Church,]

The first Petition of this Prayer is in behalf of those that choose and do ordain, and that is the Bishops and Pastors of Christ's flock; The Bishops by their own Right, the Pastors only as Assistants, and by the permission of the Bishops. The Church of *England* indeed admits of the Order of Presbyters by license from the Bishop to examine Candidates, and allows the Archdeacon to present them, and gives the Priests which are present leave to lay their hands upon the head of the Persons ordained, which was decreed in the fourth Council of *Carthage can. 3.* And which some would gather to have been an Apostolical Custom from *1 Tim. iv. 14.* though *S. Chrysostom* believes by the Presbytery there is meant, the Colledg of Bishops

(d). However it is most certain, neither this Church doth, nor the ancient Church did think, that the Pastors had any Right to the Power of Ordination: For the second Canon of the Apostles affirms, that the Bishop alone had that Power (e), and all the Writings of the Fathers confirm it, Yea *S. Hierom* himself, where his anger was hottest against the Bishops, confesseth them above Presbyters however in this power of Ordination (f). *Epiphanius* makes this the difference

(d) 'Ου πρεσβυτέρων φασὶν ἐνταῦθα, ἀλλὰ πρεσβυτέρων. *S. Chrys.* in loc. 49 verso *Æthiop.* habet — impositione manuum Episcoporum.

(e) Πρεσβύτερος ὑπὲρ ἐν ἑπισκόπου χειροτονεῖται &c. *Can. Apostol. 2.*

(f) *Quid facis (excepta Ordinatione) Episcopus, quod Presbyter non facit* Hieron. ad Euagr.

368 The Prayers in Ember-weeks. Part. II.

between Bishops and Priests, that Bishops make Fathers of the Church by Ordination; whereas Priests can only make Sons of the Church by Baptism: and whereas *Ærius* being denied a Bishoprick, did in revenge assert that Presbyters had equal power with them to ordain, &c. He tels us he was censured as an Heretick for this opinion. *Epiphan. contra her.* 75. l. 3. tom. 1. Moreover, whereas one *Maximus* pretending to be a Bishop, had ordained divers, and afterwards was found and declared to be no Bishop, the general Council at *Constantinople* degraded all that had taken Orders from him, not allowing them to be reckoned in any degree of the Clergy (g), anno D. 333. And

(g) ΜΗΤΕ ΤΕΣ
ΠΑΡ' ΑΥΤῆ ΧΕΡΟ-
ΤΟΝΟΥΝΤΑΣ ΕΝ ΔΙΩ-
ΔΗΝΤΕΣ ΕΑΔΜΩ ΚΛΗ-
ΕΙΣ. *Concil. 2. Const.*
can. 4.

a Council at *Hispalis* did decree, that certain Priests and Deacons, who (in the Bishops weakness) had received their Benediction only from the hands of certain Presbyters, should be utterly degraded, and reputed merely as Lay-persons.

Concil. Hispal. 2. Can. 5. 6. More Authority and Instances might be produced, but this may suffice to vindicate the right of Bishops, and to shew that we pray for them principally and in the first place, and for the Pastors only as their Assistants, and as the Bishop doth ordain with their concurrence. Now the thing asked in behalf of these, is in the general, that God would direct and assist them in their choice. In the primitive times Bishops and Ministers were often chosen by miraculous Indications, which being now ceased, the divine care of his Church is still the same; wherefore we hope those who are by him intrusted with the Government thereof, shall be guided so as to judge rightly of the Gifts and Qualifications of those they do admit: We hope God will prevent them from choosing ill, and help them to choose well; and then,

I. & they

SECT. VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 369

I. They will observe that Apostolick Canon given by St. Paul to Timothy, 1 Tim. v. 22. And *lay hands suddenly on no man*, which place although some later Criticks interpret of Absolution, yet it is evident our Church here applies it to Ordination, and so did most of the Fathers also (h), and Grotius

of late approves of that sense (i), That a Bishop must take heed he do not rashly admit any to Holy Orders, till he have first examined his fitness for the Office; and hence the Apostle adds, *neither be thou partaker of other mens Sins*, To intimate, that the Bishop, who unadvisedly admits an unworthy Person into Holy Orders, is a Partaker of the Sins, which this unworthy Person commits in the place: like as Isocrates notes, *That Rulers must choose no wicked men into their inferior Offices; for if they do, whatsoever wickedness they commit, it will be imputed to those who did advance them*, ad Demonic.

Wherefore we pray for their own sakes, and for the Church's sake, that they may take time, and *ad delib-erately* in a matter of such moment as this is; and if God guide their minds, they will not be too hasty, but

II. They will *faithfully and wisely* choose fit Persons: The Bishops are God's Stewards, they ought therefore to have these two Qualifications, viz. 1. *Fidelity*: 2. *Wisdom*: if they be *faithful*, they cannot consent to an unworthy choice; and if they be prudent, that cannot easily be imposed on. A faithful Bishop will not for fear or favour, for gain or any evil ends admit any that are unfit, neither will he out of Anger or Partiality reject any that are deserving. Again the Bishop's prudence and

(h) — *ne facile aliquis accipiat Ecclesiasticam dignitatem, nisi prius de viis ejus ac moribus fuerit disputatum* S. Amb. in loc. ita Chrys & Theoph.

(i) *Prohem ego de Ordinatione accipi.* Grot. in loc.

370 The Prayers in Ember-weeks. Part. II.

wisdom will enable him to discover the ignorance of such as are illiterate, and the evil actions of such as are scandalous ; so that if Fidelity and Wisdom be his guide he cannot make an ill choice. And doubtless we have great reason to pray they may choose well ; for the Ministry is sacred , which these Candidates undertake ; the Master they serve is very great , even Almighty God ; the place they are to serve in, is very near him, to wait at his Altar ; the matters committed to their charge are very precious, even immortal Souls, purchased with the blood of Christ : And this for the Persons choosing.

S.V. And to those which shall be ordained to any Holy Function give thy grace and heavenly benediction, that both by their Life and Doctrine they may set forth thy Glory, and set forward the Salvation of all men, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.]

In the next place, we pray for the persons, who are chosen ; for although they be outwardly admitted to the Office by the Bishops , yet they must be inwardly fitted for, and assisted in it, by God ; they confer the Honour, but he only can give the Grace: which is fully expressed in the Forms of the Greek

(k) ὅτι γὰρ ἐν τῇ
ἐπιθέσει τῶν ἱμῶν
χειρῶν, ἀλλ' ἐν τῇ
ἐπισκοπῇ τῶν πλε-
σίων σε δικτιμῶν
δίδεται χάρις τοῖς
ἀξίοις σε. *Euchol.*
p. 251.

Ordination, where the Bishop professeth it is not the Imposition of his hands, but the riches of God's mercy, which gives Grace to-those that are chosen (k) : and the same is implied in this Prayer, wherein we beseech Almighty God, even for those who have the honour to be approved by men. Now we beg

two things for them. I. That God will give them his Grace. and II. His heavenly Benediction. His Grace will

SECT. VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 371

will fit them for their Office, and his blessing will prosper them in the discharge of it; the divine Grace will enable them to plant, and his benediction will give the encrease to all their labours: So that these two comprehend all that can be desired on their account; for if they be inwardly gracious, and continually blessed, then they will effectually **set forth God's glory**, and also **set forward the Salvation of men**. And these two are the great ends of their Office; they are to declare the wisdom and power, the mercy and goodness of God, and also to praise him themselves, and to engage others to joyn with them; and then further they are to promote the Salvation of all, especially of those under their charge, by Instruction and Exhortation, comfort and reproof, or, as is here expressed, **by their Life and Doctrine**; for if they live wickedly they dishonour God, and harden evil men, they are a scandal to Religion and a hindrance to men's Salvation; and if they preach not at all, or not right Doctrine, they promote ignorance and propagate Errors, and so neither glorifie God, nor shew their people the right way to Heaven; which is very sad when the Lights of the World are Darkness, and those which should guide others, do either let them go wrong, or lead them out of the right way: Wherefore whosoever loves God, or wishes well to his Neighbours souls, whosoever desires the honour of Religion, and the good of the Church, is obliged to pray at these solemn times with great Devotion for those who are to be ordained; for if by God's Grace their Principles be right, and their Practices agreeable, oh how great glory shall God have by them? and how infinite a blessing may they prove to the Church? How many Souls may hereafter receive advantage by the zealous Prayers, affectionate Sermons, prudent advice, and pious Examples of those Ministers? Let us therefore beg

this Mercy for them with a Passion as great as the excellency thereof doth require through Jesus Christ our Lord, that God may grant it to our exceeding benefit. *Amen.*

The Paraphrase of the first Prayer.

O [Almighty God,] to whom we resort in all our need, as to [our Heavenly Father, who hast] pitied poor perishing Mankind, and out of them [purchased] for an Inheritance [to thy self] that Society of Believers, which makes up [an Universal Church,] redeeming it from eternal Damnation [by the precious blood of thy dear Son] Jesus Christ, We hope thou wilt not let them want any thing, whom thou hast so dearly bought; wherefore, Lord, do thou [mercifully look upon the same,] and take care of it at all times: [and at this time] especially, when a new supply of Ministers are to be chosen into it, do thou [so guide and govern the minds of] those, whom thou hast intrusted to make this choice, even of [the Bishops and] their Assistants, the [Pastors of thy flock, that they] according to St. Paul's Rule [may lay hands] for the conferring these holy Orders rashly or [suddenly on no man,] which shall be offered to them. Let them admit none without a strict Enquiry into their Learning and manners, [but faithfully] without any partiality, [and wisely] with great discretion, let them [make choice of] such as for their parts and piety shall be judged [fit Persons to] discharge so great a Trust, as it is to [serve in] all those Divine Ordinances and Offices, which belong to [the sacred Ministry of thy Church:] Direct them in their choice. [And] as [to those who shall be] chosen at this solemn time, and [ordained to any] Degree or Office
in

Sect.VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 373

in this [Holy Function,] We pray, that it may please thee [to give] large measures of [thy grace] to sanctifie their hearts, [and] to send great succels by thy [heavenly Benediction] on their endeavours, [that both by] the Holincfs of [their Life, and] the truth of their [Doctrine,] many may be drawn to imitate their Example, and believe thy Gospel, that thereby [they may] answer the great end of their Calling, which is to [set forth thy Glory,] and shew thy mercy towards poor Sinners, [and] withal to [set forward] Souls in their way to Heaven in order to [the Salvation of all men,] which thou desirest, and these may effect, if thou please thus to bless them [through Jesus Christ,] who bought thy Church; we therefore beg it, and we hope thou wilt grant it, since he is [our Lord] and our Redeemer. [Amen.]

The

The Second Prayer in Ember-week.

§.VI. **T**Hese Ember-weeks do. return so frequently, that it is thought fit to add another Collect, for the help of those whose Devotions are apt to be assisted by variety. Yet since the Request is the same, the Sense is little different from the other, unless this may be thought most proper to be used after the Candidates have passed Examination, as the other is fittest to be used before. In other things they both agree, the Method being almost the same, as the *Analysis* will declare : so that when we have considered that, our Discourse on this shall be very brief.

The

The Analysis of the Second Prayer.

S. 7. This Prayer hath three Parts.	1. The ground of these Petitions, taken from		1. God's all-sufficient bounty.	{ Almighty God, the giver of all good Gifts, Who of the divine Providence hast appointed divers Orders in the Church, Give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, To all those, who are to be called to any Office or Administration in the same, And so replenish them with the truth of thy Doctrine, And endue them with Innocency of life, That they may faithfully serve before thee, To the Glory of thy great Name, And the benefit of thy Holy Church, Through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.		
	1. Generally intimating,	2. His peculiar Providence concerning his Church.	1. The thing desired.			
		2. The persons for whom it is desired.	{		{	
	2. The Petitions themselves	1. How they should be qualified,	1. Inwardly.		{	{
			2. Outwardly.			
	2. Particularly expressing,	2. Why they should be so qualified.	1. For the discharge of their Office.		{	{
			2. For God's Glory.			
			3. For the Church's good.			
	3. The name in which they are made.					

A Practical Discourse upon the second Prayer.

S.VIII. *Almighty God, the giver of all good Gifts, who of thy divine Providence hast appointed divers Orders in thy Church.]*

The foundation of this Prayer is very firm, being laid upon two Places of Holy Scripture, for first *S. James i. 17.* assureth us, that *every good Gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of Lights*; and then *S. Paul* teacheth us, that He is the Author of those distinct Orders and Offices in his Church; for *He gave some Apostles, some Prophets, some Evangelists, some Pastors and Teachers*, *Ephes. iv. 2.* No humane Policy did invent these different places; but God himself foresaw it would be necessary in the Church, as well as in all other Societies, That some should be superiors as the Apostles and Bishops, some inferiors, as Priests and Deacons. Some in this Body were to act as the Head, some as the Hands, some as the Feet; yet every one doth serve as well to the beauty as the conveniency of the whole: So that we have good ground to hope, that God will hear this request, for he appointed the Offices, and he gives different gifts to fit men for the discharge of them; for *to one is given the word of wisdom, to another the Word of Knowledge by the same Spirit, &c. 1 Cor. xii. 8.* The gifts of Learning and Elocution, of prudence and courage, of devotion and piety do all come from the hand of God; whatever place any man hath in the Church, it is of God's appointing, and whatever abilities any man hath to discharge his duty therein, it is by the Gift of God: But by gifts in this place, we may understand not only the Qualifications, but the very Orders themselves; for Ecclesiastical Offices are called Gifts by *S. Paul*, where

SECT.VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 377

where he saith, that Christ at his Ascension, gave gifts unto men, to some Apostles, &c. *Ephes. iv. 8. 11.* And *Justinian* calls the Priesthood one of the greatest Gifts, which ever God gave unto men. in *Authentic.* However we interpret, this is sure, that the Church is the House of the living God, *1 Tim. iii. 15.* And as every man expects the power to appoint to all in his own Family their several places, so we may well allow God to do in his; and when he hath set them in their proper place, we may justly intreat him to bless those who are his gift to us; and 'tis very likely he will hear us in behalf of those whom he hath constituted, and as he hath called them, he will fit them.

§.IX. **B**e thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those, who are to be called to any Office, or Administration in the same, and so replenish them with the Truth of thy Doctrine, and endue them with innocency of Life.

Amongst all the Gifts of God, the best and noblest is his Grace, without which all other gifts are abused to pride or other evil purposes: Grace is requisite for all, but chiefly necessary for those, who are to instill grace into others: *S. Paul* saith he was made a Minister by the Gift of the grace of God, *Eph. iii. 7.* And in the Greek Forms the Bishop saith when he ordaineth any, the divine Grace promoteth thee; yea they do particularly pray for the Ordained, that the Grace of the most holy Spirit might come upon them (1). And we beg the same for all Orders among us, and for every person in those Orders, because none of them can please God or profit others without it. Whether therefore they be called to be Priests, which is here understood

(1) Ἐυχόμεθα
ἐν ὑπὲρ αὐτοῦ, ἵνα
ἔσθῃ ἐν αὐτῷ ἡ
χάρις τοῦ παναγίου
πνεύματος. *Euch.*

378 The Prayers in Ember-weeks. Part. II.

understood by an Office, or to be Deacons, here intima-

(m) Πᾶσι τοῖς
εἰς Διευθυντὴν τινὰ
καὶ Διοκονίαν ἐν αὐτῇ
κληθεῖσιν· *Dup.*
vers.

ted by the word *Administration* (m), whether they be chosen to consecrate or distribute, to officiate in the higher, or minister in the lower places of the Church, *Grace* is necessary for them all: and that

first to replenish them with truth of Doctrine, secondly to endue them with Holiness of Life: To fill their minds with right Principles, and to adorn their Lives with a Conversation suitable thereunto. Now this is the exact Paraphrase of Moses his Prayer for Levi, That God would let his *Urim* and

(o) Exod. 28. *Illuminationes & perfectiones. Samar. Chastitatem & integritatem. Castal. Item Deut. xxxiii 8. Perfectio tua & Destinatio tua. Vulg.*

Thummim be with his Holy one (o); for *Urim* signifies the Light of true Doctrine, and *Thummim* the Perfection of an innocent Life; both which are the necessary Qualifications of every good Clergy-man, whose Understanding must be enlightened with Learning and a comprehensive Knowledge, that he may discern

what is Truth, and be able to defend it against all Opposers; and then his Actions must agree to his Profession, and be the Ornament of his Principles, and the guide to those belonging to his Charge; but alas! if they want both of these, and are ignorant or erroneous in their Judgments, or debauched and wicked in their Lives, they are a Plague to the Church, and every way to be lamented: yea if a Minister want but one of these, he can do but little good; Truth without Learning is weak, and without Holiness it is scandalous: And Holiness without Truth is Hypocrisy, without Learning it is contemptible. Wherefore let us pray, that both these Qualities may meet in such as are now ordained: For
when

Se&.VII. The Prayers in Ember-weeks. 379

when they are both joyned in a Clergy-man, they are very lovely, and very powerful, and such persons will be both able and likely to do good: But of this before.

S. X. *That they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy Holy Church through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.*

A Minister is one chosen to draw near to God, to serve in the noblest Employment, that any mortal can have about the King of Heaven; for they are to serve before him, to officiate daily in the Church, the place of his especial presence: They are to be Stewards of Heavenly Mysteries, and therefore it is fit they should be faithful, *1 Cor. iv. 2.* Especially since their Master's eye is alwaies over them, and that they are to give so great an Account at last. Now if it please God to set up Orthodox and learned, pious and sober Men in these Holy places, we do not doubt but they will be faithful Servants, and discharge their Duty as well to the Honour of the great Master, as the Good of all the Family; The Name of God will be glorified by all the people for setting such prudent and pious Shepherds over them, and all Christian People will be instructed by their Doctrine, and encouraged by their Example; so that the Church shall have abundant benefit from their Endeavours. And oh how great a blessing and desirable a happiness is this, to have such Clergy and such People! it will be a powerful Motive to God to give his Grace to these now to be ordained; and I hope it will also move us to beg it heartily for them: if we desire the Honour of the Master, or the good of the Family, let us pray for faithful and wise Stewards, and let the Lord say thereunto *Amen.*

The Paraphrase of the Second Prayer.

O [Almighty] and most bountiful [God, the giver of all good gifts,] which the Sons of Men do enjoy, [who] amongst other acts of Grace toward us out [of thy divine] Care and [Providence hast] for the prevention of Schism and Confusion [appointed divers Orders] and Degrees, some higher and some lower, [in thy Church] for the Government and edification thereof, We hope thou wilt bless that which is of thine own appointing: [Give thy Grace] therefore at this time, [we humbly beseech thee,] O Lord, and communicate thy Spirit [to all those who] by the Bishops, thy Substitutes [are to be called] and admitted, either into [any Office] as Priests, or as Deacons to fulfill any inferior charge [and Administration in the same] Holy Society of the Church: And let this Grace of thine bestowed on them enlighten their minds, [and so replenish them with] a right Judgment and compleat understanding, that they may teach and defend [the truth of thy Doctrine.] Let it also sanctifie their Conversation, [and endue them with] all Holiness and [innocency of life:] We pray they may be wise and pious to the end, [that they may,] as good Stewards, [faithfully serve] in thy House, where they appear immediately [before thee,] and that their sacred Ministrations may tend [to the] setting forth of the [glory of thy great Name,] which deserves to be praised by all, [and] also to [the benefit of] all men, that belong unto [thy Holy Church,] who will be brought to eternal Salvation by the Doctrine and Example of such gracious Pastors. Grant this mercy therefore for the effecting so happy an end [through Jesus Christ our Lord,] in whose Name we ask it, and by whose Mediation we hope to obtain it, Amen.

SECT.

SECTION VIII.

Of the Prayer for the High-Court of Parliament.

S. I. **I**T is the peculiar felicity of this Realm of *England*, that though it be an absolute Monarchy, as well by Conquest as Inheritance, yet such have been the gracious Condescensions of the Kings thereof, that they have voluntarily circumscribed their own Power in some particulars, and granted their Subjects the Privilege to choose a great Council from among themselves to be advised with in matters of greatest moment, that so what is for the common good, may pass by common consent: So that we may say of our Princes, as *Pliny* of the good Emp. *Trajan*; *They have freely yielded to rule by those Laws, to which nothing but their own goodness could oblige them*

(a). And doubtless the People of *England* ought to take it as an Act of Grace, that their Kings have consented to govern them in this manner: For it is certain, that before the Conquest, the *Saxon* and the *Danish* Kings had no such formal Parliaments; but arbitrarily summoned such of the Temporal and Spiritual Nobility, as they pleased upon some occasions; and none but Bishops and Barons were admitted to this great Council for many years after the Conquest, the first Grant that ever was made to the Commons, was in the last year of King *John*, who by his Charter saith, he will Cause a common Council of the Nation to be assembled, and cause not only the Nobility to be summoned, but all that held of him *in capite*. *Chart. R. Johan. an. 17. ap. Spelm. Glossar.*

(a) *Ipse te legibus
subj. cissi — quas
nemo Principi scripsit.
Plin. Paneg. in Tra-
jan.*

382 The Prayer for the Parliament. Part. II.

fol.452. And yet it was near 50 years after, e're this Grant was put in Execction, for the first Writ issued out to summon the Commons to Parliament bears date but the 49.*Hen.3.* about 1265. But ever since our gracious Kings have upon all grand occasions duly called these Parliaments, as well the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, as the principal of the Commoners chosen by the People; and they have conferred many great Priviledges and Immunities on this noble Assembly, and advised with them concerning Peace and War, concerning the making or repealing of Laws, the imposing Levies and Taxes for the publick defence; they have given them leave to represent all common grievances, and to impeach notorious Offenders, even of the greatest Quality, and they have made them the highest of all Judicatories, to which there lyes Appeals even from the Chancery it self: all which Rights and Powers being derived from the Royal favour, ought to oblige them to the Service of their great Master; who hath so far reserved the Supremacy in his own hands, that they cannot meet but by his Summons, and are dissolved again at his pleasure, they may contrive but cannot compleat any Law to bind the Subject without the Royal assent: and yet our excellent Princes have promised they will impose no universal Taxes, nor confirm or repeal any Statute-Law without their advice, following herein the Example of the noble Emperor, *M. Antoninus*, of whom it is said, *That he did no great thing in civil or military affairs without the advice of his best Subjects (being wont to say,) It was safer for him to follow the counsel of so many of his friends, than that they all should act by his single Judgment.* Jul. Capitol. in *M. Anton.* And Solomon's Observation confirms the prudence of this Course, who saith, *in the multitude of counsellors there is safety*, Prov. xi. 14. And doubtless so many judicious

Se& VIII. The Prayer for the Parliament. 383

judicious eyes, drawn together from the several parts of the Nation, cannot but discern things tending to the common good, and discover all publick inconveniences, and foresee all probable evil accidents, and prevent many mischievous Designs: So that they may be a very great happiness, as well to the King as the whole Nation, if they act prudently and piously, and aim at God's glory, and the publick good; to which purpose, we make this Prayer for them. And as we have great reason, so we have good Authority for so doing. The primitive Christians always prayed, that the Emperor might have a *faithful Senate*. *Tertul. Apol.* And the Light of nature taught the *Gentiles* to begin all their grand Consultations with Sacrifices and Prayers, *neither did the Senators meet in a prophane place, but in a solemn and sacred one, where there were Temples of the Gods, — and that they might have an auspicious beginning, they ought at their entrance to offer Sacrifice on the Altar of that Deity in whose Temple they assembled — or, as Augustus decreed, they were to supplicate with Incense and Wine, that every Act might be valid, agreeable to the custom of Athens, where the Priests were wont to sacrifice in all publick Consultations, and after the Example of the Spartans, whose Councils were always attended by an Augur.* *Alex. ab Alexand. gen. dier. l. 4. cap. 11.* Now it would be an abominable shame, that we should express less sense of our dependance on God, and shew a lighter regard toward the common Good than Heathens; wherefore we also in the Session of our great Senate, do beg a blessing on them in that admirable Form, whose rare and comprehensive Method is presented in this Table.

The Analysis of the Prayer for the Parliament.

§. 2. This Prayer containeth four Particulars.

- | | | | |
|--|--|--|--|
| <p>1. For whom we pray.</p> <p>2. For what we pray.</p> <p>3. Why we thus pray.</p> <p>4. The Sum of all, both</p> | <p>1. In general for the whole Kingdom.</p> <p>2. In special, for it's Representatives in the Parliament.</p> <p>1. That their Counsels may be happily carried on.</p> <p>2. And aim at the right ends.</p> <p>1. Generally for bringing all things into good Order.</p> <p>2. For keeping them so, by the Continuance of our</p> <p>1. Enlarging these Requests, as to</p> <p>2. Concluding them in the name of Jesus Christ.</p> | <p>1. God's glory.</p> <p>2. The Churches good.</p> <p>3. The welfare of prince & People.</p> <p>1. Prosperity.</p> <p>2. Properties.</p> <p>3. And Religion.</p> <p>1. Things.</p> <p>2. Persons.</p> | <p>Most gracious God, we humbly beseech thee as for this Kingdom in general,</p> <p>So especially for the High-Court of Parliament, under our most religious and gracious King at this time assembled,</p> <p>That thou wouldest be pleased to direct and prosper all their Consultations,</p> <p>To the advancement of thy Glory,</p> <p>The good of thy Church,</p> <p>The safety, honour, and welfare, of our Sovereign, and his Kingdoms,</p> <p>That all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours upon the best and surest foundations,</p> <p>That Peace and Happiness,</p> <p>Truth and Justice, Religion and Piety, may be established among us for all generations,</p> <p>These and all other necessities</p> <p>For them, for us, and the whole Church, we humbly beg</p> <p>In the name and mediation of Jesus Christ our most blessed Lord and Saviour, Amen.</p> |
|--|--|--|--|

A Practical Discourse upon the Prayer for the High-Court of Parliament.

§. III. **W**HAT gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for this Kingdom in general; so especially for the High-Court of Parliament under our most Religious and gracious King at this time assembled.]

The Jews were enjoyned both to seek, and pray for the Peace of that Kingdom wherein they lived as Captives; because in the Peace thereof they should have Peace also, *Jer. xxix. 7.* And it appears by innumerable Testimonies, that the antient Christians daily prayed for the welfare of the *Roman Empire*, though they were miserably persecuted under it. How much more reason and great Obligations then have we to pray for this Kingdom, in which we were born and brought up, of which we are natural Subjects, and under which we enjoy our Lives and Liberties, our Estates and our Consciences upon better Terms, and with greater security, than any People in the world? We may think it is a great matter for so inconsiderable Persons, as to our quality or number, to intercede for a whole Kingdom, and so it is; but therefore we ask humbly, and our comfort is, that we address to a most gracious God, who will not easily deny us, when we ask with a publick Spirit and a large Charity. It is an Argument of a base and narrow Soul to pray only for our own private welfare, and as *Iamblichus* notes, *the publick and private Interest are not distinct things, for in the common Good of the whole, the peculiar advantage of private persons is contained*: So that it is a pruderter and nobler course to

386 The Prayer for the Parliament. Part. II.

(b) *Tam publicè
quam privatim utili-
us est, ut publica ma-
gis quam privata en-
ventur.* Plutarch.

with the Prosperity of the whole Nation, that many may be happy together, than to desire felicity alone (b); and the Persians had a Law, That no man which sacrificed

should confine his Supplications to such things as were only good for himself, but that he must pray for good things to the King, and to all the Persians, because in that number he himself is included, Herodot. l. 1. How much more are we Christians obliged to pray daily for the whole Kingdom in general? but more especially, we must pray for it in times of Parliament, because then there are very weighty affairs in hand, and, as the Writ of Summons intimates, they are called to advise *de arduis regni negotiis*, viz. to make Laws, redress Grievances, to contrive things tending to the publick safety, to raise Levies for making War, or to propose terms of Peace: Now while these things are in agitation, that are of so grand Importance to the whole Kingdom, it is fit we should pray most affectionately for it then: And the devout Christian, whose fervent Prayers do obtain God's blessing on their Counsels, contributes as much to the Common good by his Petitions, as the most eminent Patriot by his advice. We do suppose, that they are now assembled under our most gracious King; for he did convene them by his Authority, they sit by his permission, they do nothing without his Approbation, so that they are, and ought to look upon themselves, as Subjects still, and under, not equal to their Royal Master. And verily when the late long Parliament would be no more under the King, but above him and against him, no good Subject could or ought to pray for any thing, but that they might see their Error and submit; but now when we have Loyal Parliaments, who love and honour the King, and do humbly advise, not arrogantly

Sect. VIII. The Prayer for the Parliament. 387.

ly compel him, we can pray heartily and chearfully for them, and in our praying for them, we pray for the whole Kingdom; for if they be blessed, the whole Nation will flourish: And if we consider that a Loyal Parliament under a good King are the *Compendium* of the whole Realm, and the Nation representative, it will be a praying for the whole Kingdom at once, to pray for them; for here are present, the King, and the Nobility in Person, the Clergy by their Bishops and Procurators, the Commons by their Knights and Burgeesses; so that if we do distinguish the Nation from the Parliament in our minds, yet we ought not to separate them in our Prayers, for they are the Nation virtually: Whereupon it was a Law at Rome; *That whenever they prayed for the People, they should pray for the Senate and Nobility also, and that it should not be lawful to name the one without the other* (c). And hence we may learn finally, how great intention and holy fervour is requisite for so noble a Prayer as this is, wherein we petition for the King, and all his Subjects at once; let us be ashamed to make such a Prayer with a slight or ordinary Devotion.

(c) *Mansitque diu mos, ut in omni precatione, quam pro populo facerent, pro Senatu quoque et Quiritibus precarentur, neque fas esset in solenni prece alterum sine altero nominare.* Al. ab Alex. l. 5. cap. 27.

S. IV. *That it may please thee to direct and prosper all their Consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, honour, and welfare of our Sovereign and his Kingdoms.]*

There are two things required to make any Counsel happy, *first*, that it be directed to a good end by those that give it: *secondly*, that it produce as good effects for the benefit of those for whom it is given: the *first* is the

388 The Prayer for the Parliament. Part. II.

subject of this Petition, and is so fully and clearly expressed, that it is not possible in so few words to give a better Description of those great Ends, at which such Assemblies should aim; for it doth not only instruct the People what to ask, but admonish the Members of this great Council, what they are to endeavour in all their Consultations, being as well a Scheme of their Duty, as a Rule for our Devotions. In the confused Assembly at *Ephesus*, it is said, that *the greater part knew not wherefore they were come together*, Acts xix.32. But it cannot be suspected, that those who are admitted into so Honourable a Council, should be wholly ignorant of these ends, however they may be liable to forget them; and therefore the Church hath made this daily Prayer to be as a constant Monitor to them, that they may remember their duty as well as know it, and daily propose these things as the mark, at which they may aim in all their deliberations. To which purpose we do in the general, *first*, desire of God to **direct** them to the right Ends, which are mentioned here; and then to **prosper** the Counsels so directed, that they may bring forth the happy effects mentioned in the next Paragraph: If he do not guide they will not aim right, and if he do not prosper them they cannot hit the mark; without his Grace to direct their Hearts the Counsellors will advise with evil designs, and without his Blessing upon their Resolutions and Decrees the Counsels will miscarry and come to nothing: so that we must first effectually engage God to be with them, and then their ends will be these three.

I. The **Advancement of God's own Glory**. It is an evil thing for any members of this Honourable Assembly, to act and speak merely for applause, to move or comply with things, which will make them most grateful, without considering, whether they be pleasing

Se&.VIII The Prayer for the Parliament. 389

sing to God, or agreeable to his Laws, whether they will bring honour to the divine Majesty or no. It is the duty of every Man in all his Actions to aim at the glory of God, *1 Cor.x.31.* but it is much more expected from so eminent Persons in matters of so great and general concernment: They that are so high must remember him that is highest of all, at whose Bar they must all answer, if they make unrighteous decrees, *Isai.x.1.* * So that they ought to consider, what Laws and Counsels will give the clearest Testimony of their Obedience to God, what will best agree with his Will, what is the most just and pious, and what may be the most likely to engage the whole Nation to praise God for their meeting together: And these things they must advance with all possible vigour, neither courting the favour, nor fearing the displeasure of any Party, so they may but glorifie and please their heavenly Father, and have the Testimony of a good Conscience.

II. The next End is to **promote the Good of the Church**, that is, to make such Laws and Constitutions as may secure our most holy Faith, and preserve our antient and right ways of worshipping God. They must not suffer the prophane to scoff at these sacred things, nor the factious to revile them; they must not allow Seducers to draw men from the true Faith; nor permit men of contrary Principles openly to use other Forms of Worship, to the amusing and dividing of the People, and the exposing the Laws, and the worship by them established to censure and contempt; they must defend the Priviledges, and keep the maintenance inviolable of that sacred Order, which prays for them, and serves to the Salvation of Souls. And these things they must do for their own, and the Nation's sake, as well as for the sake of God's Ministers; for it is a great mistake to think, that it is only the Interest of the Clergy

to

390 The Prayer for the Parliament. Part. II.

to promote these things, since the Laity are as much concerned herein as they; for if Religion be despised, and the Church divided, if Ecclesiasticks be made contemptible, and either Idolatry or Fanaticism tolerated, the whole Kingdom will suffer by it, we shall soon find, that it will let in such a Flood of contention and strife, such a Torrent of Injustice, Debauchery and Mischief, as will involve us all in one common ruine. Religion is the bond of Peace, the foundation of Government, the security of Magistrates, the defence of Laws, and the bridle of the People, and doubtless the Church and State do now stand and will fall together; but I hope our prudent and honourable Senators will shew their care of their Country by their maintaining of Religion, and declare themselves good Patriots by promoting the good of the Church.

III. And lastly, They are to aim at the welfare of the whole Nation, as well of the King, as of all his Subjects; whose safety, honour and welfare, are so linked together in their own nature, that we have them put into one Sentence and signified in one Word: For the Interest of the Prince and People, if rightly understood, is but one,

and the same thing. It is the security, honour and happiness of the People to have their King safe from danger, honourable in esteem, and prosperous in his affairs (d). And on the other side, it is the safety and the credit, the advantage and comfort of the King, that his People be numerous and quiet, honoured abroad and abounding in plenty at home (e), their happiness and miseries are reciprocal; and we ought not to make any difference between

(d) ——— *Ab hac anima popularum vita salusque*

Pendent —. Lucan.

Ἀρετῆς: πρῶτον ἔργον σώζειν τὸν ἄπαντα ἅλλα σώζοντα Plut. in Pelopid. vid. 2 Sam. 18. 3.

(e) Prov. xiv. 28.

Nec magis sine te nos esse felices, quam in sine nobis esse potes. Plin. Paneg.

Sec&.VIII The Prayer for the Parliament. 391

between the Prerogative of the King, and the liberty of the Subject. The good Senator knows how to advance both at once: as to the Prince, he will aim at his **safety, his honour and welfare**, by giving him prudent and honest advice, by affording him liberal and necessary supplies, by prosecuting his Enemies, and complying with all designs for the general good: Again, he will also aim at the Peoples safety and prosperity, by devising wholeſom Laws, and repealing ſuch as are found inconvenient, by encouraging Trade, impeaching Criminals, redreſſing grievances, and the like; whereby all may receive benefit. Let us all therefore earnestly beg of God to give us ſuch Counſellors, and to bleſs them ſo long as they deſign theſe, and no other ends: the good Lord grant that the Members of this High-Court may not aim at their private ends, and deſign to make themſelves great or rich, leſt they who have ſuch bad ends, uſe as ill means to accompliſh them; for thoſe who come in, or act in, this Council to advance their fortunes or encrease their Offices and Honours, will be apt to oppoſe any good thing, or promote any bad thing, ſo it will but help them to what they deſire; the Good Lord keep out all ſuch partial, ſordid and corrupt Perſons from thence, and then God will **direct and prosper** them, He will make us happy in them, and oblige us to praife him for them, and that from time to time.

S. V. **T**hat all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours upon the best and surest foundations, that peace and happiness, truth and justice, Religion and Piety, may be established among us for all generations:]

When the Counsels of our Senators are directed to a right end, it is to be hoped they will be prospered, and blessed by God so as to have most happy effects: And when they aim sincerely at the glory of God, the good of the Church, the welfare of the King and the Kingdom, it is great pity they should miscarry; wherefore we pray, that he who directed them to these noble ends, will grant them to be as successful as they are pious. Now the effects which we wish and pray may follow upon their **Consultations and Endeavours** are, I. That all things may be brought into good Order. II. And that they may remain so for many Generations. There are always somethings in disorder, the State being like some Clock or curious *Machina*, wherein there are so many Motions, and such variety of Wheels, that some will be wrong without a daily care: some old Laws may grow inconvenient by the Alteration of Circumstances, and these are to be repealed; others very profitable may become neglected and forgotten, these are to be revived: Some faults and grievances may be discovered in several matters. Now all these are to be rectified, and put into Order; and when they are rightly ordered, then they are by the Royal assent to be settled, and turned into fixed Laws. But besides, there are some things which are very good and profitable, and are well ordered already, which yet some sorts of men (who like nothing but what is of their own devising) do find fault with, and would have either wholly taken away, or altered agreeably to their own fancies, and the way
which

SECT. VIII. The Prayer for the Parliament. 393

which is taken by some to make themselves eminent, is to complain of things that are well enough already; but doubtless it is not for the Interest of any Kingdom to answer the Pride, and innovating humour of these, who are never to be satisfied, and who by compliance with their complaints do only grow more apt to complain. The *Lycians* agreed, that whosoever propounded a New Law in their Senate should come in with a Rope about his neck, and submit to death, if his Motion were not thought convenient: And the great Ma-

ster of Politicks adviseth against the change of Laws and Customs

(f). *Hippodamus* is blamed for proposing a Reward to those who found out any new thing profitable to the *Milesian* State; and all the wise (g) men in the World have thought it better to keep old things with some inconvenience, than to have the trouble and hazard of Novelty, and daily Change: Wherefore in these Cases, we pray, that they may rather settle the good old ways, and confirm them by repeated Sanctions, than go about to order and establish new ones. 'Tis true, we desire that before they do settle any thing, they may take care it have a good foundation; we would not they should fix any thing rashly, till they have well considered of all the inconveniencies that may attend it; Counsel is the foundation of every Action, and by it

(saith *Solomon*) every purpose is established (b). Our eyes ought to

(f) Τὸ ἐδίδαν
ἄχρεός λυεῖν τὰς
νόμους φαῦλον' *Arist.*
Polit.

(g) *Ipsa mutatio
consuetudinis etiam
quæ adiuvat utilitate
perturbat novitate.*
Aug. Epist. 118.

*In rebus novis con-
stituendis evidens es-
se debet utilitas, ut
recedatur ab eo jure,
quod diu æquum vi-
sum est Ulpian.*

*Carvendum ne—
graviora inferremus
vulnera, dum mino-
ribus mederi d-fide-
ramus. Amb. off. l. 2.
cap. 2.*

(b) *Prov. xx. 18.*
*Consiliarum agenda-
rum fundamenta sunt.*

ponder

(i) Prov. iv. 25, 26.
Vulg Latin. *Falpe-
bræ præcedant gressus
tuos, cum operationem
consilia rectè præve-
niant*, Greg. de past.
l. 3.

(k) *Salient ante-
quam videat casurus
est antequam debeat*,
D. Bern.

ponder the path of our feet, and we cannot walk surely, unless we look before we step forwards (i), and our **Actions** have no **sure foundation**, unless we do them after a mature deliberation (k); so that in the weighty affairs of a whole Kingdom, we pray they may decree nothing till they have laid a foundation in serious and prudent debates and consultations; and withal there is another foundation, viz. The foundation of Honesty and Integrity, that is, when our Patriots do not confirm any thing, but what is just and pious, for we may observe that the most politick Counsels, which have been founded on impiety, cruelty or injustice, have never stood long, but been brought down, and many times on the guilty heads of their *Machiavilian Contrivers*; whereas holy and honest Counsels have endured for many Ages and Generations, whence we may conclude, that Prudence and Justice are **the best and surest foundations**. And when once all things are well ordered and settled on such a *basis*, there is nothing more to be desired, but that all things may **continue** in that happy State; for then private and publick Persons are as blessed as a good Government can make them: Then we shall have Peace abroad, and happiness at home; Truth shall right the innocent, and Justice punish evil-doers; The Church shall hold fast her purity in Religion, and every private person be encouraged to practice true Piety; Those who disturb our Peace shall then be suppressed, and all that hinder our happiness punished, there shall be no hiding of Truth, nor evading of Justice; no Encouragements to those, who undermine Religion and oppose Piety, but an universal felicity: if we have no War with foreign Nations,

Se&.VIII. The Prayer for the Parliament. 395

tions, nor want of any good things in our Land, if Laws and Justice be well and rightly dispensed, if the Church and Religion be protected, and Piety encouraged by the Counsels of this noble Senate, the whole Kingdom will rise up, and call them blessed: May the wonderful Counsellor, and all-wise God, who is the President of this great Assembly, *Psal. lxxxii. ver. 1.* while they aim at these blessed ends, may he please so to direct and prosper them, that we may be happy in their Constitutions at present, and our Children after us in the next Generation: May they make such firm Leagues, that Peace and Happiness may continue for many Ages; and constitute such excellent Laws for Church and State, as may secure the Administration of Justice, and the Exercise of Religion unto our Childrens Children: Finally, may they lay the foundation of an universal and lasting Happiness, such as may not be dissolved at their breaking up, nor dye together with them, but descend upon their Heirs, and remain for an eternal Monument of their Wisdom and Goodness. This is the substance of this most comprehensive wish, and is all, that any true *English* man, and good Christian can desire, to make his Native Country happy: and would to God we were all so affected with it, that such as are Members of Parliament might lend their sincere Endeavours, and all the People contribute their most ardent Prayers, towards the attainment of this felicity. *Amen.*

S. VI. **T**hese and all other necessaries, for them, for us, and thy whole Church, we humbly beg in the Name, and Mediation of Iesus Christ, our most blessed Lord and Saviour. Amen.]

Rab. Simeon adviseth, that we should not fix our Prayers upon one thing, nor confine them within too narrow bounds. *Pirk. Ab. cap. 2. §. 13.* Which Counsel we here follow in this large Conclusion of the preceding Requests; wherein we do extend our desires to all things necessary for the Parliament and the Nation, for our selves, and our Fellow-Subjects, yea for the whole Church of God. We have asked somewhat for the general good of all these already; but where so many are concerned; there are many necessities, and yet all very fit to be prayed for: We cannot reckon up all necessities, and yet we would not leave out any; and though we do not mention every thing, yet we comprehend all, and leave it to an All-seeing God, who knows the needs of all, to give to every one according as they wish, and he shall judge fit. *First*, We do review all our former Requests in the word [*these,*] which gives us opportunity to press for *these* things, which we have now prayed for, with a renewed importunity. *These* we beg especially, and with great earnestness at this time; yet not only *these*, but *all other things*, which Almighty God sees necessary, *First*, for them, who are assembled in Parliament; *Secondly*, for us, who are the Persons in whose behalf they advise; *Thirdly*, Or for this, or any part of his Holy Church; we desire he will grant it. Whatsoever will make their Counsels prosperous, our Condition happy, and the Churches Interest secure, we pray for these things. As for them, we desire they may be Loyal to the King, and united among themselves, diligent in finding out, and
happy

Se&.VIII. The Prayer for the Parliament. 397

happy in removing Evils, fortunate in discovering, and successful in accomplishing all that is for the common good. As for our selves, that we may live quiet and free in Obedience to their good Laws, and submission to all just penalties, loving their Persons, and reverencing their Dignity, who take such care of us and ours. As to the whole Church, that its Doctrine may be free from Heresy, its Discipline undisturbed by Schism, and its manners uncorrupted by Vice and Wickedness. Finally, if there be any other thing, which we do not remember, or cannot express, we pray for that also, if it tend to the common Good. And that we may obtain all the more effectually, we do beg them most humbly, not as if we were worthy to ask, or as if the Nation had deserved to receive these; not in our own Names, or relying on our own Merits, but in the name of Jesus Christ, our Mediator, who is daily blessed by us for former good things, which he hath procured us by his prevalent Intercession, and who alone hath saved us from all Evils, so that we have a good hope by him to obtain all these things also to our exceeding comfort. Amen.

The Paraphrase of the Prayer for the High-Court of Parliament.

O [Most gracious God,] who art apt to hear us, and ready to give us the greatest blessings, [we humbly beseech thee,] and intreat thy favour, [as] at all times [for this Kingdom in general] of which we are members, and natural Subjects, [so especially for the] Representatives and great Council thereof, even the [High Court of Parliament,] summoned by the Royal Authority, and [under our most religious and gracious King] in a right manner [at this time assembled] to advise of the great affairs of Church and State. And that this their Session may be prosperous, we pray [that thou wouldst be pleased,] from whom all good Counsels do proceed, [to direct] by thy Wisdom, [and prosper] with thy blessing [all their Consultations,] Transactions and Decrees, that they may tend [to the advancement of thy Glory] by encouraging Piety, and engaging us all to bless thy Name for them; as also to [the good of thy Church] by defending the Faith, maintaining the worship, and securing the provisions thereof, and finally to [the safety, honour, and welfare] both [of our Sovereign] the King's Majesty, [and] also of all his Subjects, that belong unto all [his Kingdoms,] for both Prince and People are happy, and must be miserable together. O Lord help them therefore to deliberate prudently, [that all things] which are amiss [may be so ordered,] and rectified, and those things which are rectified or well-ordered may be so established [and settled by their endeavours,] that they may stand [upon the best and surest foundations] of prudence, and the fear of God. Let such wise, holy
and

SECT. VIII. The Prayer for the Parliament. 399

and happy Proceedings be among them, and such Laws and Acts be devised by them, [~~That Peace~~] abroad, [~~and happiness~~] at home, [~~Truth~~] in all Causes, [~~and Justice~~] in all punishments, [~~Religion~~] in our Principles, [~~and Piety~~] in our private Conversations, may flourish at present, and [~~may be established~~] so firmly [~~among us,~~] as to continue all our days, and [~~for all generations~~] of our Posterity, which shall come after us. [~~These~~] great and desirable blessings, which we have mentioned, [~~and all other necessaries,~~] which we have omitted, we pray thee to grant, if thou seest they be fit and good, either [~~for them,~~] who are in Parliament, [~~for us~~] that are here, [~~and thy whole Church~~] in any part of the world ; because we ask them not in our own Name, but [~~we humbly beg~~] them all of thy Majesty [~~in the name,~~ and] by vertue of the [~~Mediation of Jesus Christ,~~] who loveth us, and intercedes for us, being [~~our most blessed Lord,~~] our only Redeemer [~~and Saviour,~~] to whom with thee, and the Holy Spirit be Glory for ever, [~~Amen.~~]

SECTION IX.

Of the Prayer for all Conditions of Men.

§. I. **A**Lmighty God commands us by his holy Apostle to pray for all men, 1 *Tim.* ii. 1. and the antient Christians did so in their daily Offices : But our Church before the addition of this Collect, had no such universal Supplication except on Litany-days, and when the Communion-Office was read ; wherefore this Prayer was appointed to supply the Part of the Litany on ordinary days, and is by some called *the lesser Litany*. And because we ought never to pray for our selves, but we should at the same time express our Charity towards all men, and our pity to the afflicted ; therefore this Prayer ought not to be omitted, when the Litany is not used. Of the duty we have spoken before, so that now we shall only explain this Form.

A

-
e
r
n
-
n
y.
t
s
s
s
t

A

The Analysis of this Prayer.

§2. This Prayer contains three Particulars.

1. The Preface, shewing of whom we ask.

2. The three Petitions, which are made,

1. Generally for the whole World.

2. More especially for the Church, as to

3. Most especially for the afflicted, mentioning,

1. The Persons prayed for,

2. The thing desired in their behalf, viz. Conversion.

1. The whole body thereof together, that it may be,

2. The several Members of it, that they may be,

1. Who they are

2. What we would have for them,

1. Outwardly in good Estate.

2. Inwardly guided by the Spirit.

1. In Judgment Orthodox,

2. In Practice,
1. United.
2. Peaceful:
3. Holy.

1. At large, all the
1. Sorrowful.
2. Sick.
3. Poor.

2. Strictly, such as now desire our Prayers.

1. At the present.
1. Relief.
and
2. Patience.
2. For the future a happy Deliverance.

3. The Conclusion of the whole.

God, the Creator and Preserver of all Mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all Sorts and Conditions of Men.

That thou wouldst be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all Nations, More especially we pray for the good Estate of the Catholick Church, that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, That all who profess and call themselves Christians may be led into the way of Truth, And hold the Faith in Unity of Spirit, [in the Bond of Peace, And in Righteousness of Life.

Finally we commend to thy fatherly goodness all those, who are any ways Afflicted in mind, body or Estate, Especially those for whom our Prayers are desired, That it may please thee to comfort and relieve them according to their several necessities, Giving them patience under their Sufferings, And a happy issue out of all their Afflictions, And this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake, Amen.

Place this after fol. 400.

20 MA 59

020

A Practical Discourse upon the Prayer for all Conditions of Men.

S. III. **G**od the Creator and Preserver of all Mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of Men, that thou wouldst be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all Nations.]

That the Church hath introduced every Prayer with those divine Attributes, which are fittest to direct and encourage the Petitions thereof, hath been noted before: And the Observation may be renewed and confirmed from the Preface to this Collect, which being a Request for all men is begun with a Commemoration, that our **God is the Creator, Rev. iv. 11. and the Preserver of all Mankind, Job vii. 20.** from the Consideration whereof we learn two things. 1. That he is fit to be addressed to in behalf of all men, 2. That we are obliged to make the Address to him:

I. To whom should we pray for all men, but to him whose Power created them at first, and whose mercy preserves them ever since? Man is one of the noblest of his Works, and a principal part of his care, so that we commend unto him the work of his hands, and those that are the objects of his daily Providence, and dear to him above all the rest of the Creation; for his Spirit *rejoiceth in the habitable part of the Earth, and its delights are with the Sons of men,* Prov. viii. 31. And we may be assured he is able to do whatsoever we shall desire for them, or any of them, for he hath made, and doth preserve them all. Mankind is indeed of several sorts, inhabiting in several Countries, speaking different Languages, distinguished by various Names, Complexions, Humours, Customs and Laws. And in the same Nation, some are Princes, others Subjects; there are rich and

poor, young and old, males and females, bond and free, but in this they all agree, that God is the maker, and the keeper of them all, *Prov.xxii.2.* And all of them need his help; He also understands their several wants, and he only is able to relieve them; He therefore alone is fit to be addressed unto for **all mankind.**

II. And we are obliged to make this Address, for He is our **Maker and Preserver** also, and all men are our Brethren; we are all inspired with the same breath of life (1), All made by the same hand, of the same matter, *Acts xvii.26.* And all sprung from the same common Parents: So that we are obliged by nature to pray for all sorts of men. And when we do make such an universal Request, what is more necessary or more desirable to be asked for them, than for their *Conversion*? And where can we have a better form to ask this by, than in the ho-

ly Scripture? from whence we have taken *David's* words, *Psal.lxvii.2.* *That thy ways may be known upon Earth, and thy saving Health among all Nations:* The next Petition is made for the Church, to whom God's **ways are known** already, but this is to be understood of the poor Heathens and all Infidels, who are strangers to their **maker and preserver**; for these therefore we pray that God who only can, may also **please to make his ways known unto them**; understanding by his **ways**, either the Methods of his Providence in the wise disposal of all things, and the course which his Mercy takes to save poor sinners, as *Psal.xxv.4.* *Isai.lv.8.* which are so lovely and admirable, that if the World did see them they would be converted by such a prospect: Or else by
his

(1) *Si ab uno Deo
inspirati omnes & a-
nimati, quid aliud
quam fratres sumus?*
Lact.1.6.

*Omnes homines—
velut jure quodam
germanitatis connexi,
ab uno patre conditi,
& una matre tan-
quam fratres uterini*
*edui.Amb. de Abra-
ham.lib.2.*

his ways, may be meant his Commandements and Laws, as *Psal. cxix. 1, 3, 15, &c.* which are the path, that he hath marked out to lead us to eternal happiness (m). We desire these

(m) *Quæ est via
tua? quæ ducit ad te;
Agnoscamus quò ea-
mus, agnoscamus quæ
eamus.* Aug. in *Psal.*
67.

Paths may be made known to the Heathen World: And not only his Laws, but his Gospel also, which is the meaning of **God's saving Health**, and is so called, because it is the blessed way of saving Souls by Jesus Christ, *Rom. i. 16.* and *chap. xi. 11.* We indeed are already happy in the Knowledge of both the Law and the Gospel, and we have abundant comfort and infinite benefit thereby, which may teach us to pity and pray for those millions of poor Men and Women, that are as yet Pagan, and worship stocks and stones, and serve the infernal Spirits instead of God; and those that are *Mahumatan*, who believe in an Impostor, and take an infamous cheat for their grand Prophet; as also those obstinate Jews, who yet reject their promised *Messiah*. All these have rational and immortal Souls as well as we; and oh! what pity is it they should live and dye in this miserable Delusion, and run such a desperate hazard of their eternal Damnation? If we have any compassion for our own flesh and blood, any value for their poor Souls, or any sense of their miseries, let us shew it in our most hearty Prayers for their Conversion, which will advance the glory of God, enlarge the Kingdom of Jesus, and rescue innumerable poor Souls from a sad and intolerable ruine.

S. IV. **W**here especially we pray for the good Estate of the Catholick Church, that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess, and call themselves Christians, may be led into the way of Truth.]

We are commanded to *do good to all men, especially to such as are of the household of Faith*, Gal. vi. 10. which precept may serve for the Rule of our Prayers, as well as the Direction of our Charity, and teach us, when we pray for all men, especially to pray for the Catholick Church. S. Augustine saith, that in his time they pray-

(n) *Orantes ut qui boni sunt meliores fiant & opere bono permanant, qui mali sunt citò se corrigant.*
Aug. Homil. 6. tom. x. p. 92.

ed for the Improvement of good men, as well as the Conversion of the evil (n); In like manner, when we have expressed our Charity abroad, in desiring that Heathens may be converted, we must not forget to take care nearer home, but must Pray for the Peace of Jerusa-

lem, Psal. cxxii. 6. that is, for the good Estate of the Catholick Church, that it may be in a prosperous and safe Condition in every part of the World, free from Violence and Persecution, that it may be honoured and defended, fair and flourishing, quiet and abounding in all good things. This we may account the good Estate of the Church; although we may observe this Prayer seems not to look so much at the external Prosperity of the Church, nor doth it reckon its good Estate to consist so much in outward good things; for it follows, that it may be so guided, &c. The Inspiration of the Spirit and the Profession of the Truth, the Unity and Piety of the Members thereof, are more really the good Estate of the Church, than riches or any worldly splendor, as is evidenced from the first ages, wherein it was
more

more glorious in its Poverty and Persecution, than it was afterwards in its Peace and Plenty (o). We wish therefore, that the Church may flourish as well outwardly as inwardly, but especially we pray for the internal happiness thereof, viz. That the whole body thereof may be animated by God's good Spirit, which is, as it were, the Soul of the Church, by which Jesus our Head quickens the whole Body, and orders every part. Now we have a gracious Promise from our Lord, that his Spirit shall be with his Church to the end of the World, *John xiv. 16.* And shall guide it into all Truth; *chap. xvi. 13.* So that as to the whole Church we are sure it shall never be forsaken by God, nor suffered to fall into any notorious Errors: But we know, that particular persons may fall into Errors and Impieties. There are many who profess the Religion of **Christians** in general, and call themselves by that Name, and are called so by others, which are but dead Limbs and withered branches, being in a worse condition than the Heathens, because these think themselves safe, and imagine their bare Profession will save them, when in Truth it will more surely and sadly condemn all such as dishonour it, and live contrary to it (p). Such as these therefore we ought to pity and pray for, wishing if it were possible, that Heresies and Schisms, impiety and injustice might never be masked under the holy Name of Christian; But first, that every Christian in Profession may by the good Spirit be led into the way of Truth, that none among us may revive any old Heresies, or invent any new ones, That none may deny antient and fundamental Articles, nor yet introduce

(o) *Fa& est quidem opibus major, sed virtutibus minor.* Hieron. in vit. Malch.

(p) *Atrocius enim sub sancti nominis professione peccamus, ubi sublimior est præteritativa major est culpa.* Salv. gub. l. 4.

new and uncertain Fancies in their stead. As for those who now hold any wild or false Opinions, we pray, they may be convinced; for those who are untainted, we pray, they may not be deluded by cunning Deceivers; that so we may all come to a blessed unity in our Faith, and agree in that Truth which is but one; and Lord, how happy were it for the Christian World, yea for any one part of it, if this Petition might prevail, and that there were no wicked and false Doctrines maintained or defended! *happy were the People, who were in such a Case*; and for the obtaining it among our selves, we must not cease to pray to him, who is able to bring it to pass.

S.V. And hold the Faith in Unity of Spirit, in the bond of Peace, and in Righteousness of Life.]

It is the *first* part of a Church's felicity, that all its Members do believe the Truth, and hold one right Faith as to the main, yet this is not enough; for *secondly*, it is required also that those, who do hold this one Faith, be united in their affections, and holy in their Lives; for if there be among them who agree in Fundamentals, Factions and Schisms, Quarrels and Disputes; or if there be scandalous and notorious Sins committed by those of this Profession; the Church cannot be happy, because strife and evil practices will dishonour Religion, hinder Piety, and expose the Church to the contempt of its cruel Adversaries: wherefore in St. Paul's language we pray also, that *we may hold the mystery of Faith in a pure Conscience*, 1 Tim. iii. 9. And *may keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of Peace*, Ephes. iv. 3. because as he adds, v. 4. and 5. *There is but one body, and one spirit, one hope of our Calling, one Lord, one Faith, one Baptism*: May there be therefore **Unity** in the

the affections, and Peace in the Practices of all Christians. May they so agree in their Judgments, and live so peaceably with one another, as if all made but one body, and all were animated by one Soul and Spirit, and all were bound in one Bond of Peace; for it is Peace, that makes every member agree with the other; and is called a bond, because it unites the whole body of Christians together, and makes them all as one, enabling them firmly to bear up against all opposition; and if we had but this Peace, nothing were wanting to make up our felicity, but only, Righteousness of Life; for unity without Piety is but a Combination to do evil, and it is not sufficient, that we live lovingly together, unless we all live uprightly towards God, yea S. Paul thinks he is unworthy the name of a Christian who doth not depart from all Iniquity, 2 Tim. ii. 19. Now if we want affections to make this Request devoutly, let us but look a while upon the deplorable face of the Christian Church, and consider how they who hold the same Creeds, and agree in Fundamentals, differ in lesser matters, and that with so much bitterness and railing, fury and malice, that these lesser matters have set all Christendom in flames, and made our Divisions the scorn of all that are without, as well as the grief of the wiser sort within: And again let us but behold the wickedness of many called Christians, and we shall find their Pride and Luxury, Oppression and Fraud, Lust and Intemperance doth outvie the very Heathens; whereby that illustrious Religion, which was once the wonder of it's Enemies for its incomparable purity and virtue, is now become the Cloak for all wickedness, and infamous to the very Infidels. How justly may we complain with Holy Salvian? *In us doth Christ suffer reproach, and by us the Christian Religion is blasphemed, for we make the very Heathen say: Behold what kind of men they are, who*
worship

worship Christ——we may judge of him that is worshipped by his worshippers, for how can we think him a good Master, whose Scholars we see to be so very bad? Salv. gub.l.4. Now when we reflect upon these things, I hope we shall with most passionate desires, beseech Almighty God by his good Spirit to redress these Evils, which are such a dishonour to him, a scandal to the Church, and a grief to all good men.

S. VI. Finally we commend to thy Fatherly goodness all those who are any ways afflicted or distressed, in mind, Body, or Estate, [*Especially those for whom our Prayers are desired.*]

As we are men we are obliged to pray for all Mankind, as Christians for the Catholick Church, and now we Remember——them which suffer Adversity, as being our selves also in the body, Heb.xiii.3. and liable to the like Calamities. Nature binds us to the first, Religion to the second, and our own frail Condition to this last. We call this a Prayer for all sorts and conditions of men; wherefore we must not leave out the afflicted, which are the greatest part of Mankind, there being no Sort or Condition of men free from afflictions; rich and poor, learned and illiterate, young and old, high and low, do all smart under them, sooner or later, in some kind or other: And verily Afflictions are of so many sorts, that it is almost impossible to reckon them all, yet every kind is so grievous to those which feel it, that none of all the variety of Sufferers ought to be left out in our Prayers; whereupon though a particular enumeration be impossible, yet the Church hath in a few words most admirably comprized all the afflictions in the World, and first in general recommends to the divine goodness all Persons, any ways afflicted or distressed, let the Sufferers be never so many, or their Suffer-

Sufferings never so various, these words will comprehend them. But this may seem too slight and general a remembrance; wherefore here is annexed a most admirable and full Division of all kinds of Afflictions, the measures of which are taken from the several Subjects of all human Miseries, viz. Our **mind**, our **body** and our **estate**,

that is, from all that we are or have, for all within us and all without us, may be a Subject for misery. Calamity appears in 10000 shapes to torture poor man (q): Sometimes the

mind is deprived of the use of it's faculties by Sicknes or Age, or evil Accidents, and those who retain their Understanding are oppressed with grief, and overwhelmed with

(q) Θεῷ, θεῷ βε-
ταίω πημάτων
δομα τῶν χαλ.

Ὅσα ἢ μέρηαι---
Trag. Græc.

melancholy, tormented with fear, and frighted into despair, and *Solomon* thinks a Man may bear any infirmity more easily than a wounded Spirit; first therefore, we pray for those, that are **afflicted in mind**: *secondly*, Others are **afflicted in Body**, as all those who labour under Sickneses and Diseases, Aches and Pains, Wounds and Sores, dislocation or breaking of Bones, with other Infirmities, which are incident to the body of Man, of which there is so vast a Catalogue, that the Masters of Physick can hardly find names enough to express them by, and yet there have been Instances of them all. It were endless to recount all these miseries, so that I shall rather consider, that there is not the smallest nor the meanest part of our body, but it may put us to intolerable pain, and every thing about us may become a several Tormenter, a line or a vein, yea a tooth or a nail, may make us live in misery, and take away our wretched lives; what reason then have we to pity and pray for one another? Considering how infinitely many there are of these sufferers, how lyable we are to fall
into

into the like Estate, and how impatiently we our selves are wont to bear the least of these Evils. These considerations should make us pray for all the sick and miserable in the whole World. *Thirdly*, others are distressed in their Estate, as all those who are poor and naked, hungry and destitute of daily food, and all who have no Houses nor Habitations for them and theirs, and all that are in Prison and Captivity, under cruel Task-masters, or in grievous bondage, so also are all such, who have had Estate in Land, Mony, Goods, Offices, &c. but are deprived of them, by cheating and false witness, by plunder and sequestration, by theft and robbery, or else by Oppression and Injustice, by the hand of man, or the immediate hand of God, by fire or water, storms at Sea, or Earth-quakes on the land; all these poor desolate Creatures we do remember with much pity, and will do good to as many of them as we can, but for the rest, all we can do is to commend them to God's infinite pity, who (as the Greek Prayer

(r) Ὁ εἰδὼς ἕκαστον καὶ τὰ αἰτήματα αὐτοῦ, οἶκον καὶ τὴν χρείαν αὐτοῦ.
Liturg: S. Basil.

notes) *knows them every one and where they dwell, and understands what they all desire and need* (r), and he is able to relieve them all, whatsoever their Case be: He is their Father, and of a very gracious nature; so that we hope so many

sad Spectacles will move his bowels, and prevail with his fatherly Goodness to come and help them. Now it would be a great advantage to our devout Recital of these Prayers for the afflicted, if at that time when we make them, we do call to mind some of our Acquaintance or friends, whom we know to be afflicted or distressed in mind, body or estate, and especially pray for them, whose miseries do more affect us, because they are known to us: And lest the carelessness or uncharitableness

bleness of those in health, who are present in the Congregation, should make them forget the Miseries of those that are absent; it hath ever been the Custom of the Churches of God to recommend our Neighbours, that are in sorrow, sickness, or other Distress (upon their desire of it) by Name unto the mercy of God (s). And doubtless it is a Custom as pious and useful, as it is antient and universal, for it is an excellent monitor to those that are in health, to mind them of their frailty and Mortality, and gives them all an opportunity to do an act of the greatest Charity to their languishing Neighbour. And it is much more for the comfort and benefit of the sick Person, who though he be absent in body from his Christian Brethren, yet he is present in their hearts, and hath a share in their Prayers: and sure if any thing will prevail with God to spare them, he will grant that which so many combine to beg for with united importunities; if he hear them not so as to let the sick man live longer, yet it may prevail so far that he may dye more happily, and that also is a great blessing: Wherefore it is the duty of all sick persons, and such as are in great afflictions, to desire the Prayers of the Church for them with a firm persuation, that they shall have very great benefit thereby, as many have had before them: And when any such are mentioned by the Priest as needing and desiring our Prayers, let us every one have a due Sense of their misery, and most heartily intreat God to relieve them, remembring it may shortly be our Lot; and as we shall desire on our sick bed, that others may pity and pray for us, so let us do now for these; for if we be obdurate or unconcerned, we shall

(s) Τὸν ἀδελφὸν
ἡμῶν [τὸν δέοντα]
τὸν ἀδελφεύοντα, ἐπι-
σκέψαι ἐν τῷ ἐλέει
αὐ. *Euchol. p. 690.*

*Exaudi nos pro sa-
mulo tuo N. pro quo
misericordie tue im-
ploramus auxilium.*
Miss. Sarisb. fol. 33.

shall deserve to be denied the Mercy of God, and the Prayers of the Church in our own greatest need.

S. VII. **T**hat it may please thee to comfort and relieve them, according to their several necessities, giving them Patience under their Sufferings, and an happy issue out of all their Afflictions, and this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake. Amen.]

From the Persons we pass to the Things requested in their behalf, which are proportionable to the various kinds of Sufferers; and because some are afflicted in mind, we desire these may be comforted; and since others are afflicted in body, or distressed in Estate, we pray, that these may be relieved. First, for those who are troubled in mind, there is no remedy so proper as comfort, and none so able to administer it, as he who is the Father of Mercies, and the God of all Consolations and Comforts, *2 Cor. i. 3.* which made the Psalmist say, *in the multitude of the sorrows, which I had in my heart, thy comforts have refreshed my Soul, Psal. xciv. 19.* He can heal a broken heart, and cure a wounded spirit, and when he speaks peace those that were dejected do rejoyce, and we have a gracious Promise to encourage us to beg this of God for those that mourn, since he saith, *blest are they that mourn, for they shall be comforted, Mat. v. 4.* Secondly, as for those whose misery is outward, viz. in their body or Estate, we also pray to God to relieve them, that is to heal the sick, to ease those that are in pain, to supply the poor, and to right those that are oppressed: and though there be outward means for these external calamities, yet those means are ineffectual without the divine blessings: whatever be the second Cause he is the first, and therefore his Mercy is first to be implored. We have mentioned two sorts of Curcs, but because there are innumerable Sufferers, and all of them indifferent circumstances,

circumstances; we leave it to God's infinite wisdom to proportion his several remedies according to their several necessities; for he knows them all, and what their Condition is, and what will help them: We do not prescribe to this universal Physician, who hath a salve for every Sore, but leave it wholly to his wisdom and goodness, to find out the ways and fix the time, for the deliverance of all that are in Distress. Furthermore, when we consider the variety of mens afflictions, we know they have several necessities, and need various remedies; but when we look upon them all under the notion of afflicted, there are two things which may fitly be desired for them all, which are mercies needful for all in misery, let their Calamity be what it will, viz. I. **Patience under their sufferings**, while they continue. II. **An happy Issue out of them** at the last. These therefore we beg for all kinds of Sufferers. I. We desire it may please God to grant them **Patience**, quietly to submit to his Correction, and nobly to bear their Cross, which will both engage the Almighty to strike gently, and to give over soon, when he finds the afflicted takes it so well; and besides Patience makes the burden not half so heavy, while it lyes still, whereas impatient men double their misery, and by fretting and vexation, inquietness and fear, they become their own Tormentors(^t); wherefore it is a blessed and desirable thing, that the afflicted may bear the hand of God with a meek and submissive Spirit, with a serene and constant mind; when the sighs are few and smothered, the brow smooth and calm, the Language pious and full of praise to God, such a Sufferer is an Imitator of Jesus, he is dear to Heaven, easie to himself, and a comfort to all a-

(t) *Indignatio in
tormen uni suum pro-
feit. Sen. ir. l. 3. 16.*

*Nil tam exasperat
fervorem vulneris
quam fervendi impa-
tientiæ, Hegesip.*

bout him. II. We pray that their afflictions may have a **happy end**. Every one that is in distress longs for an Issue out of his trouble; and some are so greedy of it, as to use evil arts to escape, or to murmur if they be not presently delivered; such are only concerned for a speedy **Issue out of their afflictions**, not valuing whether it be **happy** or no, they would be delivered before their hearts are mollified, or their Lives amended, before they have sufficiently smarted for their sins, or reaped any good by their Sufferings, and then they easily return with the Dog to their vomit, so that the deliverance, which reprieves them from present death or misery, doth but consign them over to eternal Torments: But a wise and good Man had rather wait and endure a while, than not have a happy Issue out of his trouble, he had rather **stay** under them a little space, than not be bettered by them, and to such an one the **Issue** shall be happy at what-ever time, or in what-ever shape it comes. If God restore such to health and prosperity, they will use it well, and live holily: If the affliction end in death, that is also a **happy Issue** to a good man, and a happy exchange of a Scene of sorrows for a Kingdom of glory. Doubtless a good man's affliction hath a happier Issue by Death, than an evil man's by Life; for this wretch will live to encrease his Damnation, the other by dying enters the sooner upon eternal joys. Let us therefore beseech Almighty God to turn our Sufferings to good, if he please, let us beg that we may see them happily ended while we live; however, and when-ever they end, let us pray, that the event may be happy, and this is all that we can wish for our selves, or any distressed Creatures. The Petitions are very excellent, and Jesus in whose name we ask them is very powerful; so that if we say them with a hearty Devotion, we shall prevail, and then many poor distressed Souls will have
cause

cause to bless God, and thank us for the happy effects of these most charitable Supplications.

The Paraphrase of this Prayer.

O God,] who art by thy infinite power [the Creator, and] by thy gracious Providence the [Preserber of] the whole world, especially of [all Mankind,] who are thy choicest work and chiefest care, [we humbly beseech thee,] who art so mighty and so merciful, [for all sorts] and degrees, and for all Estates [and Conditions of men,] wheresoever they dwell, and whatsoever their quality or fortune be, they are our Brethren, and therefore we pray for them all: And first for all Unbelievers, and such as know thee not, we pray, [that thou wouldst be pleased] in compassion to their ignorance and delusions [to make thy ways] and the holy paths of thy Laws [known unto them,] and to cause the Gospel and all the Mysteries of [thy saving health,] and man's Redemption to be published [unto all Nations] for the Conversion of Jews and Turks, Heathens and Infidels.

[More especially,] as we are Christians, [we pray] unto thy divine Majesty [for the] peace of thy Jerusalem, the welfare and the [good estate of the Catholick Church,] whereof we are Members, that it may be quiet and prosperous in all the world; and in order to its inward happiness, we desire [that it may be] at all times [so guided] in its Principles, [and governed] in its Practices [by thy good Spirit,] that the whole Body thereof may never err, nor do amiss, [and that all] and every of the Members of this holy Society, [who profess] the true Religion, [and call themselves Christi-
ans,]

and,] or are accounted so by others[*may be led*] by this divine Spirit [*into the way of Truth,*] and kept from all Heresy, and when they have once embraced, let them retain, [*and hold the Faith*] together with Charity and a good Conscience : So that they may all happily dwell together [*in unity of Spirit,*] and with unanimous affections [*in the bond of Peace*] without discord or contentions, [*and in righteousness of Life,*] and religious Conversation, to thy Glory, the honour of Christianity, and their own eternal benefit.

Finally,] being by our frailty and our sins liable to all Calamities, [*we commend*] most heartily [*to thy fatherly*] care and infinite [*goodness*] the miseries and deplorable condition of [*all those*] wretched Creatures throughout the whole world, [*that are any ways afflicted*] by thy immediate hand, [*or distressed*] by evil men, whatever their Sufferings be, those that have any grief or trouble [*in mind,*] any sickness or pain in their [*body, or*] that suffer any wrong or want in their outward [*Estate,*] many of which are known to us, and remembered by us; [*Especially N. and M. our Neighbours,* being [*those for whom*] this day [*our Prayers are*] most expressly [*desired,*] whom we therefore particularly commend to thy Mercy.] Desiring for them all, [*that it may please thee,*] O Father of Mercies, and God of all comforts [*to comfort*] those in trouble of mind, [*and relieve them*] who suffer in body or estate. Send to every one [*according to their several necessities*] which are all known to thee, a suitable remedy : And be merciful to them all [*giving them Patience*] to endure meekly and constantly, while thou permittest them to lye [*under their Sufferings*] how great soever they be. [*And*] when they are humbled and reformed by them, grant them both a speedy and [*a happy Issue,*] and deliverance [*out of all their afflictions,*] that they may
end

end in their temporal Prosperity, or their everlasting Salvation: [and this] for the afflicted with all the former Petitions, [we beg] humbly at thy hands, not for any merit in us, but [for Jesus Christ his sake,] by whom, Good Lord, do thou say to our Requests. [Amen.]

SECTION X.

Of the Collect for Pardon.

§. I. **T**His little Collect is an *Appendix* of the Litanies of the Western Church, and retaineth the marks of primitive Devotion, and being a brief, but proper Petition for Pardon, it may very well be joyned with any of the former Prayers, which are to deprecate Famine, Plague or War, that Sin, which is the cause of all those Evils, being removed, those Judgments may be averted also: And besides some devout Christians, who use the Common-Prayer in private, as their daily Service of God, do use this Form instead of the Absolution, which no ordinary Person may pronounce, nor can any properly use it to himself, but they may petition for forgiveness in this Form, whose Method we shall now set forth for the assistance of all that would use it upon either of the former Accounts.

The Analysis of the Collect for Pardon.

§. II. This Collect hath three Parts.	1. The Person of whom we ask, described by his	1. Nature. 2. Property.	{ O God whose nature and property is ever to have mercy, and to forgive,
	2. The Petitions themselves, for	1. Acceptance of our Prayers. 2. Remission of our Sins, by	{ Receive our humble Petitions, And though we be tyed and bound with the Chain of our Sins,
	3. The Motive used to enforce them.	1. Confessing our misery under them. 2. Craving deliverance from them.	{ Let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, For the honour of Jesus Christ our Mediator, and Advocate, Amen.

A Practical Discourse on this Collect.

§.III. **G**od, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy, and to forgive, receive our humble Petitions.]

When we have made our Supplications in the Litaney, or any of the occasional Prayers for the removing of God's Judgments, there are two things which we all ought to desire. *First*, that those Petitions may be heard, which we make in our great necessity. *Secondly*, that those Sins which have brought all Calamities upon us may be forgiven; and both these are contained in this little Collect, being ushered in with a most comfortable commemoration, that he whom we ask of is a God whose very nature is Compassion, and whose sole property it is to forgive. *To the Lord our God belong Mercies and forgiveness*, Dan, ix. 9. and *his mercy endureth for ever*, Psal. cxxxvi. 1. *his compassions fail not*, Lament. iii. 22. And it is one of his Attributes, that *he forgiveth iniquity, transgression and sin*, Exod. xxxiv. 6. If Man forgive, it is only by Commission from God, and on Conditions which he shall allow of: and Man's Absolution is in vain, unless it be confirmed by him, because none can forgive sins properly, but God only, Mark ii. 7. And it is certain, he is as ready to forgive as he is able, and rejoices upon the return of a Sinner, because he hath an opportunity to grant a Pardon. Now then since we have such a God, let us not be dejected, or

(u) *Domini enim
securitas valet etiam si
nolim, mea vero nihil
valet si ille noluerit.*
Aug hom. ii. r. 10. 96.

despair in our Calamities, but pray heartily to him, and comfort our selves when we consider into whose bosom we pour our complaints, and to whom we have made our moan, even to a God who is all mercy, and ever shews mercy, when he acts spontaneously, for when he takes Vengeance, we force him to it; Let us therefore again desire this most compassionate Father to pity us, and receive our humble Petitions, we have not murmured at his dealings, nor accused his Providence, but in all humility upon our knees begged for relief, and it is not likely so humble a suit, presented by so many miserable Petitioners, can be rejected by so merciful a God.

§.IV. *And though we be tyed and bound with the chains of our Sins, let the pitifulness of the great Mercy loose us, for the honour of our Mediator, and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.*

The only cause of fear we can have lest our Prayers be denied, is because we are Sinners; but we have already declared, it is the property of God to forgive, so that (if we are sensible of our sins) we must apply our selves to him for the remission of them, and if we can obtain that; then both our Petitions shall be granted, and our miseries removed, to which purpose here is first an humble Confession of our Sinfulness in an elegant Metaphor, comparing our Sins to Bonds and Chains, and our selves to slaves or condemned Persons bound with them, a comparison frequent as well in Scripture, *Acts* viii. 23. *Isai.* lviii. 6. as in antient Authors; and whereas we are always in our affliction complaining of the severity of our Punishment, this Metaphor doth admonish us, that though affliction be the Rod, yet Sin is the Chain that binds us to the block; so that we must pray
as

as well for the unloosing of these bonds, as for the cessation of the stripes. Now as **Chains** are used either to bind slaves to their duty, or to keep Prisoners till their Execution, in both these Senses we are bound with the **Chain of our Sins**.

I. The power of Sin, when it gets the Dominion over us, binds us to its service, 2 *Pet.ii.19.* it puts manacles on our hands, that we cannot do God's will, and fetters on our feet to hinder us from walking in his ways, and with a strange violence almost compels us to do evil. Of which the devout *St. Augustine* most passionately complains; *I groaned (saith he) after liberty being bound, not with any other Iron than my own Iron will, for the Enemy had hold of my Will; and made with it a Chain to bind me, for alas from a perverse will I began to lust, and while I served that Lust, I fell into an evil Custom, and while I did not resist the Custom, it became a necessity, with which links folded in one another (in manner of a Chain) I was held bound in cruel slavery.* *Aug. confess.lib.8.cap.5.* And would to God all that feel the like violent inclinations would confess it as freely, and lament it as heartily as that holy man did, and then they should be freed as he was.

II. The Guilt of Sin binds us also, it makes us Prisoners to the divine Justice, and by invisible chains, called therefore *Chains of Darknes*, *Jude ver. 6.* holds the sinner, that he cannot fly temporal Judgments, nor yet escape eternal Damnation, if these bonds be not unloosed, before he be summoned to Judgment. Let us therefore not only weep for our outward Miseries, but reflect upon the sad Estate of our Souls, how they are enslaved to the power, and condemned by the guilt of sin, and then let us cry mightily to our Judge to bring us out of Darknes, and the shadow of Death, and to break our bonds in sunder, *Psal.cvii.14.* His Grace can unbind our hands
and

and feet, and free us from all our evil Inclinations and Customs, and his Mercy can forgive us and acquit us from the bonds of death. He is able to free us from this Chain; and though we cannot deserve any such favour, because we were voluntarily bound by the power of sin, and justly chained by the guilt thereof; yet we know our Lord Jesus intercedes for our enlargement, and therefore we pray to God to grant it for his Honour, though not for our merits; since the deliverance of such wretched slaves and malefactors as we have been, will not be so much the Testimony of our own Innocence, as the glory of our Judge in shewing Mercy, and the Honour of our Advocate in pleading for, and prevailing in behalf of, such miserable sinners as we are.

The Paraphrase of the Collect for Pardon.

O God, whose [nature] and inseparable [property] it was always, and [is ever, to have mercy] on the miserable, [and to forgive] penitent and returning sinners, We are very penitent and most grievously afflicted; wherefore do thou [receive] and answer these [our humble Petitions] which we have made for pity, and are now making for Pardon. [And though we] poor wretches must confess our selves to [be tyed] as slaves, [and bound] as the condemned are [with the Chain of our Sins,] so that we cannot resist the power, nor avoid the punishment of them: [But] we beseech thee [let the pitifulness] of thy nature, and the nobleness [of thy great mercy,] which have delivered many others, [loose us] also, and set us free from the bondage of corruption, and the vengeance due to it: And though we have nothing to deserve this favour, we pray thee to grant it [for the honour of our Mediator,] who intercedes for our freedom, [and] of our [Advocate] that pleads our Cause, that it may be seen thou wilt deny nothing to thy dear Son, [Jesus Christ our Lord,] to whom shall be the glory of this deliverance, [Amen.]

SECT.

SECTION XI.

Of Thanksgivings in general.

§.I. **W**E were admonished in the first *Exhortation* before the *general Confession*, that one main end of our assembling in the House of God was [to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands:] and though we have done this in the *Hallelujah*, the *Gloria Patri*, the daily Psalms and Hymns, yet because some dissenters did object, that we did not praise God by so particular Forms as was convenient on some occasions; Therefore there were added particular Thanksgivings upon a deliverance from drought or deluge, from Famine, War, or Pestilence in the time of K. *James*; and to give more satisfaction still, and oblige the Complainants by removing all shadows of defect from our compleat Liturgy, there was one general Thanksgiving added upon the last review since his Majesties happy restauration: And now doubtless our Offices do excel all the Liturgies of either the Eastern or Western Church in this kind, among all which I have not met with any so immediate Forms of praise, and yet without question they are a very necessary and useful part of divine Service, and we are obliged to that queruloufness, which was the first occasion of them. Our care now must be, that as they are judiciously composed, so they may be devoutly recited: to which end we will here premise something of the Duty of Thanksgiving in general, which may have influence upon our affections, when any of the following Forms are to be used.

§.II.

§.II. **P**raise is so essential a part of the worship of God; that we may justly account it a piece of natural Religion, since this is always one part of that worship, which all the Nations in the World do give unto their Deities. The *Gentile* Priests did every day sing Hymns unto their several Gods, and the people

(a) *χαριστήσια*,
erunt quibus pro cer-
tis beneficiis aut malo
averso, aut bono ac-
cepto, animum pium
et gratum ostendere
voluit e. Saubert. de
Sacrific. cap. 2.

came frequently to their Temples to offer Sacrifices of Thanksgiving (a), and to pay their Vows, when any blessing had been bestowed on them, as might be shewed by innumerable Testimonies. The worship of the Jews consisted chiefly in Peace-offerings and Praises, having the Psalms, which they call *the Book of Praises* for their Forms, and the Sons of *Asaph* with all sorts of Musick in their Choire, to give thanks unto the most high, 1 *Chron.* xxv. And besides they had something, which answers to this general Thanksgiving, for *Philo* affirmeth, that *their High-Priest was wont to bless God in behalf of all mankind, and to praise him for all parts of the Universe, for the Earth, and Water, Air and Fire, looking upon the whole World as his Country.* *Philode Monar.* l. 2. And the primitive Christians, besides those hymns and acknowledgments wherewith their Devotions do abound, did daily make a real oblation of Eucharist, in the receiving the Holy Sacrament, which they used as a Sacrifice of Praise, and were wont at the holy Altar (where they beheld these Symbols) to commemorate and give thanks for all the Divine mercies; which blessed Custom had it been continued, would have left no room for any Objections about the omission of Thanksgivings; but since we do not now daily praise God in the same place with those

those first Christians, viz. at the Altar, yet let us strive to do it with the same affections, and before we begin the duty, let us consider,

S. III. I. **T**hat it is most rational and just; for we are poor, frail, indigent and helpless Creatures, we are nothing but what he hath made us, we have nothing but what he hath given us, and we do intirely depend upon the divine bounty every moment, so that if he should but withhold his hand, we should immediately be undone; whence the Communion-Office infers, that **It is very meet, right and our bounden duty at all times, and in all places, to give thanks unto the Lord our God;** for this is all that we can give, and though it be a small matter in respect of

our infinite Obligations, yet this is well accepted by him, who needs nothing (b). *And oh how monstrous ingratitude were it to deny him this? Give unto the Lord, saith David, the honour due unto his Name. Psal. xxix.*

2. Intimating it is no arbitrary or voluntary act, but the payment of a

just Debt; and indeed for this very end we were created, that we might praise God, he gave us Eyes to see, and Reason to apprehend his wondrous Works, and Tongues to publish the glory of him that made them all; which if we shall neglect we do not answer the end of our Creation, and by withholding this so deserved a Tribute, we devalue our selves of all right to any of God's gifts, and are but Thieves and Robbers, if we use them and do not pay him our just Acknowledgments. The blessings, which he bestows on us were not due to us, nor yet deserved by us; but the praise is most due to him for them, and shall we be so base to requite him that gives

(b) *Plurima & maxima beneficia in nos Deus confert sine spe recipiendi, quoniam nec ille collato eget, nec nos ei quidquam conferre possumus. Sen. de benef. l. 4. cap. 9.*

gives us that which we had no Title to, by taking away his just rights from him? God forbid that ever we should be so unworthy and unjust.

§.IV. II. **I**T is a most easie duty : The antient way of Oblation and Sacrifices was troublesome and expensive, and could not always be performed, nor by all persons, but no time is too short, no place too narrow, no fortune too mean for the Duty of Thanksgiving; they that have not leisure or convenience, or ability to make more real returns, can pretend no excuse for the omitting of praising God; we are none of us so busie,

(c) *Deo gratias,
Hoc nec dici brevius,
nec audiri letius, nec
intelligi grandius, nec
agi fructuosius possit.*
Aug. Aur. Epist. 77.

when we receive a mercy, but we may (as the Custom of the primitive Christians was) say, *the Lord be praised* (c), we may easily present one of these brief Forms with hearty devotion. A poor requital indeed for Mercies so great, and so many, so freely bestowed, frequently repeated and long continued; but our God is pleased with a thankful heart, and how inexcusable shall he be at last, who out of pride or carelessness shall not give this? the easier the duty is, the greater is the Sin of those who do omit it, and the heavier shall be their doom.

§.V. III. **I**T is most comfortable in the Performance: To reflect upon our sins as in Repentance, upon our wants as in prayer, upon our duty as in hearing the word of God, hath some shew of Trouble; but to behold the goodness and mercy of our heavenly Father, to recount the innumerable favours he hath done for us, and to hope for the continuance and increase of them, this is nothing else but delight, and the height of pleasure. *It is a good thing to sing praises to our God, yea a joyful*

joyful and a pleasant thing it is to be thankful, Psal.cxlviii.

1. My soul shall be satisfied, as it were with marrow and fatness, when my mouth praiseth thee with joyful lips, Psal.lxiii.6. saith holy *David*, the great Master of this blessed exercise, which is the pleasantest part of all Piety, and therefore it is to be the employment of Heaven, the Inhabitants of which are happy in beholding the goodness and linging the Praise of God : And they that can take no pleasure in this, are strangers to the joys of blessed Souls, and unfit for those regions of eternal blifs, it may be at first we may not be so much exalted with Transports of pleasure in our Thanksgivings, but if we do it often and well, we shall perceive it grow still more sweet ; so that at length it will invite us to it by it's own loveliness ; and a thankful heart will wish no other reward for prailing God, than the very pleasure of performing it.

§.VI. IV. **I**T is most profitable in the event : This Duty brings glory to God, and benefit to our Neighbours, it publisheth his goodness, and discovers the beauty of his Mercy, so that it engageth many to admire and love him, and Religion is never more attractive, than when it is exercised in the divine Praises. But perhaps we would know what good we our selves shall reap by prailing God. I answer, that the frequent exercise of this duty will encrease our Love to our heavenly Father, confirm our Faith in him, and enflame our desires after the enjoyment of him; it will expel our fears, and revive our hopes, quicken our care to please him, and awaken our anger against all that is displeasing unto him ; it will engage us to do good chearfully, and (as *St. Ignatius* observes) it will arm us against all manner of Temptations

(d) Σπουδίζεις
 ἐν πυκνότερον σω-
 ῖς ἡδοναῖς ὁ χαρι-
 εῖαν δεῖ, καὶ οὐ ΔΟ-
 ΞΑΝ, ὅτ' οὐ γὰρ
 πυκνῶς ἐπὶ τὸ αὐτὸ
 γίνεαι, καὶ παρ' αὐ-
 ταῖς δυναμῖς τῆ
 Σατανᾶς. Ep. ad
 Eph.

(e) Fugiter sibi
 subveniri facit cui
 collatum beneficium
 ante oculos semper a-
 fluit. Cass. in Psal.

People praise thee, O God, (saith David) and then shall the Earth bring forth her increase, and our own God shall give his blessing, Psal. lxxvii. penult. Gratitude is ever rewarded, whereas on the contrary, when we swallow all we can get; and still gape for more, without ever acknowledging the hand that supplyeth us, we provoke him even to take away that which we have received; so that by robbing God of his Honour, we deprive our selves of our own comfort; wherefore we cannot advise any thing more tending to our Spiritual and Temporal Good, than a due performance of this Duty of Thanksgiving.

tations (d), for he that often be- holds God's goodness, and feels the sweetness of his Love, will not lightly disobey him, nor easily be inticed to take part with his Enemies. Besides there are temporal advantages also, which spring from this duty, for there is not a more ready way to have a blessing continued or encreased than to praise Almighty God heartily for it (e); He that blesteth the Lord for a lesser, shall have a greater; and he that takes the first so thankfully, shall quickly receive more: let the

SECTION XII.

Of the general Thanksgiving.

§. I. **W**Hen the former Considerations have rightly disposed us, here is an excellent Form prepared for us, fit to be said by all men at all times, when they would give God thanks, and yet peculiarly fitted for those, who having received some eminent personal Mercy, desire to offer up their publick Praises for it, which they will do with more Devotion, if they first consider, how rarely its Method suits with their Occasion.

3

Ff

The

The Analysis of the general Thanksgiving.

§. 2. The general Thanksgiving hath three Parts.

- | | | | |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1. An humble Acknowledgment of Gods mercies, for those bestowed, | 1. In the general containing,

2. More particularly for those bestowed, | 1. The Object of our Praises.

2. The manner of presenting them.

3. The Subject matter of them.

1. On such as desire now to return thanks.

1. Temporal mercies.

2. On our selves both
1. Our Redemption.
2. And Spiritual, viz.
1. Sanctification,
2. Salvation, | Almighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy Servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and lovingkindness to us, and to all men,

<i>Particularly to those who desire now to offer up their praises and Thanksgivings for thy late mercies vouchsafed to them.</i>

We bless thee for our Creation, Preservation, and all the blessings of this Life,

But above all for thine inestimable Love in the Redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ,

For the means of Grace,

And the hope of Glory. |
|--|---|--|--|

A		1. Inwardly sensible of them.	And we beseech thee give us that due Sense of all thy Mercies,
	2. A Petition for his Grace to make us,	2. Really thankful for them, so as to shew it,	That our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful, And that we may shew forth thy praise not only in our lips,
		2. In our Words.	But in our lives by giving up our selves to thy Service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days,
	3. The Conclusion of both, wherein,	3. By our Deeds.	Through Jesus Christ our Lord, To whom with thee, and the Holy Ghost be all honour and glory world without end, Amen.
		1. The Petition is enforced.	
		2. The Doxology is repeated.	

A Practical Discourse on the general Thanksgiving.

§. III. **A**lmighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy Servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy Goodness and loving kindness to us, and to all Men.]

The first care in the offering our Sacrifice of Praise must be, that it be directed to the right Object. We must not with the rude Heathens sacrifice to fortune, nor with the viler Atheists to our net, *Habac. i. 16.* No nor yet with the proud man to our selves; but our praise is to be given to **Almighty God**, who (as *St. Paul* teacheth us) is the **Father of all mercies**, *2 Cor. i. 13.* And justly so called, since *all things come from him*, *1 Chron. xxix. 14.* and every good gift comes down from above, where he dwells in glory, *James i. 17.* which made the Royal (though *Pagan*) Philosopher say, *That when any good thing befell him, he took it as the gift of God* (f). To him we present our Thanksgivings here, and we shall do it with greater solemnity and devotion, if we consider a while, to whom we are addressing ourselves, even to that omnipotent and gracious God, on whose goodness many millions do every moment depend, and none of them perisheth for want of his care; what blessing is there which now makes any Creature in the world to rejoyce? or what Mercies have they been which have relieved the whole Creation hitherto? They are, and were, all from him. Oh! what an abyfs of goodness is there

(f) Συμβάλλει
ἡμῶν, δέχεται ἐ-
πὶ τοῖς θεοῖς ἀναφί-
σων. *Marc. Anton.*
ad seips. lib. 8. §.
23.

SECT. XII. The general Thanksgiving. 433

there in our heavenly Father, that gives continually and very liberally, yet hath no less, nor can he be exhausted, that hath bestowed upon all that ever had a being, and yet hath sufficient left for all that trust in him? Methinks it should be a mighty pleasure to us to praise so glorious and gracious a God, if we were wholly unconcerned upon our own account, much more when our selves have a share in his distributions, and we have received Mercies more than we can reckon, greater than we did expect or could deserve, who are most unworthy; which carries us to the second consideration, *viz.* Who we are that do praise him, **his unworthy Servants**, we ought to serve him as he is our Maker and Preserver, though he gave us no reward; and he hath glorious Servants in Heaven much more worthy than we; yea considering our frailty and folly, our treachery and disobedience, **we are unworthy to be his Servants**, only he is pleased to accept of us, yet even so we must confess with holy *Jacob*, *that we are not worthy of the least of all his Mercies*, Gen. xxxii. 10. Our Service could never merit the smallest favour or the meanest reward: Stripes indeed we have deserved for not serving him as we ought; but instead of our deserved Punishment behold we have many undeserved blessings heaped upon us, which we can make no requital for, unless by confessing, that **we are his unworthy Servants**. Thirdly, therefore what kind of praises ought such unworthy Creatures to give to so glorious and kind a Master? doubtless both **humble and hearty thanks**; for the less we deserve his blessings, the more he deserves our praises, and our unworthiness makes his kindness the more lovely: If we consider our selves, we owe most **humble thanks** unto him, who hath been pleased to regard us, whose condition is so low, and our sins so many, that we might seem only fit objects for his anger or his scorn: Again if we regard the freeness and

434 The general Thanksgiving. Part. II.

fulness of his Mercy and loving kindness, we owe most hearty thanks to his bounty ; for who can be so base to return real goodness and sincere Love with feigned thanks or hypocritical praise ? His favours flow from a sincere pity and loving kindness ; and our Thanksgivings must spring from a hearty gratitude, or else they are not fit to be offered, nor likely to be accepted.

(g) *Et habere te
cognosce, & nihil ex
te habere, ut nec super-
bus sis, nec ingratus.*
Aug. in Psalm.

Humility and Sincerity are the necessary qualifications of all our acts of Praise, and either Pride or Hypocrisy will make them be rejected (g). *Fourthly*, we may learn what is to be the subject matter of our praises,

viz. All his goodness and lovingkindness to our selves in the first place, for these we are best acquainted with, these we have most comfort from, and are most obliged by ; and if every Man would praise God for his own peculiar Mercies, none of his blessings would return empty, or be buried in ungrateful silence : but because too many do neglect their duty ; therefore St. Paul commands us to *give thanks for all men*, 1 Tim. ii. 1. And the Church appointeth we shall also bless God for his mercies to all other men, because we are all Brethren, and Members of the same body, so that when any Member rejoiceth, all ought to rejoyce with it, and Charity will teach us to be as really glad to see another man prosper as to prosper our selves. Now God is merciful to all men, but some are Heathens and do not know him, others are wicked and do not regard him, some are wholly given up to the world, and forget to praise him, and scarce any praise him so often or so heartily as he deserves ; wherefore the grateful Soul endeavours to make up all these defects, wishing it could supply the negligences and ignorances of the whole Creation or repair the glory that God seemeth to lose by all the ungrateful wretches in

the

SECT. XII. The general Thanksgiving. 435

the World, so that it doth most heartily praise him for his Goodness and Love to all Mankind.

§. IV. (P *Articularly to those, who desire now to offer their praises and thanksgivings for thy late Mercies vouchsafed unto them.*)]

We cannot pass this so generally neglected Parenthesis without a just complaint of the base ingratitude of this present age; wherein though many desire the particular Prayers of the Church to be made for them, in their sickness or danger; yet scarce any take care to return publick thanks upon their Recovery. The Church hath provided Thanksgivings as well as Prayers, and expects we should use the one (when God gives occasion) as well as the other; so that it is the fault of private men, if either of them be omitted. When our Lord Jesus had cured the ten Lepers, though all received their desired health; yet none returned to give glory to God, but one poor Samaritan stranger, *Luke xvii. 16, 17, 18.* But now men are more negligent, for of many Hundreds which do recover by the Church's Prayers, we hear of not one that comes to make a just acknowledgment. Whether it be out of ingratitude or negligence I will not determine, but whatever be the Cause, I am sure the Crime is very great. When the God of *Israel* had healed *Naaman*, he came back to confess the Mercy he had received, and profered large Oblations, yea and craved as much consecrated Earth, as might serve to build an Altar within his own Conntry, whereon he might particularly sacrifice to the true God for the health he had received, *2 Kings v. 15, &c.* For it was the Custom of the very Heathens to come and offer Sacrifices and gifts, and to pay their Vows at the Temples of those Gods to whom they had prayed in time of sickness or danger. *Strabo* mentioneth a famous

Temple of *Æsculapius* at *Tetrapolis*, a City of the *Ionians* and *Carians*, in which there was multitudes of sick and miserable *Petitioners*, and the Walls thereof were every where covered with painted *Tablets*, in which were written the *Disease*, and the name of the *Party*, which had been restored; the like also was done in the *Ile of Coos*, and elsewhere, *Strab. lib. 8. & Natal. Comes. lib. 4. c. 11.*

(h) — me *Tabula sa-*
er
Votiva Paries indicat
uvula
Suspendisse potenti
Vestimenta maris Deo.
Hor. Carm. l. 1. Od. 5.

In like manner those who were delivered from Shipwreck by praying unto *Neptune*, hung up their garments with like *Tablets* in his Temple, and payed their Vows there (b), those poor *Gentiles* taking more care to do honour to their false Gods than we *Christians*

to the true. But if *Heathen* Examples will not shame us, let instances of Holy Scripture prevail with us; for among the *Jews* it was so constant and known a Custom for all upon their recovery to go up to the Temple, and give solemn thanks, that in the History of *Hezekiah's* sickness, the going up to the House of the Lord, is put to signify his Recovery, *Isaiah xxxviii. 22. What shall be the sign, that I shall go up into the house of the Lord?* that is, what shall be the sign, that I shall recover, and as usual, be able to go to the Temple and make my Acknowledgments? And the Duty was approved by our Saviour and his Apostles: The lame man whom our Saviour cured at the Pool of *Bethesda*, made first use of his Legs to carry him to the Temple to praise God, and there Jesus found him soon after, *John v. 14.* He also whose Limbs were restored by the Prayers of *St. Peter* and *St. John*, no sooner was able to stand up, but immediately he waited on the Apostles into the Temple, to praise God there, according to the pious use of his Nation, *Acts iii. 8.* It were endless to relate, how it was u-
 sed

Se&.XII. The general Thanksgiving. 437

sed of the antient Christians , and of our pious Forefathers to return thanks, and offer rich Oblations, and distribute large Alms upon the receipt of such Mercies, as we in this irreligious Generation are wont to take no notice of at all : But if yet we will amend, let us consider how we obscure the glory of God, disparage the prayers of the Church , and shew our selves unworthy of the mercy received, if we do not cause open thanks to be given for our deliverance : Let us observe how base a temper it shews , to be craving and importunate till we get a mercy, and when we have it, to regard him no more of whom we begged it. How shall it be known that God hath shewed mercy, or the Prayers of the faithful prevailed ? How shall any be encouraged to seek to God, or desire the Churches prayers hereafter, When the efficacy of both is smothered by thy vile Ingratitude? We hear the Petitions, but whether they be answered or no, we cannot tell through the unworthiness of those for whom they are made. They have many of them obtained their base end, which was ease and health to enable them to serve the World or the Devil as they did before; and God nor his Church hear of them no more, till another sickness do arrest them, which when it comes to pass, it is very likely He will be deaf to the next entreaties , that was so little regarded for his former answers ; and they who do not give thanks for the first recovery, deserve never to be heard the second time. Let us imitate therefore the best Examples, and consider how holy *David* did not only pray in sickness to be delivered, but when his Prayers were heard , he made *Psalms* on purpose, and gave them to the Choir to be sung openly in the Temple for his restoring to health : On which occasion the vi. and cxvi. with some others were written. We have a Form made ready, the good Lord grant us a heart rightly disposed when we are delivered, and then
we

438 The general Thanksgiving. Part. II.

We shall never neglect to pay our solemn acknowledgments to the glory of God, the encouragement of the Church, and the procuring relief for our selves, when ever we relapse into like distress.

S.V. **WE** bless thee for our Creation, Preservation and all the blessings of this Life.]

After we have diverted a little to commemorate a special Mercy, which is yet fresh in the minds of all present, we return to give thanks for the Mercies, which we enjoy in common with all Mankind. And here we may say, *Who can express the noble acts of the Lord, or shew forth all his praise?* Psal. cvi. 2. *Oh how great is the Sum of them? if we tell them they are more in number than the sand?* Psal. cxxxix. 17. The Mercies bestowed upon all the world in one day are above human Arithmetick, and the blessings which one single man enjoys in the whole course of his life, do transcend the bounds of Numeration; what an amazing Sum therefore would all the Mercies make, which all men in all ages have received? These infinite and inconceivable Myriads command us into silence and adoration, and it is the employment of Angels and glorified Souls to enumerate them in the Regions of Eternity: Yea, and Heaven it self seems to be designed on purpose, that we might supply the defects of our imperfect earthly praises, and fully give glory to God for all the Acts of his goodness, which will require an everlasting duration to recount them: Only while we are upon the Earth, we may touch at the general heads under which the particulars are comprehended; wherein we have some Presidents in the antient Liturgies (i), as in that of St.

(i) Σὺ ἐκ τῆ μὴ
ὑπάρτας εἰς τὸ εἶναι ἡ-
μᾶς παρήγαγες, καὶ
παραπέμποντας ἀνέ-
στασας πάλιν, καὶ ἐκ
ἀπέτης πάντα ποι-
ῶν ὥς ἡμᾶς εἰς ὁ-
ραν ἀνήγαγες.
Lit. S. Chrys.

Se&.XII. The general Thanksgiving. 439

St. Chrysostom God is praised for our Creation, Restauration after our fall, and all that tends to our glorification. St Augustine, and some of the later Doctors following him come still nearer our Form(k), who teach us to praise God for our Creation, Preservation, Redemption and Glorification; but we can no where find so exact a Division and Enumeration, as this Thanksgiving affords us in this and the next Paragraph.

I. In this we have all **tempozal mercies**, which are placed first, as having the precedence in the order of nature, for we must have a being before we could need or enjoy any other good: And therefore we begin with 1. Our Creation, which was the first of all Mercies to us, and made us capable of all the rest. Now there is abundant reason, why we should praise God for this: It was a work of infinite Power and admirable Wisdom in it self, and an excellent favour to us without which we had been nothing: And that we may be the more affected with it, let us consider the dignity of our Soul, which is invisible and immortal, endued with noble Faculties, able to act in a moment of time, to discern things past as well as present, and to judge probably of future events, it can compass the Earth, measure the Heavens, and give some kind of Description of the nature of God, it is free and subject to none but the Law of Heaven, it cannot be hurt nor dye, it is a little branch of the Divinity, and the most exact resemblance of God, that is in the whole World (l). Again if vve contemplate the composure of our bodies, vve cannot but admire the

(k) *Dens est laudandus quia est Creator ad esse, conservator in esse, recreator ad bene esse, glorificator in optimè esse.*
Hugo Cardin.

(l) *Ὁ ὅς τις γὰρ ἡμῶν, ὁ θεός. Men. Quid aliud voces animum quam Deum in humano corpore hospitantem? Sen. ep. 31. ὡς ὅσ' ἅμα ἡ δὲ φιλ. de insidiis.*

Proportions

44° The general Thanksgiving. Part. II.

Proportions and beauty of the whole, the convenience and usefulness of every Part. The exquisite Art and incomparable Goodness of the Author appears in all the parts of this Work; the secret Conveyances of our nourishment, the curious Fabric of the eyes and ears, the strange variety of Motions, the perpetual Circulation of our blood and spirits, and the constant exercise of respiration, the agility of the Limbs, and the strength of the whole body, all these may well cause every one of us to cry out with *David*, *I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made*, Psal. 139. 13. 2. We must also praise God for our **P**reservation in the next place, because without this our Creation would signify but very little, we are so frail, and liable to so many dangers, that if an all-seeing eye did not watch over us, and an Almighty Arm guard us, our Life would be a continual Scene of Mischief and Sorrow, and we should never be safe, nor quiet, nor would it be long ere we should be reduced to our first nothing or a worse Estate; Oh how much then are we indebted to the divine Providence, which secures us from invisable Enemies and infernal Spirits, from the fury of evil men, the rage of wild Beasts, and the venom of Serpents? Oh what a mercy is it, that we do not loose the use of our reason and understanding, our Senses or our Limbs? What cause have we to praise him, that we escape sickness and Diseases, wounds and infection, and all those kinds of death that daily watch for us? We do justly deserve to be cast out of his protection, if we do not daily praise him that keeps us at home and abroad, that preserves us night and day, that takes charge of us from the womb, to the Tomb; wherefore let us bleſs his holy name also for our Preservation. 3. And also for all the blessings of this Life, considering that he not only defends us from all evil, but furnisheth us with all good things; wherefore

Se& XII. The general Thanksgiving. 441

wherefore we must praise him for the Lights of Heaven, and the seasons of the year, for the fruits and the beasts of the Earth, the Fowls and Fishes of the Air and Water, for the fire that warms us, the garments that cover us, the houses that shelter us, for meat and drink, sleep and innocent Recreations, for health and the remedies of our distempers, for the invention of all Arts and Sciences, for the securities of Law and Government, the benefit of Commerce and Trade, for the authority of Magistrates, the society of friends, the comfort of our Relations, and the content we take in our own Family, for faithful Husbands, loving Wives, dutiful Children and careful Servants: In short, for all that makes this world tolerable, and our Lives desirable, we must bless and praise God: If we cannot think of them all at once, we must supply one time what we omit another; for the least of these deserve our hearty Thanksgivings. Let us consider which of all these we could well spare; sure I am they are all useful and beneficial to us. I confess we are apt to regard these but slightly, because they are so common (*m*), whereas they are the better, because they are so universal, and the commonness of them expresses the nobleness of their divine Author, who delights to profit all the world at once; We should rejoyce that our Brethren are sharers with us, and since we have enough for our selves, our gratitude should not be less, that others also are provided for. Finally, let us take heed we do not by our ingratitude and contempt of these blessings provoke God to take them from us, and teach us to value them by making us feel the want of them; for some are so foolish that nothing but the loss of Mercy can teach them to esteem it; but we shall

(*m*) *Magnitudinem rerum consuetudo subducit, solispectato: em nisi cum deficit non habet, nemo admiratur lunam nisi laborantem. Sen. nar. quest. lib. 1.*

442 The general Thanksgiving. Part-II.

shall I hope daily bless God for all his Gifts, and suffer none of them to slip out of our minds; and then we shall have them all continued and encreased, and never want matter for our Praises.

S.VI. **B**ut above all for thine inestimable Love in the Redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ, for the means of grace, and the hopes of glory.]

The next order of mercies are those that are Spiritual, which though they affect us less than the Temporal, yet they profit us more, and are as much above them in real worth, as the Soul is more excellent than the

(n) Βελτίων γὰρ
μὲν ἐν ψυχῇ. Plu.
de tranquil.

Prima mihi debet ani-
mi bona

Juven.Sat.8.

body (n), since they tend to the good of our immortal and nobler part; therefore we are here taught above all to praise God for these:

The best Mercies deserve the greatest thanks, and spiritual mercies are better in their nature, higher in

their end, and more lasting in their duration, for they promote our everlasting happiness; so that we ought to give more thanks for these than for all other blessings. Now as the Temporal Mercies were reduced to three heads, so are the Spiritual also, and they do mutually answer one another. 1. Redemption answers to Creation, for this brought us out of nothing, that recovered us out of an Estate worse than nothing; Creation made us capable of living in this World, Redemption of living for ever in the World to come. 2. The means of Grace answers to our Preservation, for this keeps our bodies, that saveth our Souls; Providence delivers us from present miseries, but the means of Grace rescues many Souls from eternal Damnation. 3. The hopes of Glory answers to the blessings of this Life, these

these make our Subsistence here to be comfortable for a while, but those not only comfort us here, but bring us to happiness that never shall have any end. If we compare these spiritual Mercies with temporal, they far exceed them; if we look upon them by themselves, they are a compleat enumeration of all that God hath done for our Souls; and if we view them single, we shall find every one of them big with miracles of Goodness, and affording us abundant matter of Thanksgiving.

I. If we consider our **Redemption**, we shall find it to be a happy effect of God's **inestimable Love**; for how can we sufficiently prize that infinite Love of God, which sent his own dear Son to dye for his rebellious Servants? Which caused him to suffer that we might escape? and appointed him to sustain his wrath on Earth, that we might obtain his favour in Heaven? This is a Mercy above all other Mercies, yea it is this which makes all the rest to be Mercies: Had there been no Redemption, our Creation had only made us capable of endless Torments, and it had been better for us never to have been born than to be born to inevitable ruine (o). Without a Saviour our Preservation had been like the securing a condemned malefactor to a more publick and dreadful execution; and all the blessings of this life had been no other than the Feast presented to the *Persian* Captive intended to be sacrificed, and sed that he might bleed more freely at the Altar; but Redemption alone makes all the others to be real favours. And indeed this Redemption is a mercy so necessary, that all mankind had perished without it; and is so large, that all the **World** may be saved by it; it was an Attempt so great, that none but our **Lord Je-**
sus

(o) Math. xxvi. 14.
*simpliciter d'atum est,
multo melius esse non
subsistere, quam male
subsistere. Hieron.*

I**us Christ** durst undertake it, yet it is now so perfectly accomplished that nothing remains to be added to it. If we think upon the wisdom that contrived it, the Love that effected it, the many millions of perishing Souls delivered by it, and the unspeakable benefits that all the world doth receive from it, we shall say it was the greatest and noblest of all mercies: Have we peace with God, and possibilities of Salvation? Are we filled with Expectations of Heaven, or free from the fears of Hell? We owe all this to this glorious Redemption, which satisfied God's Justice, and appeased his anger, engaged his Mercy to us, merited his Grace for us, and settled an eternal Inheritance on us. *Praise the Lord O my Soul, and forget not all his benefits, who forgiveth all thy Sin, and bealeth all thine Infirmities, who saveth thy life from destruction, and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness, Psal.ciii. 2, 3, 4.*

II, We must praise God for the means of Grace, for though all the World be redeemed by Jesus, yet only those can have benefit by this Redemption, who have Grace to apply it to themselves; this glorious Price will be in vain to our particulars, if we want Faith and Repentance, Hope and Charity, to lay hold of it. Now these Graces are not given us by miracle or sudden Inspirations, but they are regularly and by degrees begot in us by the reading and hearing God's Word, by Prayers and the use of the holy Sacraments, which being the Instruments appointed by God to convey Grace to us, are called the means of Grace; and doubtless we have all these means so purely retained, and duly administered in this Church, that we have reason to bless God for them above all Nations in the Christian World. Let us therefore give him hearty thanks for our Baptism, and admission into Christ's Church, for our Confirmation in that holy Profession by Episcopal benediction, for our
most

Sect. XII. The general Thanksgiving. 445

most excellent Forms of Prayer and Praises, which we may daily enjoy in publick or private; for Holy Scripture constantly read unto us in our own Tongue; for plain and pious Preaching which we hear every week to instruct us in our duty, reprove our vices, and quicken us to all goodness; for the blessed Communion of our Lord's body and blood which is offered to us, at least thrice every year, to renew our baptismal Vow, to revive our Love to God, and encrease all our Graces: Good God! what care is there taken for our Salvation? How many ways hath our heavenly Father tryed? How long hath he waited on us? Or what can we say is wanting to make us full of Grace, and partakers of the Redemption wrought by Jesus Christ? Blessed be God, we have no Persecution to keep us from the means, no mixtures of Idolatry to pollute us in the use of them, as in other Ages it hath been, and is in other Churches; so that we have more reason to bless God upon this account than any Nation under Heaven, if we did understand and would take notice of our own felicity in this kind.

III. Besides all this, we have **the hope of Glory**: and truly if in this life only we have hope, we are of all men the most miserable, 1 Cor. xv. 19. since many times the best of men have the fewest comforts, and the greatest share of miseries here; but let our present Condition be what it will, we can look beyond it, and behold a glorious Immortality provided for us, into which we shall shortly enter, and then all our sorrows shall have an end, so that we have reason to say with St. Peter 1. ep. i. cap. 3, and 4. v. *Blessed be God — who hath begotten us to a lively hope through the Resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead: To an Inheritance incorruptible and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for us.* 'Tis true, we have not the actual Possession as yet, but we have it in reversion, and enjoy it in hope already. We believe

we shall have it, and our security is as firm as the Truth of God can make it; and verily this blessed hope is that, which bears up our hearts in the midst of all the miseries of this Life, this makes us love God and serve him chearfully, this causeth us to despise the pleasures of Sin, which are but for a Season, and to contemn the fears of Suffering, and the terrors of Death it self; This Hope is that Anchor of the Soul, by which it lays such hold on the divine Abyss of Mercies, that it rides secure amidst all the storms and billows with which the World attempts to overwhelm it; This hope of **Glozy** is a very comfortable, and a very profitable thing, for which we ought daily to praise God, and by doing so, we shall confirm it; by constant and frequent reflecting upon our future happiness, and the divine Mercy which hath prepared it for us, our Faith will grow stronger, and our hope more lively, so that they will carry us on with joy to the end of our course, and then Faith shall be turned into fruition, and hope shall end in the actual possession of this glory, and then we may make up what is wanting in the best of our earthly Praises.

§. VII. **And we beseech thee give us that due Sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful.]**

The serious consideration of the foregoing Catalogue of mercies is sufficient to strike us into admiration, if we be duly sensible of them: and the devout Soul doth with great delight meditate upon the Greatness and Glory of the giver, the misery and unworthiness of the receivers, the infinite number and the transcendent worth of the blessings that are received, till it be swallowed up in joy, and wonder at this vast Abyss of the divine goodness; and then it is fit to pause a while. And in regard it is impossible we should return such praises as
all

Sect. XII. The general Thanksgiving. 447

all this deserves; we must turn our Thanksgivings into Petitions, and pray to our gracious Father to add ore favour more to all the rest, even to make us **unfeignedly thankful** for them: Now no man is so, but such as have a **due Sense** of these mercies wrought upon their hearts, such as rightly apprehend and truly value his infinite Love in bestowing them. There are many who will by this and other Forms pretend to praise God, but alas so long as their hearts are not touched with a due sense of his Mercies, their Praises are but formal and feigned, slight and customary, and there is no agreement between their thoughts and expressions; so that all their gratulations must needs be odious to him who sees them to be nothing but Hypocrisy: Let us therefore beg that our hearts may be exceedingly affected with the loving-kindness of the Lord, and then we shall need no artifice nor force to move us to give thanks, for our Souls will be filled with the Love of God (p), and that Love wil make us uneasy, till we have given vent to our thoughts by sincere Acknowledgments. And that we may endeavour as well as pray for this **due Sense** of God's goodness, which is the foundation of all real gratitude; we must observe every little mercy in all its obliging Circumstances, and often sum them up together, we must think of them frequently and seriously, till we feel our frozen hearts warmed with holy love and delight: and when we are in this frame, we must set about this duty of Thanksgiving, and then we shall find it very easie and very sweet to us, very real and vigorous in it self, and very pleasant and acceptable to our heavenly Father.

(p) *Laudat Deum
veraciter qui cum a-
mat. D. August.*

S.VIII. **And** that we may shew forth thy Praise not only with our Lips, but in our Lives, by giving up our selves to thy Service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days.]

There is a threefold effect of the forementioned **due Sense** of God's mercies. *First*, it hath influence upon the heart, and makes that **unfeignedly thankful**. *Secondly*, upon the Lips, causing them to be perpetually grateful. *Thirdly*, upon the Life, procuring it to be completely holy; of the first we have spoken already. Now if the Heart be once truly thankful, the gratitude thereof will not long be contained there; for these holy flames once kindled will break forth at the Lips, for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh, Math.xii.34. whereupon David, who never wanted a thankful heart, saith, *I will always give thanks unto the Lord, his Praise shall ever be in my mouth*, Psal. xxxiv. 1. His mercies to us are publick, and done so openly, that all the world may, or do, see them; wherefore we must not stifle or conceal his praise in the secret corners of our hearts, nor pretend we give him thanks in our private thoughts, for that is but an Excuse for ingrati-

(q) *Quidam furtive agunt gratias & in angulo, & ad aurem, non est ista reverentia sed inficiandi genus, ingratus est qui remotis arbitris gratias agit.* Sen. de benef. l.2. cap. 23.

tude (q), and no just return for Mercies so apparent; wherefore we must openly praise God with our Lips in publick, and let our praises have as many witnesses, if possible, as his favours to us have had; so shall we spread the glory of God further, and excite others to joyn with us and assist us: Yet when we have thus praised God, our Duty is

not presently at an end; or we must not only praise him
with

SECT. XII. The general Thanksgiving. 449

with our Lips, but also glorify him in our Lives, as we are taught in this Form out of Holy S. *Augustine*, who saith, *Let not your Tongue and your Voice only praise God, but your Conscience, your life and actions also; for though we now praise God in the Church while we are together, yet when we return every one to his home, we shall give over these vocal Praises; but if we do not give over living well, then we praise him for evermore.* Aug. homil. 16. And doubtless this is the best and most real Thanksgiving of all other; for if the Tongue be silent, the Actions of a Holy man declare that he truly loveth God (r), they publish to all the world, that he esteems himself obliged by the divine favours, that he is sensible of them, and so thankful for them, as to be ashamed to displease so gracious a Father: Whereas the most pompous and solemn Thanksgivings, presented by a wicked wretch, are but Hypocrisy, and odious in God's sight, because their good words do not bring him so much glory, as their evil Actions bring him dishonour; and their praises are in vain (s), because their abusing of his Mercies, breaking his Laws, and provoking him to anger, do make it manifest, that they were never sensible of his goodness, nor obliged by it, so as to love him or reverence him, to desire his favour, or seek his glory: There is a Contradiction between their Praises and their Deeds, which is sufficient to demonstrate, that they are highly ingrateful, let them never so often verbally give thanks; rightly therefore doth the wise man affirm, *Praise is not seemly in the mouth of*

(r) Si à vita bona
nunquam declinet, lin-
gua tacet, vita cla-
mat. Aug. hom. 16.

(s) ματὴ γὰρ
—δοκῶσι τιμᾶν
τὸν θεὸν οἱ διὰ τῶν
ἔργων αὐτὸν ἀτι-
μάζοντες. Theoph.
in Mat. xv.

Qui male vivunt,
non laudant Deum,
quia etsi predicant
lingua blasphemant v-
ra. Aug. in Psal. 47.

45° **The general Thanksgiving. Part. II.**

a sinner, Eccclus.xv.5. but on the contrary *David* saith, *It becometh well the just to be thankful*, Psal.xxxiii.1. There is a blessed Harmony between the Heart, the Lips and the Life of a Holy man, and all of them agreeing make a most ravishing Concord in the ears of God ; He hath a thankful heart, and his mouth is frequently exercised in Thanksgivings ; and all his Actions are the Verifications of his Praises ; for when the Offices of the Church are over, he returns home with a heart full of the divine Love, and his whole Conversation publisheth afterwards , that he is conquered and made Captive by the force of God's stupendious and amazing goodness, so that he can no longer resist the mighty power thereof; for it hath caused him to **give up himself** wholly to serve his glorious Benefactor, and obliged him to **walk before God in Holiness and Righteousness** so long as he breathes upon the Earth. And oh how visible is this thankfulness ! When it produceth such noble effects, as to make a man resolved to despise all the pleasures of Sin rather than offend God, and to chuse the most difficult parts of Virtue and Piety to obtain and secure his Love : When it causeth us to delight in his Service, and desire his favour above all things ; when we love what he loveth, and hate what he hateth, wishing nothing so much as to please him, and dreading nothing more than to offend this Father of Mercies, and Fountain of all goodness. Pray we then, that the divine bounty may have this happy effect upon us , that it may shame us from our Sins, and encourage us in our duty, and then God's blessings will not only be occasion of our present Praises, and Instruments of our comfort on Earth, but means of our eternal Salvation, and causes of our endless felicity in Heaven, God's mercies will make us love him, and be thankful, and our Love and Gratitude will move him to give us more still, and the increase of his
favours

SECT. XII. The general Thanksgiving. 451

favours will augment our Graces, and quicken our Obedience, till his Goodness and our Duty both arrive to their perfection in the Kingdom of Heaven.

§.IX. **T**hrough Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*]

The preceding Petitions are so excellent and so necessary that we recommend them by the dear Name of our Lord Jesus: He obtained all the former blessings, and therefore through him we ask this one more, that we may have the Grace of sincere Gratitude; yet to shew we do not forget the first design of this Office, we conclude them, and the whole Form, with a most comprehensive Doxology to the Son with the Father and the Holy Ghost, that as all have united in doing us good, all may partake of our returns of Duty; even as St. Chrysostom concludes a like Form of Praise in his Liturgy, *For all these we give thanks unto thee, and to thy only begotten Son, and to thy Holy Spirit, for all that we know, and all that we know not, for the manifest and the secret benefits which have been done unto us.* Lit. S. Chryf. And since this doth conclude both the Praises and Petitions that went before; if we apply this Doxology to the Praises, it is a kind of brief recapitulation of all Mercies, and gives us an opportunity to sum up the particulars, and seal them with one hearty Thanksgiving to the whole Trinity; if we apply it to the Petitions, which went just before, it expresseth our hope they shall be granted, because we sing praise to him as soon as ever we have asked them at his hands, in confidence we shall not be denied; it may be either an Act of gratitude or of Faith, or of both, as we apply it, the Good Lord accept it. *Amen.*

The Paraphrase of the general Thanksgiving.

O [Almighty God,] who art the Author of all comforts, and the [Father of all mercies,] that any Creature doth enjoy, [we] our selves have received many from thee, though we are [thy unworthy Servants,] who cannot deserve nor requite the least of thy favours; wherefore, as we are in all duty bound, we [do give thee] with great affection our [most humble and hearty thanks,] which thou hast justly deserved [for all] those noble Acts of bounty, which have flowed purely from [thy goodness and lovingkindness,] and are a continual refreshment [to us, and to all men] in the world besides.

[Particularly] for the eminent Instances of thy favour [to those] thy Servants, [who desire] us to joyn with them [now,] that we may help them [to offer up their Praises and Thanksgivings] in the publick Assembly [for thy late mercies] and deliverances so graciously [vouchsafed unto them.]

O Lord [we bless thee] most heartily for the temporal mercies shewed to us all, even [for our Creation] out of nothing, and the making both of our bodies and souls, and also for our [Preservation] from all the Evils of Sin or Misery, which might have hurt us in either; [and] likewise [for all the blessings] of food and raiment, health and wealth, friends and habitations, the necessary supports [of this Life,] which would be miserable without them.

[But above all] other mercies, we must most highly bless thee for those that are spiritual and eternal, even [for the Redemption,] which was wrought to deliver us, and all the Inhabitants [of the World] from eternal vengeance [by our Lord] and only Saviour [Jesus Christ]

Sect. XII. The general Thanksgiving. 453

Christ] his bitter Death and Passion: And we praise thee also [for] thy worship, and thy word, thy Sacraments and all holy Administrations appointed to be [the means of] conveying thy [grace] to us at present: and finally we give thanks for thy preparing thy heavenly Kingdom for us, [and the hopes] that we shall pass through all troubles and dangers to the enjoyment [of glory] and Immortality at the last.

[And] because we cannot rightly praise thee without the help of thy Grace, [we beseech thee,] who hast given us all these blessings, [to give us] together with them [that one Sense] of the infinite number and excellent nature [of all thy mercies, that] our very Souls may be affected with a real gratitude, and [our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful] for them, so that not being able to keep our joy within (we desire) that we may publish, [and that we may shew forth thy praise] in our words by Hymns and manifold Thanksgivings. Yea further, we pray, that we may glorifie thee [not only with our Lips] by vocal praises, [but in our Lives] and Conversations also, that it may appear we are sensible of the Obligations thou hast laid upon us [by giving up our selves] both in Soul and Body intirely [to thy Service,] and the performance of all religious Duties: [and by walking] in the whole course of our affairs, as being ever [beside thee,] and accordingly spending our time [in Holiness] towards thee, [and righteousness] toward our Neighbours, both now and [all the days of our Life;] for our gratitude ought to endure as long as thy mercies. Grant this therefore [through] the Intercession of [Jesus Christ our Lord,] who hath obtained all good things for us; [to whom] therefore [with thee,] O Father, [and the Holy Ghost, be] ascribed and given [all honour and Glory] now in this World, and for ever in that [World] which is [without end,] Amen.

SECT.

SECTION XIII.

Of the Thanksgiving for Rain.

§. I. **I**T will be needless to say much in the general either of this, or any of the following Mercies for which these Forms of Thanksgiving are appointed, because what is discoursed before the several Prayers upon each of these occasions, together with our sad experience of the long want of these blessings, will be sufficient (I hope) to make us heartily thankful for them, when our Prayers and our Desires are answered: So that we shall only note here, that the *lxv. Psalm* seems to be a Form written by *David* (and perhaps used by the Jews) on this occasion, as we may gather from the 1, 2, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, Verses: And that the very *Heathens* were wont to build Altars unto the showing

(*t*) Βομῶν Ὀμ-
βρίν Διῶ· *memi-*
nit Pausan. in At-
tic.

(*u*) Βομὸν εἶδες
ἐν τῷ Γαργάρῳ τῷ
Ἰουτῷ· *Dial. Jov.*
εἰς *Ganym.*

Jupiter (*t*), and *Lucian* tells us, there was such an Altar in Mount *Gargarus* (*u*); Now though they were mistaken in the Object, because none of the *Vanities of the Gentiles* can give Rain, *Jer. xiv. 22.* yet they were right in the Duty, and they become Monitors to us, who know the true God and real giver of Rain,

to give him hearty thanks for it in this Form which the Church hath provided, and the following Method doth explain.

The

The Analysis of this Thanksgiving.

§.2. This Thanksgiving hath two Parts.

1. For Rain
in Ordinary,
intima-
ting

1. The Cause of it.

2. The Kinds of it.

3. The end of it.

2. For
these
present
showrs,
confes-
sing

1. The
mercy
to be
very
great.

2. The
Events
to be
very
good;
both

1. In respect
of the season-
ableness.

2. In respect
of the suffici-
ency thereof.

1. Our Com-
fort.

2. God's glo-
ry.

O God our heaven-
ly Father, who by
thy gracious Pro-
vidence dost cause
The former and the
latter Rain to de-
scend upon the
Earth,
That it may bring
forth fruit for the
use of Man :
We give thee humble
thanks, that it hath
pleased thee in our
great necessity
To send us at the
last a joyful Rain
upon thine Inheri-
tance to refresh it,
when it was dry,
To the great com-
fort of us, thy un-
worthy Servants,
And to the glory of
thy Holy Name,
through thy Mer-
cies in Jesus Christ
our Lord, Amen.

A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving.

§.III. **G**OD, our Heavenly Father, who by thy gracious Providence dost cause the former, and the latter Rain to descend upon the Earth, that it may bring forth Fruit for the use of man.]

The giving of Rain in due Season is so great a blessing, that the holy Scripture compares the most desirable things unto it, the favour of a King, *Prov. xvi. 15.* yea

(w) *Pluvia temporiva in sacra Scriptura pro omni benedictionum spiritualium & temporalium largitione sumitur. Rivet. in loc. Hos.*

the Grace of God is expressed by this Metaphor, *Hos. vi. 13.* (w). And yet when we have it year after year in due time, we are scarce ever mindful of it, or thankful for it; wherefore now that we have felt the want of this excellent mercy, the Church takes occasion to

admonish us to supply our former defects by a particular Thanksgiving for those seasonable Rains, which we have formerly had in the ordinary course of divine Providence: And here we bless our God by the same Title of **Our Heavenly Father**, by which we called upon him in the foregoing Prayer, and we acknowledge, that the Rain is ordered by a most wise and gracious Providence, and therefore when our Sins do not withhold it, it usually falls especially at two Seasons of the year, which Scripture calls the *former and the latter Rain*, *Deut. xi. 14.* The former Rain among the Jews (whose year as well as their Seed-time began in *September*) was that which fell upon the new sown ground, and made the Seed at first to spring and grow, for which cause it is called the *rain of their Seed*, *Isai. xxx. 23.* The latter

latter Rain with them was that which came about *March*, when their Corn was shooting and earing, that it might fill and ripen kindly, and yield a plentiful encrease. And among us the same words must signifie in the same proportion the Rain soon after our Seed-time, and that a little before our Harvest, for both which we are plainly commanded to give thanks, *Joel ii. 23*. And if we do neglect it, the very Heathens would shame us; the *Athenians* having a double Sacrifice, The first of an He-goat solemnly offered to *Minerva* by all the Magistrates for the first Springing of all fruits, which they called *Προχαριστία*: The second an Oblation at the time, when the fruits were ripe, called *Ἀλῶα*, as *Suidas* testifies. *Saubert. de sacrif. cap. 2. pag. 29, 30*. And shall we be less grateful to the true and living God, whom we know to be the Cause of Fruits and Grasse? for he created them before ever there had been any Rain in the World, *Gen. xi. 12*. with *chap. ii. 5*. for this very Cause, (as *S. Augustine* notes) that the fruitfulness of the Earth might not be attributed to the power of Rain, but the blessing of God (x): for he gives Rain, and he gives it vertue to nourish the Earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; for our sakes he chiefly sends it, and therefore we are bound to praise him for it. The beasts devour the productions of the field, and cannot look up to the

(x) Si enim post
pluviam sanum fec-
isset Deus, pluvia
magis exortum, quam
factum ab eo videtur.
*Aug. Genes. ad
Lit. lib. 5.*

Author of them: and those men are few degrees above the brute Creatures, who enjoy all the blessings of the Earth, and look not up to God who gives them; unless we shall account these the more brutish, who may know the first Cause of all, but never do regard him.

S.IV. **W**e gibe thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our great necessity to send us at the last a joyful Rain upon thine Inheritance, to refresh it when it was dry.]

Having blessed God for his giving Rain in ordinary, we come now to give him extraordinary thanks for the late refreshing Showrs, which our great necessity hath made to be a greater Mercy; we wanted them long, and suffered much while we were without them, we prayed much and earnestly for them, but our Iniquities did withhold them for a great while, *Jer. v. 25*. And our God seemed to deny our Requests, it may be, that we might know the worth of it by

(y) *Cum aliquando tardius dat, commendat donx non negat, diu desiderata dulcius obtinentur.* Aug. verb. Dom. Sermon. 5.

our want thereof, and that we might pray for it more heartily till it came, and be the more thankful for it when it did come (y). So that now (I hope) we know the sweetness of this blessing, and so we

shall gibe most humble thanks for it, remembring our late great necessity. And if our hearts be so disposed, here is a Form out of Holy Scripture, where the Church saith, *Thou O God sentest a gracious Rain upon thine Inheritance, and refreshedst it when it was weary*, *Psal. lxxviii. 9*. Our Land is God's Inheritance, as well as the Land of *Canaan*, and we are his People as well as they, our ground was dry and even weary as well as theirs, and we have had a joyful Rain now, as well as they had then; our Case and Cause is the same, and I wish our gratitude may be the same also. Let us consider how the parched ground with gasping clefts did lately declare its intolerable Thirst, and remember how it grew weary
of

of bringing forth : The Earth is the common Mother of us all, and for want of Rain from Heaven her breasts, at which both man and beast are brought up, began to be dry and withered, *Behold* (says the Greek Office) *the Earth lyes desolate before thee, like a Mother with dry Breasts; and as the empty Breasts do threaten the Infant with present death, so doth the Earth for want of its streams and showers threaten the grass, and plants, beasts and men, with one common destruction.* Euchol, 678. This was our Case of late, but now God hath refreshed our universal Nurse, and given her a new vigour to bring forth fruit for us; blessed be the name of the Lord.

S.V. **I**D the great comfort of us thine unworthy
Ser vants, and to the glory of thy holy Name
through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. A-
men.]

I hope we have not forgot, that when we prayed for Rain, we then desired it as a means that we might receive the fruits of the Earth to our comfort and to his honour; and now that we have our desire, we do acknowledge, that it is to our comfort, and we promise it shall be to his glory. It is a great refreshment to us to see the scorched Earth refreshed, and beginning to look green and brisk again, to behold our own and our Neighbours goods and fruits to thrive and prosper, to perceive a new spring, and a return of Plenty to our Land; and we know full well that we are unworthy and unprofitable Servants to Almighty God, who never did nor could deserve this favour; but the freeness of his love in it makes it to be a greater comfort to us, wherefore we must give most hearty Thanks for it, and then it will advance the glory of his Holy Name; we must observe his goodness in it, till our hearts be enflamed
with

with love and gratitude, and then we must publish his praise, and engage others to joyn with us in admiring his power, who can water a whole Nation at once, in celebrating his wisdom, who chose so seasonable a time, and in magnifying his mercy, who gave it in so abundant measures: Let us endeavour that all who prayed for it, and all who have the benefit of it, may joyn in this Thanksgiving, that his glory may extend as far as his Mercy hath done; and if we make his favours return with so much glory to his name, we shall be more readily heard the next time we stand in need, and we shall have all blessings, which we want or desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiving.

[O God,] thou art [our heavenly Father, who,] though thou dwellest so high, yet [by thy gracious Providence] thou takest care of all Creatures, in order to whose supply ordinarily thou [dost cause the former] Rain after Seed-time, [and the latter Rain,] when Harvest draweth near, [to descend] from Heaven, and distill [upon the Earth,] to the end [that it may bring forth fruit,] and all kind of provision [for the use of man] and Beasts: We acknowledg the great Mercy of these usual blessings at all other times; and especially at this time [we give thee] most hearty and [humble thanks,] as thou deservest, because [that it hath pleased thee] to take pity on us [in our great necessity,] when Men and Beasts suffered so extremely by the late excessive drought, and that thou hast vouchsafed [to send us at the last] what we so earnestly prayed for, and long expected, even [a joyful] and plentiful [Rain upon] our Land, which is [thyne Inheritance] to water [and to refresh]

Sect. XIV. Thanksgiving for Rain. 461

refresh it when it was dry,] and even languished for want thereof. Which seasonable and excellent mercy of thine, as it hath been [to the great comfort] and benefit [of us,] who could not merit it, because we are [thy unworthy] and unprofitable Servants : So it shall be made use of by us to thy honour, [and to the Glory of thy Holy Name,] for we will take this Occasion to declare thy infinite Goodness, and our own happiness [through thy Mercies] bestowed on us, [in] the name, and for the sake of [Jesus Christ our Lord,] to whom with thee, and the Holy Ghost, be all Praise and Thanksgiving now and evermore. Amen.

SECTION XIV.

Of the Thanksgiving for Fair-Weather.

S. I. **T**He first Altar, that ever we read of in Scripture, was built by *Noah* after the universal Flood, *Gen. viii. 20, 21.* to praise God for the ceasing of the waters; for no sooner did that Holy man salute the dry Land, but he offers some of all sorts of clean Beasts in Sacrifice, to acknowledg the divine goodness, which preserved himself and the rest from a common destruction; and we find the benefit of his pious gratitude to this very day; since God was so pleased with it, as to resolve that the Waters should never arise to the height of a general desolation again; which may invite us to imitate his happy Thankfulness now we are delivered, though in a less degree, that our Sacrifices of praise may still prevail with our heavenly Father to perform what *his* goodness moved him at first to promise: I shall only add, that the *Heathens*, who imitated the History of *Noah's*, in the De-

scription of *Deucalion's* flood, did not forget to mention,

(a) *Hic ubi Deucalion, nam cetera texerat æquor,*

Cum consorte tori parvate vultus adhaesit,

Corycidas Nymphas, & Numina montis adorat

Fatidicamque Themin—Ovid. Met. l. 1. fab. 10.

that his Wife and he did most thankfully adore the Deities, as soon as the Floods were over, and themselves were safe (a). Our danger 'tis like was not so great as theirs, yet it might have been as great, if God had not in Mercy prevented it, so that we also are obliged to great degrees of thankfulness, which we may fitly express in the following Form.

The Analysis of this Thanksgiving.

§.2. This Thanksgiving hath three Parts.

1. An humble Acknowledgment, of

1. God's Justice in our late Punishment.

2. His Mercy in our present Deliverance.

Oh Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by the late plague of immoderate rain and waters,

And in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our Souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather,

2. An Act of Praise for this favour.

We praise and glorify the Holy name for this thy Mercy,

3. A Vow of perpetual Gratitude.

And will always declare thy loving-kindness from generation to generation through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving.

S. III. **Q** Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by
thy late Plague of immoderate Rain and
Waters,]

It would rarely encrease the gratitude of one newly come safe to shore after a dangerous storm or shipwreck, to stand a while at the Sea-side, and look back upon the rolling surges and boistrous waves, which so lately threatned his destruction; in like manner now the Rain is ceased, and the floods are gone; it may be very profitable for us to call to mind the miserable circumstances with which we lately were encompassed. We all were, or ought to have been, humbled in the time of our late immoderate Rain and Waters. Our sighs and fears, our wishes and vows, our complaints and Prayers did express no less; they are now indeed all gone, since God hath removed the Cause of them, and we are now cheared again; but in our present joy we must not forget the depth of our misery, lest we be slack in his praises who changed the Scene and made the alteration; and withal we must confess the Justice of God in humbling us, or else we shall not so well discern his mercy in our exaltation. It was the overflowings of Ungodliness that caused the waters to flow so high, and woe had been untous, if they had risen as high as our Iniquities have done; it was a sore Judgment indeed, but we must confess it to be a very just one, and in so doing we do glorifie God as much as we can do by any Act of praise; for in Holy Scripture the acknowledgment of our Sin, and of Gods Justice in chastising us, is called *Giving glory to God*, Joth. vii. 19. 1 Sam. vi. 5. so that if we do now make the like Confession of our sinfulness and evil deservings,

we shall clear the divine Justice, vindicate his honour, and take off from his proceedings all the suspicion and imputation of severity; we shall declare to all the World, that he is a gracious God, who delights in the Prosperity of his Servants, and that we had not felt this late calamity, if our offences had not even forced him to inflict it on us: And this is the first part of our Praises.

S.IV. *And in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our Souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather.]*

The second Part of our Thanksgiving is to acknowledge the mercy of our present Comfort, and this regularly follows the former; for if the Punishment were (as we declare) no more but just, then the removal of it can be nothing else but pure Mercy. If we consider Sin as the Cause of the late Floods, we may see (I doubt) as just Cause for the continuance, as there was for the beginning of these Rains and excessive Waters; yet it hath pleased Almighty God to command the Clouds to cease, and the waters to return into their old Channels, the face of the Heavens are clear, and the face of the Earth is dry, the brute Creatures seem to rejoyce, and the little winged Choristers of the Air with their sweet and inartificial Notes do sing the Praise of him that gives such blessed weather, being as so many Monitors to us men, who are most concerned in the Mercy, that we may not forget to glorifie the Name of God, who hath not only relieved our misery in the cessation of the ill-weather; but, as here is noted, hath comforted our Souls also by this blessed Change; for while the Judgment was upon us, we were not only outwardly in danger of much Loss, but inwardly perplexed with many fears that God was angry with us; whereas

whereas now the storms of his displeasure seem to be over, our Souls are comforted again. And if we make a right use of this as well as all other Temporal Mercies, we shall not rejoyce so much for the preservation of our corn and hay, our sheep and oxen, as for the return of the Divine favour; that may comfort our outward man, but this rejoyceth **our Souls**. One smile from a reconciled Parent to a good and ingenuous Child is more satisfaction than the taking off the Rod, and obliterates all the memory of a painful Correction: Even so this seasonable and happy Change of Weather conveys comfort to our very Souls, because it doth not only preserve our Substance from loss and spoil, but is like *Noah's Dove* a Messenger of good News from Heaven, to signifie that the anger of God is abated, and that is the Cause of our so great and hearty joy, which the next Sentence doth expresse.

S. V. We praise and glorifie thy Holy Name for this thy Mercy, and will always declare thy Loving-kindness from generation to generation through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.]

Upon the holy garment of *Aaron* there was a Bell fixed between every Pomegranate, *Exod. xxxviii. 25, 26*. The Mystery whereof was, that for every particular Mercy we receive, we should sound forth the divine goodness by a particular Act of Praise; and now we have received an eminent Mercy, wherefore we must solemnly give thanks for it to him, who hath restrained the Clouds, and founded a retreat to the waters, because both the Winds and the Clouds, the Sea and the Waves obey him, he hath delivered our Estate from ruine, and our minds from fear, stopping the fury of this merciless Element, which threatned to swallow up both us and all ours; and doth not this deliverance call for a

most hearty Thanksgiving? Sure none will be so unworthy to omit so small a return for so great a favour: all the fear is lest our devotion and gratitude should cease with this little Collect, wherefore we are here admonished by a divine Sentence taken out of the Psalms, to vow perpetual gratitude, saying, *We will remember thy Name from one generation to another, therefore shall the People give thanks unto thee world without end*, Psal. xlv. ult. And *we will always be shewing forth thy Praise from generation to generation*, Psal. lxxix. ult. This one mercy brings to our mind innumerable other favours of his towards us, and fills our hearts with such a Sense of his infinite goodness, that a single act of Praise cannot satiate us; nor shall we judge it sufficient to declare this Mercy to those few in the present Assembly, but we must resolve to publish it as much as in us lyes to this whole Generation, that they may tell it to the next, so that our good God may be praised to the World's end. If we were to live always on Earth, we must resolve ever to praise the Lord; but since that cannot be, we hope that we shall be translated to Heaven, the proper place for eternal Hallelujahs: yet while we stay, we will spread his Glory as far as we can, that what particular Persons cannot do, may be done by a Succession of others in our stead. And as there will never want good men to praise God, when we are gone; so there will never want matter for his praises; before the sense of one considerable blessing be obliterated, another follows upon it, and renews the occasions of Gratitude: so that we will praise him for ever, and endeavour that his Loving-kindness shall be declared in all succeeding Generations through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiving.

[D] Almighty and most merciful [Lord God, who] being provoked by our manifold and grievous Sins [hast justly] punished our disobedience, and deservedly [bumbled us by] all the miseries and fears which we suffered through [thy late Plague] the grievous Judgment [of immoderate Rain] from above, joyned with excessive floods [and waters] on every side of us, We confess thy Justice in punishing us, [and] we acknowledge that merely [in thy mercy] and free goodness thou [hast relieved] our necessities by the removing of this affliction, [and comforted our] very [Souls] in the return of thy favour, which seems to be manifested [by this seasonable] alteration [and blessed Change of weather,] which makes all Creatures to rejoyce, and is the more welcome, because we have wanted it so extremely: Wherefore [we praise] thy sacred Majesty, [and glorifie thy Holy Name,] upon which we called in our Distress, blessing thee particularly [for this] particular act of [thy Mercy] in hearing our prayers, and restraining the furious waters: [And] we will not only praise thee at present for this favour, but we [will always declare] the greatness of [thy Loving-kindness] towards us by our continual and publick Thanksgivings so long as we live; yea we will endeavour that the memorial of thy goodness shall pass [from] this present [generation] that is now alive [to] every succeeding [generation,] as long as the World endures, that it may never be forgotten how gracious thou hast been to us [through Jesus Christ our Lord,] to whom be all glory now and for ever, Amen.

SECTION XV.

Of the Thanksgiving for Plenty.

§.I. **I**T hath been an antient Custom of Jews and Christians to give solemn thanks to God after every Meals meat, derived from the command of holy Scripture, *Deut.viii. 10.* and observed by pious men in all ages; and those who neglect it are reputed no better than filthy Swine, which devour all, and never own the hand that feeds them (b). But how much more brutish are they, who do not praise God for a plentiful year after a long famine, when provision is made for all People, and the whole Nation is fed at once? When we consider

(b) *Audiant omnes
qui quasi porci quum
jam comederint, ever-
sa calcibus mensa,
temulenti consurgunt;
cum agere gratias de-
bent, & in hymnum
& mensa devenire.*
Chryl. hom. 83. in
Mat.

how many empty Souls the divine Bounty then satisfieth, and how many hungry Creatures he fills with good things, we cannot but wish with Holy *David*, *Psal. cvii. 9. and 15. O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness, and declare the wonders that he doth for the Children of Men.* The Israelites of old were commanded after their tedious March through the hungry Wilderness, when they should arrive at the plenty of *Canaan*, then to beware they did not forget the Lord their God, *Deut.vi. 12. and viii. 11, 12, 13.* And we have need of the same caution, because though we are very devout in Famine, yet when abundance returns to us, we are apt not only to forget our former want, but our duty also to praise our Deliverer; and Prosperity though
it

it gives the greatest Cause of Thankfulness, yet it frequently diverts us from it, and so becomes an occasion as well of Ingratitude as of all other sins: *Then doth God most of all (saith Lactantius) slip out of mens minds, when they enjoy the greatest number of his blessings, and so are obliged most of all to praise his divine Indulgence—so that from plenty ariseth luxury, and from luxury as well all other vices, as ingratitude towards God is derived.* Lact. Inst. lib.2. §.1. but God forbid it should be so with us; I hope we are more sensible of his favours, and our own Obligations, than thus to requite the Lord with evil for good; and If we be disposed, as we ought, to give thanks, this brief Form well considered will exceedingly help us therein.

The

The Analysis of this Thanksgiving.

§. 2. This Thanksgiving hath four Parts.	1. An Acknowledgment containing.	1. The Author.	{	O most merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout Prayers of thy Church, And turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty, we give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty, Beseeching thee to continue thy loving kindness unto us, That our land may yield her fruits of increase To thy glory and our comfort,	
		2. The moving Causes.			{ 1. Internal. 2. External.
		3. The happy effect.			
	2. A Thanksgiving for this Blessing.			{	
		3. A Petition.	1. Desiring the continuance of		1. God's Love. 2. Our Plenty.
			2. Declaring the end of both.		{
	4. A Conclusion of the whole.				{
					Through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving.

S.III. **D** most merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout Prayers of thy Church.]

It is the duty of a Father to provide for his Children, 2 Cor.xii.14. Especially to give them bread in their hunger, Luke xi.11. For alas they bring no Provision into the world with them, being left by Providence to their Parents care; but both Parents and Children are left to the care of Almighty God, who is the common Father of us all. We have nothing for our selves nor our Children, but what he giveth us, and now he hath supplied us with abundance, giving us reason to style him **most merciful Father**: and we are the more obliged by his gifts, because they are so freely bestowed on us; he expects

no price nor pay, no requital nor reward, but only our thankful acknowledgments (c); and shall we be so base to withhold them? We had no merits to deserve this plenty, he gave it us purely of **his gracious goodness**; we did not contri-

(c) *Vendit mihi aliquis frumentum, vivere non possum nisi emero; sed non debeo vitam quia emi.* Sen. deben. l. 6. c. 14.

bute any thing to it but our prayers, and they alas! could not have prevailed, if his own innate goodness had not been our Advocate; his Mercy pleaded within, while our Prayers solicited from without, and both uniting did obtain this Mercy, which ought to be more dear to us, because we procured it by our Prayers: perhaps we may assign some secondary Causes as seasonable weather, or the retreat of our Enemies; but these were ordered by the first Cause, and he was moved by his own Compassion and the unanimous Supplications of the Church; and indeed there is a mighty force in the Prayers of the whole Church, he that uses to grant what two or three beg

beg in the name of Jesus, can hardly deny so many, so importunate Suiters among whom there are doubtless many, whose persons are dear to him, and their desires exceeding prevalent with him; which may teach us, to have an high esteem for these publick Forms, which are sanctified by the Faith and Devotion of so many Saints and Holy Servants of God, and have prevailed for so many blessings; we ought to value those Prayers which God vouchsafes to answer. And since the Supplications of the Church obtained this plenty, it is most reasonable to believe, the Praises thereof shall continue it; and therefore let us all devoutly joyn in this Thanksgiving, that our gratitude may be as universal, and as sincere as ever our Petitions were; and then we shall find the happy effects of our Praises, as we do now of our Prayers.

S.IV. *And turned our Dearth and Scarcity into cheapness and plenty, we give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty.]*

The Mercy here acknowledged is the very same which was begged by the former devout Prayer in time of Famine, Sect.IV. §.iv, v. viz. *That the scarcity and dearth, which we did then most justly suffer for our Iniquities, might through his goodness be turned into cheapness and plenty*: which Petition is now answered exactly and to the full; for blessed be God we have now plenty of all things and at reasonable prices: and therefore we do here solemnly acknowledg this, as an Act of God's **special bounty**. S. Paul calls fruitful Seasons the *winneses of God*, Acts xiv. 17. For they testify his care of us, who filleth our hearts with food and gladness. Now we have plenty of food we have abundance of joy among us, and it is but fit this our joy should express it self in his Praise, who is the blessed Author thereof. A large
crop

crop and a plentiful encrease is a great blessing at any time ; but our late Scarcity hath made them a double blessing to us at this time, and an Act of **special bounty**. When *Barzillai* sent bread and other necessaries to *David* and his men, who were hungry and faint in the Wilderness, 2 *Sam.* xvii. 28, 29. he thought he could never sufficiently return that great favour, and offered him all the delights of his Court while he lived, in return for so excellent and seasonable a relief, 2 *Sam.* xix. 32, 33. And *Xerxes* caused one to be registred amongst the *benefactors of the King*, who in his extreme thirst gave him a cup of Water, such as he desired. *Ælian. var. hist. l. 12. c. 40.* For necessity and the long want of any thing, makes us know the worth (*d*) of it, and if

we have any ingenuity, will make us highly grateful to those who furnish us with it ; let us therefore while the Cryes of the poor, the necessities of our Neighbours, and our own late miseries are yet fresh in

(d) *Quanti affi-
mas in solitudine hos-
pitiū, in imbre te-
stium, in frigore bal-
neum aut ignem.* Sen.
de ben. l. 6. c. 15.

our minds give **humble thanks** to God for our deliverance ; Let us consider what an excellent bounty he hath shewed in giving us fulness instead of hunger, plenty instead of want, riches for poverty, joy for sorrow, praises for complaints and mournful stories. The fields, which yielded nothing but weeds and bryars the last year, do now stand so thick *with Corn, that they do laugh and sing*, *Psal. lxxv. ult.* and shall we be silent ? The very beaſts and unreasonable Creatures rejoyce, and shall we only be unmoved, to whom the kindness is principally designed ? We have most reason of all to rejoyce, for all things are for our sakes.

S.V. *Be* **beseeching thee to continue thy Loving-kindness unto us, that our Land may yield us her Increase to thy Glory, and to our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.**]

In the preceding Sentence we have all joyned in praising God, and therefore we may now justly hope for a more plentiful Encrease, since Gratitude for Plenty is the best and surest means to continue it: *Let the People praise thee, O God, (saith David) yea let all the People praise thee, then shall the Earth bring forth her encrease, and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing, Psal. lxxvii. 5, 6.* And truly we ought to be concerned as much for the continuance of our abundance, as we were for the first procuring thereof, because it is not one plentiful year will suffice us; for *Egypt* had seven successive years of great plenty, which yet could not secure them against the following years of Famine; It is usual indeed with foolish men, when their Land brings forth largely once, to fancy they shall never know want any more, *Luke xii. 19.* but the good man knows, he shall still stand in as much need of the divine favour as ever. He is not puffed up therefore, nor grows secure by his abundance, but is thankful to God for it, and depends upon him still. We acknowledged before it was God's gracious goodness, which gave us this store that we now enjoy, and therefore, we here pray, that his goodness and Loving-kindness may be continued; for we learn out of Holy Scripture, That *When the Lord shews Loving-kindness, our Land shall yield her encrease, Psal. lxxxv. 12.* and therefore we pray *O continue forth thy Loving-kindness, Psal. xxxvi. 10.* And I hope when we see his Love to be so necessary for the Preservation of our plenty, we shall take heed of provoking him to anger by abusing our encrease to luxury or pride, and that we shall labour to gain his Love by our Piety, as well as our prayers, for he
hath

Se&.XV. **Thanksgiving for Plenty.** 475

hath promised, that *if we walk in his Statutes and keep his Commandements and do them, then he will give us Rain in due Season, and our Land shall yield her encrease,* Levit.xxvi.3,4. Let us therefore pray heartily for the continuance of his Love, and live so, as to shew we heartily desire his favour, and then we shall want no manner of thing that is good ; for then we shall have temporal blessings, and Grace to continue them with us, and sanctifie them to us, and then they are real blessings. We wish plenty, but not without the Love of God , for then it will never do us good. The Land of *Sodom* brought forth plentifully, and was *as the Garden of God*, Gen.iii.10. but for want of Grace this abundance was abused to pride and idleness, *Ezek.xvi.49.* It made them richer, but more wicked than their Neighbours, and at last brought the Curse of God upon them. Better were it for us to have scarciry still than Plenty upon these Terms; wherefore we desire our Land may spring by God's Love, because we would have it bring forth to **his Glorꝝ** as well as to **our comfort**; we pray that he may have the honour, as well as we the pleasure of our encrease , and then it shall be well for Soul and Body both. May our plenty make us more charitable , and more thankful, more pious and more obedient, and then God will have glory by it, and we shall have comfort from it, not only in this world, but in the world to come ; whereas, if our abundance make us neglect God, and forget Heaven ; if it make us wanton and debauched, cruel and unapt to pity the poor ; we shall dishonour our heavenly Father by it, and had better been without it: In this manner therefore we beg the Continuance of our plenty through Jesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiving.

[O] God, who art in thy own nature a [most merciful Father] unto all that are in distress, and [who,] without any desert in us, merely [of thy gracious goodness] hast pitied our late misery, and [hast heard the devout Prayers] and Supplications [of thy Church,] which have long and constantly been presented unto thee for relief, [and] now at last thou hast happily [turned our] extreme [dearth and scarcity] of all things needful for human Life [into cheapness and plenty] of all provisions: We are infinitely obliged to thee for this joyful Change, and as it is our duty, [we give thee] most affectionate and [humble thanks] in particular [for this] abundant plenty, acknowledging it to be an Act of [thy special bounty] thus nobly to help us in our great necessity: And withal [beseeching thee] by whose favour the Earth was now made fruitful [to continue thy Lovingkindness] for many years [unto us,] and to keep us from displeasing thee by our Sins; So [that our Land] according to thy gracious promise [may yield us her Increase] abundantly, and that we having thy grace together with our plenty, may use our store piously [to thy Glory,] and soberly to our own support [and our comfort]: So shall this abundance be every way for our good; wherefore we beg these things [through] the merits and mediation of [Jesus Christ our] most blessed [Lord] and Saviour. Amen.

SECT.

SECTION XVI.

Of the Thanksgivings for Deliverance from our Enemies.

§.I. **T**HERE is no Custom more antient and universal none of which we have more Instances in sacred and common Histories, than this of praising God for Peace and Victory. When *Abraham* had conquered the four Kings, he came to *Melchisedec*, and he *blessed the most high God for delivering his Enemies into his hands*, Gen.xv.20. The Song of *Moses* upon the deliverance of *Israel* out of *Egypt*, and that of *Deborah* upon her conquering *Sisera* are both recorded in Holy Scripture, Exod.xv. and *Jud* v. Many of *David's* Psalms also were written on this occasion, particularly *Psal*. xviii. whose Title speaks it to be an Hymn of Praise to God for deliverance from all his Foes, 2 *Sam*.xxii.1. *Jehoshaphat* after his great Victory assembled all his people together, and did so publicly and solemnly give thanks to God, that this memorable Act gave Name to the Place, which was called the *valley of blessing* ever after, 2 *Chron*.xx.26. The very Inhabitants of Heaven also are described singing glory to God for giving Victory to his Church over all it's Enemies, *Rev*.xv.3. and xix.

1. which some explain as a Prophecy, that the Christian Church should sing praises for their Conquest over *Pagan* Religion and the Defenders thereof. Among the Heathens there was several ways of acknowledging Victory to be from the blessing of the Gods. First, the solemn Dedication of the Tenth of all their spoil to their Gods (e), which they learned from *Abraham*,

(e) *Frequens apud veteres votum fuit, ut decima praeda & spoliomm quicquid ab hostibus caprum fuisset, Jovi & Diis devoverent.* Al. ab Alex. lib. 3. c. 22.

Τὸ γὰρ ἐκ τῶν το-
λεμῶν ἀνθ' ὧν
ἐδεδόσαντο τοῖς θεοῖς
Val. Harp. Vid. *Spelman* of Tithes. c. 26.

Gen.

478 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part.II.

(f) Lamprid. in Vit.ejus cap.56.

(g) *Jovi Statori, Herculi victori, M. Ulp. Nerva Trojanus Caesar, victo Decedalo, domita Dacia, votum solvit. Aspice Romule, pater gaudete Quirites, vestra ista est gloria.* Inscriptio Aræ ap. Alb. Jul. in Daciâ.

Gen.xv. Secondly, the oblation of large and costly Sacrifices, of which we have an Example in *Alexander Severus*, who admonished the Senate to decree publick Sacrifices for his many Victories (f). Thirdly, the singing of Hymns and triumphant Songs to the honour of their Gods, which they learned from *Moses*, Exod.xv. Lastly, the erecting of Altars with the Names and Titles of those Deities, by whom they

thought they were assisted (g). And although the Roman Triumphs seem to some only to have been designed to the honour of the Conqueror, yet we shall find they were accompanied with many acts of their kind of Religion to the honour of their Gods; for thus they are described: *On that day all the Temples in the City being open, the whole multitude of all kinds ages and degrees with Vows and Prayers offered at the Altars, they killed Sacrifices, and gave thanks to the Gods, signifying the joy of their minds, by singing, by verses, and loud acclamations, till the whole pomp — by the Holy way was come up to the Capitol, whither they led bulls in great state to be offered in the Temple of Jupiter, O. M. Al. ab Alex. gen. dier. l. 6. c. 6.* And though the Idolatry was left out by the Christian Emperors, yet the Thanksgiving to God was still retained, as appears by two instances out of Ecclesiastical story. 1. When *Constantine* returned into Rome triumphantly after his Victory over *Maxentius*, he was met with the acclamations of all the people; but he forbade them to give the praise to Him, commanding the glory to be given to God, and by a Law ordaining, that all should worship the true God, who had given him the Victory over the Tyrant, *Euseb. hist.*

Ecel.

Eccl. l. 9. c. 9. 2. Theodosius also having conquered *Eugenius* did not only praise God himself, but immediately writ to *S. Ambrose* to give publick thanks for his Victory, who also did it with great Devotion (*b*), and commended his religious care therein. Which may be paralleled by two other Instances out of our own Chronicles.

First of that most valiant and pious *K. Henry V.* who after the Victory at *Agincourt*, presently caused the whole Army in their array, as they were, to give God thanks, causing the Clergy there present to sing the *cxiv. Psalm*, &c. (*i*). And made Proclamation, that at the Verse, not unto us O Lord, &c. [*Psalm. cxv. 1.*] every one

should kneel down, and the Horsemen bow their bodies; and then singing *Te Deum*, and other holy Hymns, they marched to the Enemies Camp. *Bak. Chron. Hen. 5.* So also when God had delivered the most religious and happy Princess *Q. Eliz.* from the *Armada of Spain* an. 1588, she caused a general Thanksgiving to be made, through her whole Realm; and dedicating the enemies Ensigns to God in *St. Paul's London*, she her self rode thither in great Pomp, to give publick Thanks to God. *Bak. Chron. Q. El.* So that if the Reason and Example of all mankind, yea of Christians, and our own pious Ancestors can move us, we must not omit this duty. I have not indeed met with any Form for this Office in the *Roman Church*, only I perceive it is their Custom to sing the *Te Deum*, which seems to be very improper for such an occasion; and therefore we are obliged to the care of our own Church, which hath provided us with most pertinent and pious Forms, as will appear by their fuller explication.

(*b*) *Alii Imperatores in commemorati-
one victoriae ejus tri-
umphales parari ju-
bent*—— *Clementia
tua hostiam Deo pa-
rat, oblationem &
gratiarum actionem,
per Sacerdotes cele-
brari domino deside-
rat.* *Ambros. ep. 58.*
Theodos.

(*i*) This was the great Hallelujah reaching to *Psalm. 118.* so much used among the Jews.

The Analysis of the first Thanksgiving.

§.2. This Thanksgiving consisteth of two Parts.

- | | | | |
|----------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| 1. Eucharistical, containing | 1. A Description of the Author, what he is | 1. In himself.
2. Towards us. | <p>O Almighty God, who art a strong Tower of defence unto thy Servants against the face of their Enemies, we yield thee praise and Thanksgiving for our Deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were encompassed, we acknowledg it thy goodness, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, Beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, That all the world may know, that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliverer, Through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.</p> |
| | 2. A Thanksgiving for this great Deliverance. | | |
| | 3. An Acknowledgment of the cause thereof. | | |
| 2. Petitionary, wherein there is | 1. The thing desired. | | |
| | 2. The end why it is desired. | | |
| | 3. The name, wherein 'tis asked. | | |

A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving.

S. III. **O** Almighty God, who art a strong Tower of defence unto thy Servants against the face of their Enemies.]

The first Part of our care in this Duty must be, that we choose a right Object; and since Victory is the gift of God, *Psal. cxliv. 10. Prov. xxi. 31.* to him we must ascribe the Glory; we must not terminate our thoughts upon second Causes; we may not with the proud *Assyrian* arrogate the praise to our selves, nor with the vain *Egyptians*, when we return Conquerors, worship the devices painted on our shields (*k*), nor with the ruder *Scythians* sacrifice unto our swords (*l*): These were faults of the blind Heathens; but I doubt we come too near them, when after any Victory (as *St. Salvian* complains) we ascribe the glory of the Action to the policy of the Leaders, or the valour of the Souldiers, to the advantage of the time and place, or to any thing rather than to God (*m*). Which base Ingratitude makes him deny us the Victory often times, since he knows, if he should give it to us, we would rob him of the honour thereof: It being observed of *Timotheus* an *Athenian* Captain, who having conquered his Enemies boasted saying, *I did this, not Fortune*, that he never prospered afterwards. Wherefore we have the

(*k*) *Sixtus Senef. bibl. 2. p. 47.*

(*l*) *Populi istius Deus Mars est, pro simulacro enses colunt. Solin. de Scythiis & Clem. Alex. protrep.*

(*m*) *Si quando enim nobis aliquid prosperi præter spem & meritum nostrum Deus tribuit, alius ascribit hoc fortunæ, alius eventui, alius Ordinationi ducum, alius consilio, alius magistro, alius patrocinio, nullus Deo. Salv. de gub. lib. 7.*

482 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part. II.

Right Author of our Victory set before us, even Almighty God, and we are taught by an elegant Metaphor taken out of holy Scripture, that our safety is from him; *The Name of the Lord is a strong Tower* (saith Solomon) *the righteous runneth into it and is safe*, Prov. xviii. 10. and David, *The Lord is my Rock and my Fortress*, &c. 2 Sam. xxii. 2. *Thou hast been my hope, and a strong Tower for me against the Enemy*, Psal. lxi. 3. & cxliv. 2. And while we make the same acknowledgments, we declare that our safety came not from our own valour or policy, from the number of our forces or the strength of our forts; but from the divine Protection, for they who live in his fear and fly to him for aid, are secured by him against all the assaults of their Foes, and kept as safe as if they were in the most impregnable Fortrefs: They can wound their E-

(n) *Hic est mihi
turris fortitudinis, quo
eum fugero, non so-
lum vitabo tela inimi-
ci; sed & in illum
quando voluero, secu-
rus ipse jaculabor.*
Aug. in Psal. 61.

nemies (n) from thence, who are de-
stitute of the divine protection; but
their Foes can never reach those
who trust in, and are preserved by,
the Lord of Hosts, who is to all his
Servants a Fort that can never be
forced by storm and battery, betray-
ed by Treachery or stratagem, nor

forced to yield for want of necessary Suppl'es. In vain
have our Enemies made their attempts against us, be-
cause our God hath undertaken our defence; whom we
are therefore bound to magnifie with all our Powers.

S. IV. **W**e yield thee Praise and Thanksgiving for our Deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were encompassed.]

As the Church did not teach us to pray for the destruction of our Enemies, but only for our own Preservation from them; so neither doth she here direct us to praise God for their slaughter, but only for our own deliverance: *Rejoyce not* (saith Solomon) *when thine Enemy falleth* — *lest the Lord see it, and it displease him*, Prov. xxiv: 17, 18.

And he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished, chap. xvii. 5.

(o). It is not agreeable to the Spirit of Christianity to glory in blood

and mangled Carcases, or to rejoyce

that our Swords have made so many poor Creatures Orphans and Widows; the *Heathen* Emperor *Titus* may teach us more humanity, who, when he saw so much blood, and so many dead bodies of the miserable Jews at the siege of *Jerusalem*, sighed, and lifting up his hands to Heaven protested, *It was not his desire so many of them should perish*. Joseph. bell. Jud. l. 6. c. 14. We should rather lament after a great slaughter, that our Enemies Wickedness and Malice should bring so many of them to so sad an end; and we can only give thanks to God for our own Deliverance. And truly this **Thanksgiving** doth suppose that our War was a very just, if not a defensive War, that we were not the first beginners thereof, or not without absolute necessity, and intolerable Provocations. *Q. Curtius* saith the *Scythians* make no War until they be provoked, lib 12. And *Varro* affirmeth that the Old *Romans* were slow to begin any War, as believing none ought to be made, but what was pious. And *L. Crassus* was forbid by the *Tribunes* to invade the

(o) Ἀτυχίαν
μὴ δύνασθαι Νέ-
μεσιν αἰδέσθαιον
preceptum Pittaci.
Diog. Laert.

484 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part. II.

Parthians, who had done the Romans no Injury. *Appian*. And would to God Christian Princes would imitate this Heathen equity and moderation, and not engage in Blood and Rapine for every slight Cause, to enlarge their Dominions, or satistie their ambition or revenge; for such Wars are no other than great Robber-

(p) *Inferre bella finitimis ac populos sibi non molestos sola regnandi cupiditate contere, quid aliud quam grande latrocinium nominandum est?*
Aug.

ries, as *St. Aug.* calls them (p); and they who assail their quiet Neighbours, are the Enemies of mankind, and have a sad account to make to the maker of all men for all the blood that is spilt on both sides; and there is not a baser affront can be offered to the Majesty of Heaven,

nor can there be a greater abuse put upon Religion, than to make *Te Deums* be sung, because they have destroyed many innocent poor Christians, it being like the Hypocrisy of those Heathens, which the Poet exclaims against, who praised the Gods, when they had made a prosperous Robbery and came off safe. How can they praise God for their deliverance from dangers, who willfully cast themselves into them? or how can they bless him for Peace, who would not let their Neighbours live quietly? Our excellent Form therefore doth suppose, that we fought only to secure our Native Country,

(q) *Fortitudo, quæ vel bello incensæ à barbaris patriam, vel domi defendit infirmos, vel à latronibus socios; pl na iustitia est.* Amb. de Offic.

or to preserve our undoubted Rights (q) attempted by some unjust and cruel Foe: and when our God hath delivered us from their attempts, we may then with great piety and comfort yield him all possible Praise and Thanksgiving; and to assist us therein, it will be necessary

for us to reflect upon our late grievous and apparent Dangers, wherewith we were encompassed on every

tide

sides. We have been in danger of invasion and spoil, of Captivity or death; we lately had a powerful, politick, and malicious Foe before us, we had many uncertain friends in the Nations round about us, and it may be many Traitors among our own selves; nor were our preparations sufficient to secure us, they were more likely to get the Victory over us than we over them; and we may consider, that if they had prevailed, their fury and rage would have brought horrible miseries upon us and all ours; but God hath delivered us, and we do yet enjoy our Lives and Liberties, our Estates, our Religion, our Trade, and all other Comforts: Oh! what praise is sufficient to return for all this?

S.V. **WE** acknowledg *It thy Goodness, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them.]*

Those ravenous and salvage beasts, which hunt and devour other Creatures, tearing their flesh, and drinking their blood, are made the Embleme of Tyrants, and such as delight in War, who are compared to Lions, and Bears, Wolves and Tygers: in pursuance to which Metaphor the Church in *David's* time saith, *Praised be the Lord, who hath not given us over for a Prey unto their Teeth*, Psal. cxxiv. 6, from whence we have taken this Thanksgiving. We did not design to make a Prey of them, but they of us; they designed to conquer us, and enslave us, to possess our Estates, destroy our Country, murder us and our friends, and do all acts of barbarous out-rage to us. Had they prevailed we must have expected no other Mercy than we should do from a hungry Lion; for *they would have swallowed us up quick, when they were so wrathfully displeased at us*, Psal. cxxiv. 5. but our most gracious God hath rescued us out of the very Lion's mouth: so that we have great reason to acknowledg
our

486 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part. II.

our deliverance to be an act of his free goodness; had he not insatuated their counsels, and defeated their designs, weakened their power, and blasted their endeavours, they might have got the victory for any policy or strength, which we had to oppose them with; besides we have sinned against our God, and if we had never so much counsel and strength, he might justly have made it useles to us, and might have given the victory to our Enemies, merely to make them Executioners of his wrath upon us for our Iniquities, and doubtless they would have proved very severe ones; so that we have cause to acknowledg it was his **Goodness**, and Mercy alone that saved us from them, we cannot arrogate any thing to our selves, but must ascribe all the praise to him. It was a prudent Custom among the Romans for the General, who did triumph, to lay his *Triumphal Crown* in the lap of Jupiter, or to offer it to some Temple, thereby to acknowledg the Victory was given them by the benefit of the immortal God, to whom therefore the Praise was wholly due, Alab Alex. l. 6. c. 6. Even so we do here take the Crown from our own heads, and lay it down at Gods feet, acknowledgng it to be his goodness alone, that caused our safety.

S. VI. *Be* **beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercy towards us, that all the world may know, that thou art our Saviour, and mighty Deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.**

Although the Cloud seem to be dispersed at present; yet it may gather again, and either the same Enemies may rally to revenge their defeat, or some new ones may arise: wherefore we must not only give thanks for our past deliverance; but having found the felicity of being under the divine Protection, we must also beg the **continuance** of such mercy towards us, and pray, that he who hath been a Tower of defence to us now, will please to be our strong hold, whereunto we may always resort in like danger,

danger, Psal. lxxi. 1. to the end that all the world (as well as these our late foes) may know that the Lord is our Saviour. And this Petition is very likely to prevail, because God hath promised to do the same thing, and for the very same end, *I will save thy Children;* (saith he) — *And all Flesh shall know, that I the Lord am thy Saviour, and thy Redeemer, the mighty one of Jacob* (or as the old Translations have it) *thy Saviour and thy mighty Redeemer O Jacob,* Isai. xlix. 25. 6. And upon this ground the Servants of God in all ages have begged deliverances by this very Argument, so David, *Help me O Lord my God, O save me according to thy Mercy; and they shall know, how that this is thy hand, and that thou Lord hast done it,* Psal. cix. 25, 26. And thus also Hezekiah prays, *Isai. xxxvii.*

20. And so do the Offices of the Greek Church upon this occasion (r). And by this means we shall not only be safe, but God will be glorified also; for some may ask us, as the Persian Emperor did Daniel, *Is your God whom you serve continually able*

(r) ὁ ὁς ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ
ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ ὁ

to deliver you? Dan. vi. 20. but that question will be effectually answered by God's frequent giving illustrious Evidences of his Mercy and Power in our constant Deliverances; and withal we may hope it will discourage our most daring Enemies, to set upon us, when they see they can do nothing against us. The very obstinate Egyptians finding the ill success of all their attempts against Israel, had so much prudence, as to say, *Let us flee from the face of Israel, for the Lord fighteth for them against the Egyptians,* Exod. xiv. 25. And if God's Protection have this effect, he shall be glorified, and we abundantly satisfied, who desire not our Enemies destruction, but only our own peace and safety, which the Lord grant unto us for Jesus sake, Amen.

The

The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiving.

O Almighty Lord of Hosts, the **[God]** of battel,
[who art a] greater security to all that trust in thee than
a **[strong Tower,]** or a fortress**[of defence,]** since they
may be forced or betrayed, but thou art an invincible
safeguard **[unto thy Servants,]** who trust in thee **[from**
the face,] the fury and force **[of their Enemies,]** be
they never so many, or so mighty; **[we]** thy Servants
in this Nation, having been lately preserved by thy mer-
cy do **[praise thee]** the Tribute of most hearty **[praise**
and thanksgiving,] which thou hast justly deserved at
our hands **[for our deliverance from]** the miseries of
this late War, and all **[those great and apparent dan-**
gers] of Invasion and Spoil, Captivity and Death,
[wherewith we were] so desperately beset and **[encom-**
passed,] while our enraged Foes lay against us on every
side. And here **[we]** do **[acknowledge, it]** was not our
own Policy or Power, our Innocence or our Merits, but
[thy goodness] which preserved us from all those mise-
ries, and kept us **[that we were not]** according to our
deservings **[delivered over]** by thy Justice **[as a prey**
unto them] to devour us, and execute their utmost ma-
lice upon us. Having therefore found the benefit of thy
Protection, we will still pray for the like favour, **[be-**
seeeching thee,] who hast hitherto helped us, **[to conti-**
nue] still to grant us **[such]** wonderful deliverances
through **[thy mercies,]** which have been so often ex-
pressed **[toward us:]** For we hope by the frequent ma-
nifestations of thy care of our safety it may come to
pass, **[that all the world,]** as well as our late Foes, **[may]**
come to **[know that thou,]** O Lord, wilt ever take our
part, because thou **[art our Saviour, and]** we hope,
thou ever wilt be our **[mighty Deliverer,]** so that
they

Se&.XVI. from foreign Enemies 489

they who assault us must fight against thee: so we shall be quiet, and thy Name shall be glorified by us, and all others, [through Jesus Christ] thy Son, [our Lord] the purchaser of all Mercies. Amen.

The Thanksgiving for restoring publick Peace at home.

§.VII. **I**F the War hath been raised by our Fellow-subjects, and especially if it were cruelt in the beginning, we may then use this Form, the occasion whereof was our late **horrid Rebellion** (this being added since his Majesty's return); for the effects of those Seditions and Tumults, which gave beginning to that sad Calamity, were so mischievous, that whensoever any traitorous Conspiracies are discovered and prevented before they arrive to that accursed height, we shall have reason to give special Thanks for so great a Mercy. To excite us whereunto I hope the memory of our miseries in the late times, and the Consideration of what is said already concerning **Sedition, and by Conspiracy, and Rebellion**, Part. I. Sect. II. §. 8. may be sufficient, especially if we consider well what is contained in this excellent Form, whose explication here followeth.

The

The Analysis of the second Thanksgiving.

§.8. This Thanksgiving hath three Parts.

- | | | | |
|--|---|---|--|
| 1. A Description of the Author by | 1. His glorious Nature. | O Eternal God,
our heavenly father,
Who alone makest
Men to be of one
mind in a house,
And stillest the out-
rage of a violent
and unruly People,
we bless thy Holy
Name, that it hath
pleased thee to ap-
pease the seditious
Tumults, which
have lately been
raised up amongst
us, | |
| | 2. His gra-
cious Acts,
both in | | 1. Keeping.
Peace.

2. Stilling
Tumults. |
| 2. A Thanksgiving for the Cessa-
tion of our late troubles. | | Most humbly be-
seeching thee to
grant to all of us
Grace, | |
| 3. A Petiti-
on con-
taining. | 1. A general request for
Grace. | That we may hence-
forth obediently
walk in thy Holy
Commandments,
And leading a quiet
and peaceable life in
all godliness and
honesty,
May continually
offer unto thee our
Sacrifice of praise,
and Thanksgiving
for these thy Mercies
towards us, | |
| | 2. The
Ends of
this re-
quest, viz.
That we
may be | | 1. Holy
and obe-
dient.

2. Peacea-
ble and
quiet.

3. Happy
and
thankful. |
| | 3. The Name in which
tis made. | | Through Jesus
Christ our Lord, A-
men. |

A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving.

S.IX. **G** Eternal God, our heavenly Father, who alone makest men to be of one mind in a house, and stillest the outrage of a violent and unruly People.]

The Introduction of the present Thanksgiving being the words of Holy Scripture, is the Reason why we give thanks to Almighty God for the allaying our late Troubles, and the giving us this Peace we now enjoy. *First*, because he it is, who keeps us in Peace; and *secondly*, when any Tumults arise, he it is, who doth appease them: The first is asserted in the words of *Psalm. lxxviii. 6.* *He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in a House*; that is, not only within the walls of private families, but within whole Nations and Kingdoms, which are, as it were, one great house, being all under one Master the King, every one having their severall Offices, and all governed by the same Rules. Now we learn from our Saviour that a Kingdom and a house are alike in this, that if either of them be divided against it self, they cannot stand (*s*),

Mat. xii. 25, 26. And therefore it is very necessary, that our heavenly Father, of whom the whole Family in heaven and earth is named, should interpose to keep us quiet among our selves: and if he did not constantly do this, no Kingdom would stand long; for we may consider that in so populous a Nation (for Example) as this, there are innumerable men, and almost as many minds (*t*), they being as unlike in their humours as their faces,

and as contrary in their opinions and persuasions, as they are in their designs; some are for the good old ways, some

(s) *Quæ domus tam stabilis, quæ tam firma civitas est, quæ non odiis & dissidiis funditus possit everti?*
Cic. de amicis.

(t) *Quot homines tot sententiæ.*

for

for new, some adore that as Religion which others deride as ridiculous; some aim at pleasures, others at honours, others at riches, others at lawless liberty; some are angry, others proud; some are melancholly, some deceitful and some malicious; yet all these by Gods infinite power do so far agree, as that all resolve to live quietly under the same Government. It is noted by the antients as a miracle, that all sorts of Animals should live together in *Noah's Ark*, without devouring one another; but if we consider (as one said) how many salvage beasts lye under human skin; we shall be obliged to confess it as great a wonder, that so many men should live in unity in the same Kingdom, and must acknowledge it to be the mighty work of God, of whom it is affirmed. Secondly, that he stilleth the outrage of a violent and unruly People, which is taken also out of the *Psalms*, He stilleth the raging of the Sea, the noise of his waves, and the madness of the People, *Psalm*. lxxv. 7. Wherein we see the tumultuous Assemblies of a seditious Rabble are very fitly compared to the Sea, disturbed by the tempestuous breath of their factious Ring-leaders; for

(u) *Fluctu magis mobile vulgus,
Anratumidum voluit inani.* Sen. *Herc. fur.* act. 1.

the Vulgar thus stirred up, are as tickle and uncertain (u), as leud and boisterous, as violent and unruly, as that outrageous and unquiet Element; and if we observe the desperate words and cruel threats, the unreasonable clamors and barbarous actions of such a seditious Crew, we should think it impossible to allay their fury, so long as there remained any thing to be destroyed, but that God which commands the Sea to be still, he also can charm the rage of seditious Rebels, and bring them either to submission or confusion; of which we saw an illusivious Instance in the restauration of our Peace and our King together, against whom not

a Dog moved his Tongue; and although the Enemies of our Sovereign had Arms and men, Policy and Riches, yet they had no power to secure their ill-gotten places, nor could they keep him out, whom God resolved to exalt, and he did restore him without one drop of blood spilt either by the sword or by the axe, except such as was too bad to live, and could not have been spared, without bringing Vengeance on the whole Nation. This God did then, and thus he hath done now, blessed be his Holy Name.

S.X. **W**e bless thy Holy Name, that it hath pleased thee to appease the seditious Tumults, which have lately been raised up amongst us.]

King *David* not only acknowledgeth Gods mercy to him in his Deliverance from forreign Enemies, but from Civil broils, saying, *Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my People*, 2 *Sam.* xxii.44. And indeed this is a blessing not inferior to the other, if we consider to what mischiefs these lesser Tumults might have grown, if the Divine Goodness had not nipt them in the bud; they might have overthrown our Laws and Government, our Religion and our Rights; they might have depopulated our Country, and made us a prey to strangers, or slaves to the vilest of the People; or have produced another Civil War, which is of all others the most furious and mischievous (w), and the most to be abhorred and feared by us in this Nation, who have so sadly smarted by this Rod; So that I hope hereafter every little Deliverance of this kind, shall be most thankfully acknowledged by us to the honour of God, who most commonly early discovers, and justly punisheth, seditious attempts in the very be-

K k

ginning,

(w) *Jusque datum se-*
leri canimus popu-
lunq;ue potentem,
In sua viſtrici con-
versum viſcera
dextra. *Lucan.* l. 1.
Summum, Brute, ne-
fas civilia bella fa-
temur. id. lib. 2.

ginning, as aiming at the Subversion of the Authority which himself hath set up. And verily we are infinitely bound to the divine Providence for preventing the

(x) Ῥάδιον μὲν γὰρ
πόλιν σείσαι καὶ
φαιστέροις,

Ἀλλ' ἐπὶ χάρας
αὐθις ἔσται δυ-
σπαλὲς ὃ γίνεται
ἑξαπίνης

Ἐἰ μὴ θεὸς ἀγρυπ-
νῶσι

Κυβερνατῆρ γίνε-
ται.

Pindar. Pith. od. 4.

— Deus nobis hæc
Otia fecit.

spreading of this Gangrene. In regard there never wants mischievous Persons to raise them, we are happy that God is pleased to allay them again: It is the Observation of Pindar, that it is an easie matter for the vilest Men to stir up a City to Rebellion, but it would be impossible to appease it again, if God did not direct and assist the Governours thereof (x). To him therefore we are bound to give most hearty praise, for crushing this Viper in the birth.

§ XI. **And** humbly beseeching thee to grant all of us Grace, that we may henceforth obediently walk in thy holy Commandements.]

The sweetness of that happy Peace which we all enjoy, while we obey our Prince, and agree together in Love, makes us finish our Praises for the suppressing of our late Tumults with a hearty Prayer, that we may have no more Seditions or disturbance, and to that end we first beg that the Grace of God may for the future be given to us all, that we may all obey the Laws of God, and then there can be no Rebellion. If the late Conspirators and their Complices had had any Grace, they never had laid plots against the Lords anointed; if they had walked in the Commandements of God, they would have feared God and the King, Prov. xxiv. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 17. and have been subject to the higher Powers, Rom. xiii. 1. as he requireth all men to be. There is often times much talk of Grace and Godliness, Religion and

and Conscience among Traitors and seditious Companies, but would to God they had really any of these among them; for then they would presently submit to Gods Vice-gerent; and repent exceedingly that ever they lift up their hands against his anointed; if they ever do come truly to fear God, they will see what a desperate wickedness they have been guilty of all this while, in living contrary to so many strict and plain Commandements, and no question they will be really good Subjects as soon as they are good Christians and good men; therefore the good Lord grant to all that are, or have been, traiterously disposed, Repentance to the acknowledging of the Truth, and Grace to live in Obedience to God's commands, and then we shall have no more mischiefs hatched among us, the Authors whereof are destitute of all grace and real goodness. *Secondly*, we pray not only for grace to be given to them, but to us all, that all our Fellow-subjects may obediently walk in God's ways, for then none of us shall either consent to any Treason in our hearts, nor by our wicked Lives provoke God to scourge us with this Rod of Sedition, which is a Judgment by which God is wont to scourge an offending King and a sinful People, *Prov. xxviii. 2.* When Wickedness abounds it provokes our God, who (as before) only keeps us in Peace, to withdraw his Providence from us, and then Tumults and Seditions, Strife and Rebellion break in irresistibly upon us; for the Present our gracious Father hath diverted these Evils, pray we then (as it is in the *Roman Office*,) *That we may use the tranquillity and peace, which his goodness hath established among us, as a remedy for our amendment.* *Miss. Ebor. temp. belli.* And take we heed, that none of us by heinous Iniquities make the Evil to return. And doubtless if ever this Petition were needful, it is necessary for us in these times, who have lately been

delivered out of so great a Rebellion, as no Age nor no History can parallel, and yet we are so far from either being warned by our late Sufferings to amend, or being obliged by God's mercy to live more holily, that we are now more debauched and luxurious, more profane and loose than ever: So that I may complain with devout *Salvian: We have received the respite of a happy Peace by God's gift, and we use it only as an opportunity to sin more boldly, and more securely— So that our very Peace is a mischief to us, since we live so, as to declare, that it had been better for us we had never received that which makes us so much worse men than we were before.* Salv. de guber. lib.6. Surely this is the ready way to provoke God to cast us into the fire again, and if we live thus wickedly, our Peace will not long continue, 1 Sam. xii. 25. There are many, I am confident, who abhor directly to stir up Sedition against the King, who yet by their Impieties do take the ready way to cause God to scourge us by another Civil War, of which they are the meritorious, if not the instrumental, causes. May the Lord therefore grant both the seditious and the loyal his Grace to amend their Lives, and live holily, and then we may hope for an enduring Tranquillity. *Amen.*

S. XII. *And leading a quiet and peaceable Life in all godliness and honesty, may continually offer up to thee our Sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving for these thy mercies towards us through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.]*

Our God hath sufficiently shewed himself an Enemy to all Sedition and Rebellion in that place of the Apostle, whence this is deduced, where he sheweth that the very end of Government is; *That under it we should lead quiet and peaceable Lives in all Godliness and honesty,* 1 Tim. ii. 1, 2. And if we be good Christians, this must be our design and desire; for the two great Duties of Christianity

stianity are Piety towards God, and Justice to-
 wards Men, here called *Godliness and honesty*; and
 the two necessary means to enable us to perform
 these, are *Inwardly, the Grace of God* (which we prayed
 for in the last Paragraph) and *Outwardly, a quiet and
 peaceable life* (which we beg here): for Wars and Tu-
 mults, Drums and Trumpets, Rebellion and Violence,
 Sedition and Strife, disturb us in the Duties of Godliness,
 and hinder us in the practice of Honesty; therefore who-
 soever desires sincerely to serve God, and do justly to all
 men, he will and must abhor and pray against all Trea-
 son and rising up in Arms, as that which is an impedi-
 ment to his quiet, and consequently to his chearful and
 undisturbed leading a good life. And oh! that none of
 us had any other ends; than to serve God and do ho-
 nestly towards all men; for then we should all live qui-
 etly under our Governours, we should never mutiny nor
 rebel, we should never disturb the Kingdom if we only
 wished to live in peace; nor should we break God's Laws
 that command subjection, if our only aim were to serve
 God: Our only employment then would be to live ho-
 nily and happily, to obey our King, and love our Fel-
 low-Subjects, and to pray for the continuance of Hal-
 cion days: And then also, as *S. Paul* adviseth, *Heb. xiii. 15.*
*We should have continual Cause to offer up the Sacrifice
 of praise and thanksgiving to God through Jesus Christ for
 these his Mercies towards us:* for then Heaven would so
 watch over us, that our peace should never be disturbed,
 we should have no plots, or none to prosper, and we
 should frequently have occasion to bless the Name of
 God for the encrease of Piety and Vertue, the security of
 Laws and Magistrates, the suppression of Treasons and
 Conspiracies, the continuance of Peace and Plenty, and
happy are the People that are in such a case, Psal. 144. ult.
 wherefore let our Lives as well as our Lips hercunto say,
Amen.

The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiving.

[**E**tternal God] whose Kingdom can never be shaken, thou art [our heavenly Father,] and takest care of our peace also: For thou art he [who makest men] of several interests and tempers [to be of one mind,] and live quietly together [in a house] and in a Kingdom also; [and] when any Tumults do arise, thou [stillest the outrage,] and appeasest the fury [of a violent] faction; [and] of an [unruly people] broke loose from their obedience: We remember the mischiefs lately contrived by such as these, [and we bless thy Holy Name, that] in pity to us [it hath pleased thee] to discover the plots, [and to appease the seditious tumults] of ungodly and discontented Men: Causing a Cessation of those troubles, [which have] by evil Instruments [been lately raised up among us,] who otherwise might have lived in Peace. And now we are quiet again, we come unto thee [most humbly beseeching thee] our gracious Deliverer [to grant all of us] as well the Disturbers, as the Loyal, such [grace, that we may] be truly religious, and [henceforth obediently walk in] observance of all [thy Holy Commandments,] especially those which require subjection to the higher Powers: So that being good Subjects, [and leading a quiet and peaceable life,] we may, without disturbing the Government, employ our time [in all godliness] towards thee, [and honesty] towards our Neighbours: And then thou wilt discover and prevent all Conspiracies; so that we [may continually] have reason and opportunity to [offer unto thee our Sacrifice of Praise] and thanksgiving [for these] happy days of Peace, which we enjoy by [thy mercies towards us,] and [through] the Intercession of [Jesus Christ our Lord] to whom be glory, Amen.

SECT.

SECTION XVII.

Of the Thanksgiving for Health.

§. I. **L**IFE is the greatest of all earthly blessings, and therefore the preservation thereof should be acknowledged by the most solemn Thanksgivings. It hath been the Custom, and is the Duty of all pious men, to praise God for recovery from an ordinary Sickness, as hath been noted before, *Sect. xii. §. 4.* And the very *Heathens* when they were restored to Health after any Disease, offered Sacrifices (*a*), and built Temples to the honour of their Gods (*b*). How much more then are we bound to return our highest Praises for deliverance from the Plague, the most grievous and mortal of all other Diseases? They that have been infected have *Hezekiah's* Thanksgiving after he was healed of this Sickness for their Example and Encouragement, *Isai. xxxviii. 9.* And they who were free may learn from Holy *David* to offer up Thanksgiving for their own Preservation, and for the Deliverance of the whole Nation, *2 Sam. xxiv. 25.* And for their assistance here are two devout Forms prepared, of which this first is most proper after the *Plague*, the other after the ceasing of any other contagious Disease.

(a) *Sacrificia ab iis fiebant, qui ab aliquo morbo convalescent, quæ victimæ animales vocabantur Natali.*
Com Mythol. l. i. c. 17.

(b) ——— *reddere victimas,*
Ædemque votivam memento
Nos humilem feriemus agnum.
Hor. Carm. lib. 2. od. 17.

The Analysis of the first Thanksgiving.

§.2. This Thanksgiving hath four Parts.

- | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|---|--|
| 1. A Commemoration of Gods | 1. Judgment.
2. And his mercy, shewing | 1. Confessing the cause.
2. Describing the Instrument.
1. The motive to it.
2. The effect of it.
1. To whom we offer.
2. What we offer.
3. To what end. | O Lord God, who hast wounded us for our Sins, and consumed us for our Transgressions
By thy late heavy and dreadful Visitation,
And now in the midst of Judgment remembering mercy,
Hast redeemed our Souls from the jaws of death,
We offer unto thy fatherly goodness
Our selves, our Souls and Bodies, which thou hast delivered,
To be a living Sacrifice unto thee,
Always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church:
Through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen. |
| 2. An Act of Oblation, shewing | | | |
| 3. An Act of praise and thanksgiving. | | | |
| 4. The Conclusion of all. | | | |

A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving.

§. III. **O** Lord God, who hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our Transgressions by thy late heavy and dreadful Visitation.]

The Joy of a City or a Nation delivered from the Plague is like that which the *Athenians* expressed in their Feast called *Oscophoria*, which being to be celebrated when *Ægeus* the Father of *Theseus* was newly dead, he appointed they should at once both sing and lament over the sacrifice, and so they were wont to do ever after (c) : Or like the mingled notes of shouting and weeping among the Jews at the rearing of the second Temple; *Ezra* iii. 12, 13. Those that are spared alive have cause to rejoyce, when they reflect upon the Mercy of their own Preservation; but when they consider, that one hath lost a dear Father or a tender Mother, another a kind Husband or a beloved Wife, a hopeful Child, or an useful friend, their joy is interrupted with a sigh, and 'tis hard to say, whether of the passions do prevail : Wherefore the Church complies with our temper, and introduceth this Thanksgiving with a sad reflexion upon our late heavy and dreadful Visitation, that the remembrance thereof may gratifie our sorrow, and also help to encrease our gratitude for the mercy of our present state. The Visitation indeed was heavy to the infected, and dreadful to those that were free, some were wounded, and others alas! consumed by it, the Scars are still to be seen upon the Living, and an empty silence, and void spaces tell us how many are gone from among us, but lest we should wonder at God's severity, or murmur at his dealings with us, we are taught to confess, that all was for our sins, and for our transgressions. These stirred him

(c) ἱπποφωρίῃ δὲ
ταῖς σπονδαῖς Ἐλε-
λεῖ [Hallelujah]
Ἰδ', Ἰδ' τὰς παρὸν-
τας [χελεύει] Plut.
in *Theseo*.

502 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part.II.

him to anger and made him wound us in his wrath, and consume us in his sore displeasure : Nor can we justly repine at it ; for it is said of Jesus the Son of God, *That he was wounded for our sins and bruised for our Iniquities,* Isai. liii. 5. Now he that caused his own Son to dye for our Sins, shall he not punish us for our own ? We do not, we cannot accuse his Justice, but must confess, even now the Evil is gone, *that our destruction was of our selves,* Hof. xiii. 9. And now we see how dangerous it is to provoke him by doing so wickedly as we did before, there is hopes it may warn us for the future ; for now we know, *It is a fearful thing to fall into the [aven-
ging] hands of the living God,* Heb. x. 31. *whose wrath, if it be kindled but a little, blessed are all they that put their trust in him,* Psal. ii. 12.

S. IV. *And now in the midst of Judgment, remem-
bering Mercy, hath redeemed our Souls from
the Jaws of Death.]*

It was *Habakkuk's Prayer, Hab. ii. 2. That in wrath
God would remember Mercy ;* and he hath answered
this Request to us ; for though our Sins had so highly
provoked him, that he was executing his wrath upon
us, yet his anger had not banished pity from his breast
(as it useth to do from ours) ; for in the midst of the Ex-
ecution he stays his hand. And it is the greater mer-
cy to have a reprieve in the midst of our Punishment,
because our Sentence was so just, we are more bound
to bless the Lord for taking off the Plague, because he
had so just cause to lay it on ; it

*(d) Quo culpa gravior
gratia major,
Iusti supplicii vin-
cula resolvit. Amb.
hymn,*

was not unmerited fury, but righ-
teous Judgment (*w*), which he
was inflicting, yet he stops in the
very midst thereof : So when the
Israelites

Israelites of old, provoked him to anger with their own inventions till the Plague broke in upon them, Psal.cvi.39, 40. Nevertheless when he saw their adversity, he heard their complaint, and pitied them, &c.ver.43,44. Tea many a time turned he his wrath away, and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise, Psalm lxxviii.38,39. And when he threatens most severely by his Prophets, he usually adds, *that he will not make a full end*, Jer.iv. 27. and v.18. and xxx.11. This hath been his dealing with others, and his Mercy is the same still toward us, for when the Plague that devouring Monster gaped wide to swallow us, being not satiated with so many Morfels, the Lord did (as *David speaks*) *save us from the Lions mouth*, Psal.xxii.21. A Proverb to expres a rescue from an almost unavoidable danger (e),

such as our Deliverancee was, who were almost in the very **Jaws of Death**, from whence God hath redeemed our **Souls**, Psal. xxxiv. 22. The Soul in Holy Writ is put sometimes for the Life only, Psal. cxvi.8. And in that Sense, we have

escaped Temporal Death, when we were in very great danger thereof, so that we may justly sing with *David*, *Bless the Lord, O my Soul*——*who saveth thy life from destruction*, Psal.ciii.1,4. But if we take the word [**Soul**] properly, it may be true also: for if many of us here present had dyed by this sudden stroke, it is to be feared, we are so unfit to dye, that this Plague might have sent our Souls to Hell, as well as our Bodies to the Grave, and thus God hath in sparing us, and giving us more time, redeemed our Souls from the Jaws of Eternal Death also, if we will now amend, as the next particular teacheth us.

(e) *Ab ore Leonis.*
Prov. 2 Tim.4.17.
i.e. à maximopercu-
lo. Leo quicquid pre-
henderit, etiamsi ca-
mellus foret, rostro
aufert. Johan. Leo.
descr. Affric.

S.V. **W**e offer unto thy fatherly Goodness our selves, our Souls and Bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a Living Sacrifice unto thee.]

When God had delivered *David's* Soul from death, *Psal.cxvi.8.* He asks, *ver.12.* *What shall I return unto the Lord for all his benefits ?* And *St. Paul* doth answer that Question, *I beseech you Brethren by the Mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living Sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable Service,* *Rom.xii.1.* And doubtless it is never more reasonable to offer up both Soul and Body to God's Service, than when we have received ourselves, and both soul and body, as it were, by a new Donation from the hands of his Mercy. Our own Customs do oblige a Malefactor, that is begged from the place of Execution, to be a perpetual Servant to that gracious Person, whose pity sued for his Pardon, and saved his Life. And it is as reasonable, we should spend our Life in God's Service, which he hath now so miraculously preserved; especially considering, that when the Plague threatned us, and Death was at our doors, most of us did in our earnest Prayers to be spared resolve and vow, promise and engage, if God would save our Lives, we would lead them in a new manner, and spend our time more holily and religiously than ever we had done before. So that now we shall add perjury to our Ingratitude if we do not perform our Vows, and instead of giving somewhat more to God, we shall rob him of that, which our promise hath made to be his. And doubtless it had been better for us to have dyed by the Plague, when our fears had in some measure humbled us; then to live to encrease our Sin and aggravate our Damnation; this will make the

the

the very mercy of our sparing become a grievous curse unto us. Yet thus it proves too often, that *the rest of the men which were not killed by these Plagues, yet repent not of the works of their hands*, Rev.ix. 20. And as soon as the Calamity is over, there is as much Lying and Swearing, Lust and Debauchery as ever; he that was unjust is unjust still, and he that was filthy is filthy still, scarce one Instance of amendment doth appear. Good God! what can reclaim such wretches if the approach of death will not affright them from their Sins, nor the Mercy of a new life oblige them to be more holy? surely they are incurable who cannot be healed by such a Judgment, and may fear their next punishment shall be in eternal flames. Consider therefore in time you that are yet alive, and resolve sincerely to make this oblation of your selves, to which you are engaged by gratitude and reason, by God's goodness and your own Vows, and then we shall behold, that your Correction and your reprieve was not in vain: Now for the manner of doing this Duty we shall not need say more here, because if any be convinced, and desirous thus to dedicate themselves to God, they may find directions, and a proper Form for it. *Comp. to the Altar. Partit. IV. Sect. II. §. 5. whither we refer the Reader.*

506 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part. II.

S. VI. *Always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.]*

The Conclusion of this Thanksgiving is *David's* resolution, when God had *delivered his Soul out of the Lions mouth*, Psal.xxii.2 1. For in the next verse he adds, *I will declare thy name unto my Brethren, in the midst of the Congregation will I praise thee*, v.22. Or as *St. Paul* (and we from the Old Translations (f)) read — *in the midst of the Church will I sing praise*

(f) Psal.22.22. *unto thee*, Heb.ii.12. The praising
ἐν μέσῳ ἐκκλησίας' God by our lives is the best, but not
lxx. In medio Ec- the only praise which is due unto
clesie. Vulg. him; for we must also bleſs him

with our lips, our Tongue being among other parts to be offered up as a Sacrifice unto God, wherefore it must be the Instrument of his glory, and that not only just now, but *always* so as long as this Life endures, which hath been restored to us, when we praise the Lord for any other Mercy, we must think of this, and the remembrance of this deliverance must never be obliterated; moreover as our Preservation from this Plague hath been a publick Mercy, so must our gratitude be also; we must give thanks in the house of God, and before his People (both signified by the Church) that there may be as many witnesses of our Praises, as there was of our Deliverance, let us say, *I will pay my Vows unto the Lord, in the midst of thee O Jerusalem, even in the Courts of the Lords house, and in the presence of all his People, praise the Lord*, Psal.cxvi. ult.

The

The Paraphrase of the first Thanksgiving.

[O] Almighty [Lord] and most glorious [God, who hast] most grievously [wounded] some of [us,] who art yet alive [for our Sins,] which had provoked thee to anger [and consumed] many others of [us] by this cruel death [for our Transgression] of thy Holy Laws. We acknowledg, these were the Cause of thy punishing us so severely [by thy late] Judgment of the Plague, which was to them that felt it an [heavy, and] to them that only feared it a [dreadful Visitation:] Lord thou hast most justly corrected us hitherto, yet of thine infinite Mercy, thou inclinest to spare us; [and now] while thou art [in the midst] of the execution of thy righteous Sentence [of Judgment] upon us, thy compassions are not extinct; for thou [remembering] thy wonted [mercy, hast redeemed our Souls] from Hell, as well as saved our Lives [from the Jaws of Death,] which was ready to have devoured us if thou hadst not prevented: [we] whose Lives are thus miraculously spared [do offer] with a sincere gratitude [unto thy Fatherly goodness,] and in return for thy mercy [our selves] wholly and intire, even [our Souls and] all the faculties thereof, our [bodies] and all our Members [which thou hast delivered] from death and destruction; wherefore they shall be dedicated [to be a living,] holy and reasonable [Sacrifice unto thee] and only exercised hereafter, in doing thy Holy Will: For we will henceforth be thy Servants, not only now, but [always] spending our time in [praising] the freeness, [and magnifying] the greatness of this and all [thy mercies] towards us, and this not only in private,
but

508 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part-II.

but also [in the midst of] the Assemblies of [the Church,] that all our Brethren may joyn with us in blessing thy Name [through Jesus Christ our Lord] and only Saviour. *Amen.*

Of the second Thanksgiving for Deliverance from any Common-Sickness.

§. VII. **T**Here are many other Diseases besides the Plague, which are infectious and Epidemical, causing great Mortality when they spread themselves, such as Fevers and small Pox in our times, and the sweating Sickness, of which many thousands dyed in a little space, in the last Century; wherein this Nation was thrice severely visited therewith (g). Now when we are delivered from such

(g) An. 1. Hen. vii.
An. 9. Hen. viii.
An. 5. Edward. vi.

Distempers, we may very properly give thanks to God in this Form.

The

The Analyſis of the ſecond Thankſgiving.

§.8. This Thankſgiving hath three Parts.

- | | | |
|---|--|---|
| 1. A Confeſſion, wherein there is contained | { 1. The Perſon to whom.
{ 2. The things, whereof it is made. { 1. Our deſerved Punishment.
{ 2. Our grievous Sins. | { We humbly acknowledge before thee, O moſt merciful Father,
{ That all the Punishments, which are threatened in the law might juſtly have fallen upon us,
{ By reaſon of our manifold Tranſgreſſions, and hardneſs of heart: Yet ſeeing it hath pleaſed thee of thy tender mercy,
{ Upon our weak and unworthy humiliation,
{ To aſſuage the contagious Sickneſs, wherewith we lately have been ſo ſore afflicted.
{ And to reſtore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings, |
| 2. A Commemoration of our deliverance, intimating | { 1. The motives to it.
{ 2. The effect of it. { 1. Principally.
{ 2. Leſs principally.
{ 1. Removing the Evil.
{ 2. Reſtoring the good. | { Yet ſeeing it hath pleaſed thee of thy tender mercy,
{ Upon our weak and unworthy humiliation,
{ To aſſuage the contagious Sickneſs, wherewith we lately have been ſo ſore afflicted.
{ And to reſtore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings, |
| 3. A Thankſgiving, conſiſting of | { 1. An Act of Praise.
{ 2. The reaſon thereof. | { We offer unto thy divine Majeſty the Sacrifice of praiſe and thankſgiving lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name,
{ For ſuch thy Preſervation and Providence over us, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen, |

A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving.

S. IX. **WE** humbly acknowledg before thee, O most merciful Father, that all the punishments, which are threatned in thy Law, might justly have fallen upon us by reason of our manifold transgressions, and hardness of heart.]

There are many dreadful things threatned in Holy Scripture against the transgressors of God's law: and amongst the rest, there are two sad Catalogues of judgments in that part of Scripture properly called the Law, wherein contagious and mortal diseases are threatned to disobedience. *And if ye shall despise my Statutes — saith God — I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, &c.* Levit. xxvi. 14, 15, 16. and again, *The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning,* Deut. xxviii. 22. and ver. 59. *The Lord will make thy Plagues wonderful — even sore Sickneses and of long continuance,* v. 60. *Moreover he will bring upon thee all the Diseases of Egypt — v. 61. also every Sicknes, and every Disease, which is not written in this Book of the Law, them will the Lord bring upon thee until thou be destroyed.* To which, with the rest of the Punishments there recited, the Church hath respect in this place, teaching us to acknowledg, that as our Sins have been many, of divers kinds, and of long continuance, so might our punishments justly have been also, but

(b) *Pœnam, si tui d
poterit, donare, sin
munda temperare.*
Sen. de Clem.

our God hath shewed himself a most merciful Father, in that he hath not dealt with us according to our deservings. It is the propriety of (b) Mercy either wholly to pardon, or to punish gently,

sect. XVII. from other common Sickness. 511

gently: and it is said of *M. Antoninus*, that his penalties were always below the Law (i), which *Justinian* saith was the Custom of all his Successors (k); but we are sure, it is the manner of Almighty God instead of many Punishments to inflict but one, and when the greatest are deserved to choose the least, and yet to take that off also as soon as there is any hopes of amendment: He might have scourged us with Famine and War, Plague and Epidemical Diseases all together; but now he hath only used the last, and the least, which if it seem grievous in it self, yet is very moderate with respect to our evil deservings: So that we are so far from having any reason to complain, that we have all possible cause to admire our heavenly Father's mercy, who threatneth severe things to keep us from sinning, hoping his words may warn us to avoid the stroke of his anger, but threatneth only to prevent our Suffering of them (l); and yet when the warning takes no place, but we do sin for all that, then he abates of the rigour of his Sentence, chastising us gently, and soon giving over: So that there is mercy in his threatnings, and mercy in his executions; and it is a proper Introduction to the divine praise, to look upon the Clemency, which he shews, even in the severest parts of his dealing with

(i) Jul. Capitol. in vita.

(k) Ῥωμαίους ἔνεστι μὴ ἀντιδίνειν πινυράις ἰσορροπίαις τοῖς πλημμελήμασι. *Justin. ad Hun.*

(l) Tristitia minuat, ne in nos tristitia invehat. Theod. in Jon. 3.

Ἀπειλεῖ πολλάκις ἵνα μηκέτι τιμὴ ἀπειλήν ᾖ ἔργον ἐξενέγκῃ. *Chrys. in Gen. bom. 20.*

S.X. **B**ut seeing it hath pleased thee, of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to assuage the contagious Sickness, wherewith we lately have been so sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings.]

This one Judgment of the late raging Sickness, though it were less than we deserved, yet if God had made it continue, or caused it to spread, might have almost consumed us: So that we have Cause to reckon it as an act of **his tender Mercy**, that he was pleased to **assuage it**. 'Tis true, we did express a great **Humiliation** under it, and prayed earnestly for the removal thereof: But we must not be so vain as to think our **humiliation** could merit our deliverance, since it is said, that when God in anger sends his Judgments upon a Nation, *Though Noah Daniel and Job were in it, they should only deliver their own Souls*, Ezek. xiv. 14. And doubtless our Piety and Devotion is far short of theirs: and we here do justly confess, it was but **weak and unworthy**; our sorrow went not so deep, nor were our Prayers so fervent, or our Repentance so serious, as so great an occasion did require: so that we may note, that this Mercy of health was granted [upon] our humiliation, but not for the merit thereof: The grant proceeded merely of **his tender mercy**; only he was pleased with our imperfect humiliation, and took that occasion to send us relief. And now how are we bound to bless his infinite pity! that beheld some of us dead, and others dying, many smitten with this Disease, and all of us full of grief and fear, and then remembering our Sins no longer, he commands the Angel to put up his Sword, the mournful knells are ceased, and there is no more complaining in our streets, no more lamentation in our dwellings: But the voice of Joy and Health, which

Sect. XVII. from other common Sicknes. 513

which God promiseth to send into the dwellings of the righteous, *Psal. cxviii. 15.* is now to be heard in our houses also. While Sicknes was there, all joy was banished from our houses and our hearts also, nothing else but Mourning and Woe, sighs and groans, complaints and doleful accents dwelt there: but now health and joy are returned together, now we are able and fit, as well as obliged, to sing praise to God: and I wish we may make use of this chearfulness of our temper, and this spriteliness of mind, which health hath restored us unto, to praise God more chearfully and more devoutly; for doubtless Health is the greatest blessing, which God can bestow upon us in this world. *Aristotle* and *Plato* reckon it the first of all outward good things, and our own experience shews us that riches, honours and pleasures, are nothing if we want health to enjoy them; so that when God restores this, he gives us a power to enjoy all other earthly comforts: Let those therefore give thanks to the name of the Lord, who have wholly escaped this Disease, because they had their Health without interruption; and those who are recovered from this Sicknes, because they have tasted the misery of wanting health, and so can better apprehend the mercy of its restauration: All of us indeed are bound to joy in this necessary act of Praise.

S. XI. **W**e offer unto thy Divine Majesty the Sacrifice of Praise and Thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name, for such thy Preservation, and Providence over us, through *Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.*

This Conclusion is the natural Consequence of all the former Considerations: for whether we compare the greatness of our Sins with the gentleness of our Punishment; or reflect upon the misery of our late

514 Thanksgiving for Deliverance Part. II.

condition in respect of our present estate, we have abundant cause to offer up the Sacrifice of Praise and Thanksgiving. There are many of our Brethren swept away by the late Mortality, and we are yet left alive: Now, *the dead praise not thee, O Lord, neither all they that go down into silence; but we will praise the Lord from this time forth for evermore*, Psal. cxv. 17. The Grave is called the place of silence, and they are silent, that

(m) Psal. xxxi.
19. and cxv. 17.

— *silēt rex ipse
silentum.* Virg.
Æneid.

dwell there (m): *The Grave cannot praise thee, death cannot celebrate thee* (saith good Hezekiah in the like Case) *the Living, the Living, they shall praise thee, as I do this day*, Isai. xxxviii. 18, 19. It is

we who are spared that must laud and magnific the glorious name of our Deliverer, for we were rescued from the common destruction to this very end. Let us consider how strangely his Providence did take care of our Preservation, when many younger or stronger, many that had better means of escaping, and seemed to be in less danger than we, dyed by this sad Disease; and what reason can we give, why they were taken, and we were left? It was God's infinite mercy towards us, and it is our duty to own it with the most hearty praises we can express; yea if we shall neglect it, we are the most ungrateful wretches in the World, and deserve to be cast out of God's protection for the future: and it is very likely, if we will not praise the Lord now, when we can, and are so much obliged to do it, it shall not be long ere we be sent to the house of silence our selves, where we cannot do that, which now we will not perform. Let us therefore be so wise, and so just, so kind to our selves, and so grateful to our Deliverer, as to bless him heartily now, and that will engage him to keep us for ever hereafter, till a timely death take us to

II. **Se&.XVII. from other common Sicknesſ. 515**

a glorious Immortality, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.
Amen.

The Paraphraſe of the laſt Thankſgiving.

O Lord, we are ſo far from murmuring at this grievous Sickneſs, which hath rag'd among us, that [~~We~~ **humbly acknowledg**] here now that we are [~~before~~ **thee**] in thy houſe, [~~O~~ **moſt merciful Father, that**] thou art very gracious in thy dealings with us: ſince inſtead of that one Judgment [~~all the~~ **punishments**] and dreadful plagues, [~~which are~~ **terribly, but juſtly,**] [~~threatned in thy Law~~ **againſt all the wilful Tranſgreſſors thereof,**] [~~might juſtly have fallen upon us~~ **to our utter ruine**] [~~by reaſon of~~ **the horrible guilt of**] [~~our manifold Tranſgreſſions,~~ **and the great provocations we have given thee by our Impenitence**] [~~and~~ **hardneſs of heart**] after we had committed them: [~~Yet ſeeing it hath pleaſed thee,~~ **notwithſtanding all our evil-deſervings,**] [~~of thy tender mercy~~ **and mere Compaſſion to pity our miſerable Caſe,**] and that ſo ſpeedily [~~upon,~~ **though not for the merit of,**] [~~our weak~~ **Supplications,**] [~~and unworthy humiliation~~ **]: We admire thy readineſs to relieve us, and own thy great favour, in that thou haſt vouchſafed**] [~~to allwage the contagious~~ **fury of this Epidemical**] [~~Sickneſs, where-with we~~ **and our Neighbours**] [~~lateſt have been ſore afflicted~~ **]: For Mortality and Mourning were round about us, till thou wert pleaſed to deliver us,**] [~~and to reſtore the~~ **long eſtranged**] [~~voice of joy and health,~~ **which are both together now returned**] [~~into our dwellings~~ **]: And Lord this joyful voice ſhall return to thy houſe alſo; for here**] [~~We offer unto thy Divine Maſteſty~~ **our gracious Deliverer**] [~~the Sa-crifice of~~ **moſt hearty**] [~~Pratſe and Thankſgiving:~~ **]**

And we resolve to spend the time, which thou hast given us [in lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name] both in private and publick [for such] illustrious Instances of thy mercy, as thou hast shewed in [thy Preservation] of us at this time, and in thy Care [and Providence over us] at all other times, which we pray thee to continue [through] the merits and mediation of [Jesus Christ our Lord] and Saviour. *Amen.*

20 MA 59

F I N I S.

Τῷ Θεῷ μόνῳ Δόξα.

II.
gi-
ous
tri-
ty
and
we
di-
A-



A TABLE

Of the chief HEADS

IN THE

LITANY, &c.



	Sect.	Parag.	Pag.
T HE <i>Introduction,</i>			
<i>Of the Litany in general,</i>	1		1
<i>The Analysis of the whole</i>			ibid.
<i>Litany,</i>			11
<i>Of the Invocation,</i>		1	11
<i>The Analysis of the Invocation,</i>		2	13
			A

The Table.

<i>A Practical Discourse upon the</i>	Sect.	Parag.	Pag.
<i>Invocation,</i>		3	13
<i>Of the Deprecations,</i>	2	1	23
<i>The Analysis of the Deprecations,</i>		2	25
<i>A Practical Discourse upon the</i>			
<i>Deprecations,</i>		3	25
<i>Of the Intercessions,</i>	3	1	97
<i>The Analysis of the Intercessions,</i>		2	98
<i>A Practical Discourse upon the</i>			
<i>Intercessions,</i>		3	99
<i>Of the Supplications,</i>	4	1	193
<i>Of the Prayer against Persecution,</i>		4	199
<i>The Analysis of this Prayer,</i>			200
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this</i>			
<i>Prayer,</i>			201
<i>Of the Alternate Supplications,</i>		5	211
<i>The Analysis of the Alternate Sup-</i>			
<i>plications,</i>			212
<i>A Practical Discourse upon those</i>			
<i>Supplications,</i>		5	213
<i>Of the Prayer for Grace to sancti-</i>			
<i>fie our troubles,</i>		6	232
<i>The Analysis of this Prayer,</i>			234
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this</i>			
<i>Prayer,</i>		6	235
<i>Of the Prayer of St. Chrysostom,</i>			
<i>and the Benediction,</i>		7	245
<i>The Paraphrase of the whole Lita-</i>			
<i>ny,</i>		1	247
<i>The Lord's Prayer in the Litany,</i>		39	263
			Part.

The Table,

PART. II.

<i>Of the Occasional Prayers and Thanksgivings,</i>	Sect.	Parag.	Pag.
<i>Of the Occasional Prayers in general,</i>	1	1	296
<i>Of the Prayer for Rain,</i>	2	1	272
<i>The Analysis of the Prayer for Rain,</i>		2	278
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this Prayer,</i>		3	279
<i>The Paraphrase of the Prayer for Rain,</i>			285
<i>Of the Prayer for Fair-Weather,</i>	3	1	286
<i>The Analysis of the Prayer for Fair-Weather,</i>		2	291
<i>A Practical Discourse on this Prayer,</i>		3	292
<i>Of the Prayers in time of Dearth and Famine,</i>	4	1	299
<i>The Analysis of the first Prayer,</i>		2	305
<i>A Practical Discourse upon the first Prayer,</i>		3	306
<i>The Paraphrase of the first Prayer,</i>			311
<i>Of the second Prayer in time of Famine,</i>		6	312
<i>The Analysis of the second Prayer,</i>		2	314
<i>A Practical Discourse on this Prayer,</i>		8	315
<i>The Paraphrase of the second Prayer,</i>			321
<i>Of the Prayer in time of War and Tumults,</i>	5	1	322
			The

The Table.

<i>The Analysis of the Prayer in</i>	Sect.	Parag.	Pag.
<i>time of War,</i>		2	329
<i>A Practical Discourse on this</i>			
<i>Prayer,</i>		3	330
<i>The Paraphrase of this Prayer,</i>			337
<i>Of the Prayer in time of any Com-</i>			
<i>mon-Plague or Sickness,</i>	6	1	339
<i>The Analysis of the Prayer in time</i>			
<i>of Plague,</i>		2	347
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this</i>			
<i>Prayer,</i>		3	348
<i>The Paraphrase of the Prayer in</i>			
<i>time of Plague,</i>			360
<i>Of the Prayers in Ember-weeks,</i>	7	1	361
<i>The Analysis of the first Prayer,</i>		2	368
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this</i>			
<i>Prayer,</i>		3	368
<i>The Paraphrase of the first Prayer,</i>			372
<i>The second Prayer in Ember-week,</i>		6	374
<i>The Analysis of the second Prayer,</i>		7	375
<i>A Practical Discourse upon the se-</i>			
<i>cond Prayer,</i>		8	376
<i>The Paraphrase of the second Pray-</i>			
<i>er,</i>			380
<i>Of the Prayer for the High-Court</i>			
<i>of Parliament,</i>	8	1	381
<i>The Analysis of the Prayer for the</i>			
<i>Parliament,</i>		2	384
<i>A Practical Discourse upon the</i>			
<i>Prayer for the High Court of</i>		3	385
<i>Parliament,</i>			The

The Table.

<i>The Paraphrase of the Prayer for</i>	<i>Sect.</i>	<i>Parag.</i>	<i>Pag.</i>
<i>the High-Court of Parliament,</i>			398
<i>Of the Prayer for all Conditions</i>			
<i>of men,</i>	9	1	400
<i>The Analysis of this Prayer,</i>		2	401
<i>A Practical Discourse upon the</i>			
<i>Prayer for all Conditions of men,</i>		3	401
<i>The Paraphrase of this Prayer,</i>			415
<i>Of the Collect for Pardon,</i>	10	1	417
<i>The Analysis of the Collect for</i>			
<i>Pardon,</i>		2	418
<i>A Practical Discourse on this Col-</i>			
<i>lect,</i>		3	419
<i>The Paraphrase of the Collect for</i>			
<i>Pardon,</i>			422
<i>Of Thanksgivings in general,</i>	11	1	423
<i>Of the general Thanksgiving,</i>	12	1	429
<i>The Analysis of the general Thanks-</i>			
<i>giving,</i>		2	430
<i>A Practical Discourse on the gene-</i>			
<i>ral Thanksgiving,</i>		3	432
<i>The Paraphrase of the general</i>			
<i>Thanksgiving,</i>			452
<i>Of the Thanksgiving for Rain,</i>	13	1	452
<i>The Analysis of this Thanksgiving,</i>		2	455
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this</i>			
<i>Thanksgiving,</i>		3	456
<i>The Paraphrase of this Thanksgi-</i>			
<i>ving,</i>			460
			of

The Table.

<i>Of the Thanksgivings for Fair- weather</i>	Se&.	Parag.	Page
	14	1	461
<i>The Analysis of this Thanksgiv- ing,</i>		2	462
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving,</i>		3	463
<i>The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiv- ing,</i>			467
<i>Of the Thanksgiving for Plenty,</i>	15	1	468
<i>The Analysis of this Thanksgiving,</i>		2	470
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving,</i>		3	471
<i>The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiv- ing,</i>			476
<i>Of the Thanksgiving for Delive- rance from our Enemies,</i>	16	1	477
<i>The Analysis of the first Thanks- giving,</i>		2	480
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving,</i>		3	481
<i>The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiv- ing,</i>			
<i>The Thanksgiving for restoring pub- lick Peace at home,</i>		7	489
<i>The Analysis of the second Thanks- giving,</i>		8	490
<i>A Practical Discourse upon this Thanksgiving,</i>		9	491
<i>The Paraphrase of this Thanksgiv- ing,</i>			498
			Of

The Table.

<i>Of the Thanksgivings for</i>	Sect.	Parag.	Pag.
<i>health,</i>	17	1	499
<i>The Analysis of the first Thanks-</i>		2	500
<i>giving,</i>			
<i>A Practicall Discourse upon this</i>		3	501
<i>Thanksgiving,</i>			
<i>The Paraphrase of the first Thanks-</i>			507
<i>giving,</i>			
<i>Of the second Thanksgiving for De-</i>			
<i>liverance from any common</i>			
<i>Sickne/s,</i>	7		508
<i>The Analysis of the second Thanks-</i>			
<i>giving,</i>	8		509
<i>A Practicall Discourse on this</i>			
<i>Thanksgiving,</i>	9		510
<i>The Paraphrase of the last Thanks-</i>			
<i>giving,</i>			515

ERRATA.

Pag. 6. lio. 17. read *Turonensis*. l. 25. r. *same of it*. p. 14. l. 16. r. *shall we the more*. p. 26. l. 17. r. *that is it*. p. 37. l. 5. r. *for that it*. p. 39. l. 1. r. *telling him*. p. 44. l. 12. r. *saved*. p. 157. l. 23. 24. r. *from the land, Pirates*. p. 174 Marg. r. *Oææc*. p. 173. l. 9. r. *those who by*. p. 179. l. 26. r. *in this Prayer*. p. 183. l. 31. r. *Ajdes*. p. 188. l. 23. r. *Holy Spirit*. p. 191. l. 27. r. *should we seek*. p. 192. l. 25. r. *successfully*. p. 203. l. 2. r. *cannot more*. p. 207. l. 25. r. *break out*. p. 222. l. 5. r. *Praise God*. p. 223. l. 1. r. *this World af-*
ford. l. 1. r. *praised him for*. p. 235. l. 16. and p. 275. l. 28. r. *Antoninus*. p. 236. l. 16. r. *can bear*. p. 276. Marg. r. *Nydpædalia*. l. 18. r. *and so the Event*. p. 365. l. 30. r. *Leo. l.*
p. 366. l. 14. r. blessing on that, in. p. 367. l. 1. r. *so guide*. p. 385. l. 15. r. *greater Oblig.* p.
413. Marg. r. *ferendi*. p. 424. Marg. r. *erant*. p. 475. l. 12. r. *Gen xlii*. p. 478. Marg. r.
Trajanus. p. 486. l. 18. r. *Gods*. p. 491. l. 23. r. *loud*. p. 499. Marg. r. *vocabantur*. *Nar.*
Comæ. p. 506. l. 18. dele *u*.

F I N I S.

20 MA 59

